

'DCedum,f
oDvu©efygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó

1-jA[®Zmvokwf y&dAÁmZuuxm

ed'gef;

1/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJjh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
ig;&mcefYrQaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl &mZN*dK[f
(jynf) ESifh emVE´m (NrdKU) tMum;ü
c&D;&Snf<uawmfrl\? okyÜd,y&dAkdZfonfvnf;
wynfhjzpfaom jA[®'wfvkvifESifhtwl &mZN*dK[f (jynf)
ESifh emVE´m (NrdKU) tMum;üyif c&D;&SnfoGm;V

xkd (c&D;) ü okyÜd,y&dAkdZfonf bk&m; w&m;
oHCm\ tjypfukd rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ajym\
okyÜd,y&dAkdZf\ wynfhjzpfaom jA[®'wfvkvifonfum;
bk&m; w&m; oHCm*kPfukd rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh ajym\
xkdq&mwynfhESpfOD;wkdYonf tcsif;csif;
wkduf½kdufqefYusifaom pum;ukd ajymvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh &[ef;oHCm\ aemufrS aemufrS
tpOfvkdufukefV

2/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
trÁv|dum (O,smOf) rif;uGef;¹ü wpfnofhwnf;ckd&ef
csOf;uyfawmfrl\? okyÜd,y&dAkdZfonfvnf;
wynfhjzpfaom jA[®'wfvkvifESifh twltrÁv|dum

(O,smOf) rif;uGef;üyif wpfnofhwnf;ckd&ef csOf;uyf\?
xkdtrÁv|dum (O,smOf) üvnf; okyÜd,y&dAkdZfonf
bk&m; w&m; oHCm\tjypfukd
rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh ajym\? okyÜd,y&dAkdZf\
wynfhjzpfaom jA[®'wfvkvifonfum; bk&m; w&m;
oHCm*kPfukd rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh ajym\
pokdYvQif xkdq&mwynfh ESpfOD;wkdYonf tcsif;csif;
wkduf½kdufqefYusifaompum;ukd ajymvsuf aeukef\

3/ xkdtcg nOfh\ (tqHk;) rkd;aomufcsdefü
(tdyf&mrS) xMuí wefaqmif;0ef;ü rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;wkdY pka0;xkdifaeMu&mwGif bpum;jzpfay:\ -

]]tHhzG,f&SdygaypG ighoQifwkdY? rjzpfzl;jrj
jzpfygaypG igYoQifwkdY? odawmfrlaom
jrifawmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf owå0gwkdY\
txl;xl;aom tvkdqE´ukd (twkdif;rod) aumif;pGm
xkd;xGif;odawmfrlygay\? pokyÜd,y&dAkdZfonf
bk&m; w&m; oHCm\tjypfukd rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;
jzifh ajym\? okyÜd,y&dAkdZf\
wynfhjzpfaom jA[®'wfvkvifonfum; bk&m; w&m;
oHCm*kPfukd rsm;pGmaomtaMumif;jzifh ajym\
pokdYvQif bq&mwynfh ESpfOD;wkdYonf tcsif;csif;
wkduf½kdufqefYusifaom pum;ukd ajymvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh &[ef;oHCm\ aemufrS aemufrS
tpOfvkdufukef\}}[k pum;jzpfay:V

4/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd&[ef;wkdY\
pum;ukd odawmfrlojzifh wefaqmif;0ef;okdY
<uawmfrlí cif;xm;aomae&mü xkdifawmfrlNyD;vQif
&[ef;wkdY ,cktcg tb,fpum;jzifh
pka0;xkdifaeukefoenf;? oifwkdY\ rNyD;ao;aom
tMum;pum;²onfum; tb,fenf;}}[k rdefYawmfrl\? pokdY

rdefYawmfrlaomtcg xkd&[ef;wkdYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; pokdY avQmufMuukef\ -

]toQifbk&m; nOfh\ (tqHk;) rkd;aomufcsdefü
(tdyf&mrS) xMuí pwefaqmif;0ef;ü tuREkfyfwkdY
pka0;xkdifaeMu&mwGif ppum;jzpfay:ygonf -

]tHhzG,f&SdygaypG ighoQifwkdY? rjzpfzl;jrj
jzpfygaypG ighoQifwkdY? odawmfrlaom
jrifawmfrlaom ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf owå0gwkdY\
txl;xl;aom tvkdqE´ukd (twkdif;rod) aumif;pGm
xkd;xGif;odawmfrlygay\? pokyÜd,y&dAkdZfonf
bk&m; w&m; oHCm\tjypfukd rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh ajym\? okyÜd,y&dAkdZf\ wynfhjzpfao
jA[®'wfvkvifonfum; bk&m; w&m; oHCm*kPfukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh ajym\? pokdYvQif
pq&mwynfh ESpfOD;wkdYonf tcsif;csif;
wkduf½kdufqefYusifaom pum;ukd ajymvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh &[ef;oHCm\ aemufrSaemufrS
tpOfvkdufukef\}[k pum;jzpfay:ygonf/

ponfum; tuREkfyfwkdY\ rNyD;ao;aom
tMum;pum;jzpfygonf? xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;
<ua&mufawmfrlvmygonf toQifbk&m;}}[k
avQmufMuukef/

5/ &[ef;wkdY olwpfyg;wkdYonf ig\ tjypfukdjzpfap
w&m;\ tjypfukdjzpfap oHCm\ tjypfukdjzpfap
ajymMuvQif xkd (ajymMu&m) ü oifwkdYonf
&efNidK;xm;jcif; ESvHk;romjcif; pdwfrauscsrf;jcif;
rjzpfapoif/

&[ef;wkdY olwpfyg;wkdYonf ig\ tjypfukdjzpfap
w&m;\ tjypfukdjzpfap oHCm\tjypfukdjzpfap
ajymMu&mü oifwkdYonf trsufxGufMuvQif

ESvHk;romMuvQif oifwkdYtm;omvQif tEÅ&m,f
jzpf&mV

&[ef;wkdY olwpfyg;wkdYonf ig\ tjypfukdjzpfap
w&m;\ tjypfukdjzpfap oHCm\ tjypfukdjzpfap
ajymMu&mü oifwkdYonf trsufxGufMuvQif
ESvHk;romMuvQif oifwkdYonf olwpfyg;wkdY\
pum;aumif; pum;qkd;ukd odEkdifMuygrnfavm/

rodEkdifMuyg toQifbk&m;/

&[ef;wkdY olwpfyg;wkdYonf ig\ tjypfukdjzpfap
w&m;\ tjypfukdjzpfap oHCm\ tjypfukdjzpfap
ajymMu&mü]]bpum;onf ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
r[kwf? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; rrSef? pifppftm;jzifh
ptjypfonf igwkdYü xif&Sm;r&Sd}}[k r[kwfonfukd
r[kwfonfhtwkdif; oifwkdY ajz&Sif;&rnf/

6/ &[ef;wkdY olwpfyg;wkdYonf ig*kPfukdjzpfap
w&m;*kPfukdjzpfap oHCm*kPfukdjzpfap
ajymMuvQif xkd (ajymMu&m) ü oifwkdYonf
ESpfoufjcif; 0rf;omjcif; pdwfwuf<ujcif; rjzpfapoif/

&[ef;wkdY olwpfyg;wkdYonf ig*kPfukdjzpfap
w&m;*kPfukdjzpfap oHCm*kPfukdjzpfap
ajymMu&mü oifwkdYonf ESpfoufMuvQif 0rf;omMuvQif
pdwfwuf<uMuvQif oifwkdYtm;omvQif
tEÅ&m,fjzpf&mV

&[ef;wkdY olwpfyg;wkdYonf ig*kPfukdjzpfap
w&m;*kPfukdjzpfap oHCm*kPfukdjzpfap
ajymMu&mü]]bpum;onf ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
[kwfay\? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; rSefay\
pifppftm;jzifh p*kPfonf igwkdYü xif&Sm;&Sday\}}
[k[kwfrSefonfukd[kwfrSefonfhtwkdif; oifwkdY
0efcH&rnf/

- 1/ rif;uGef; = rif;wkdY\ em;ae&ef jyKvkyfxm;aom
taqmufttkH/
- 2/ tMum;pum; [lonf = ur®|mef;ESvHk;oGif;jcif;
pmoifjcif; ponfwkdY\ tMum;ü jzpfaom tvGwfpum;
(jA[®ZmvokwfzGifh t|uxm)? igbk&m;rvmrD tMum;ü
jzpfaompum; (ayg|yg'okwfzGifh t|uxm)/

Ã

plVoDvcef;

7/ &[ef;wkdY ykxkZO¹fonf bk&m;*kPfukd
ajymcJjhvQif tenf;i,frQomjzpfaom edrfhusaom
oDvrQjzifhom ajymEkdif&m\? ykxkZOfonf bk&m;\
*kPfukd ajymcJjhvQif ajymEkdif&monfh
tenf;i,frQomjzpfaom edrfhusaom xkdoDvrQ[lonf
tb,fenf; -

8/]]&[ef;a*gwronf toufowfjcif;ukd y,fí
touwofwjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? wkwfukd
csxm;NyD;jzpf\? vufeufukd csxm;NyD;jzpf\?
&Sufjcif;&Sd\? oem;wwf\? cyfodrf;aom owå0gwkdY\
tpD;tyGm;ukd vkdv;vsuf aeawmfrl\}}? &[ef;wkdY
ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukdajymcJjhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&m\

]]&[ef;a*gwronf ray;onfukd ,ljcif;ukd y,fí
ray;onfukd ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmf rl\?
ay;onfukdom ,l\? ay;onfukdom tvkd&Sd\? rckd;r0Suf?
pifMu,faomukd,fjzifh aeawmfrl\}}? &[ef;wkdY
ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJjhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&m\

]]&[ef;a*gwronf rjrwfaom tusifhukd y,fí jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhawmfrl\? ,kwfaom tusifhukd
usifhavhr&Sd? &GmolwkdY\ tavhjzpfaom
arxkeftusifhrS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\}}? &[ef;wkdY

ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

9/]]&[ef;a*gwronf rrSefajymjcif;ukd y,fí
rrSefajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? trSefukdom
qkdavh&Sdawmfrl\? rSefaom pum;csif;
qufpyfapawmfrlwwf\? wnfaompum;
&Sd\? ,HkMunfxkdufaom pum;&Sd\? avmuukd
vSnfhpm;awmfrl}}? &[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;\
*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

]]&[ef;a*gwronf ukef;pum;ukd y,fí ukef;pum;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? polwkdYxHrS em;axmifí
(xkdolwkdYESifh) polwkdY uGjjym;jcif;iSg
xkdolwkdYxHü rajymwwf? xkdolwkdYxHrS em;axmifí
(polwkdYESifh) xkdolwkdY uGjjym;jcif;iSg
polwkdYxHü rajymwwf? pokdY uGjjym;olwkdYukdvnf;
aphpyfawmfrlwwf\? nDñGwffolwkdYukdvnf;
tm;ay;awmfrlwwf\? nDñGwffjcif;ü arGUavsmfawmfrl\?
nDñGwfjcif;ü aysmfykdufawmfrl\? nDñGwffjcif;ukd
ESpfoufawmfrl\? nDñGwfjcif;ukdjyKaom pum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwf\}}? &[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;\
*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

]]&[ef;a*gwronf Murf;aompum;ukd y,fí
Murf;aompum;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? tMuifpum;onf
tjypfuif;\? em;csrf;om\? ESpfvkdzG,f&Sd\?
ESvHk;okdYouf\? ,Ofaus;\? vltrsm; ESpfouf\? vltrsm;
ESpfNcdKu\? xkdokdY oabm&Sdaom pum;ukdom
qkdawmfrlwwf\}}? &[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;\
*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

]]&[ef;a*gwronf Nydefzsif;aompum;ukd y,fí
Nydefzsif;aompum;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? (oifhaom)
tcgüom qkdavh&Sd\?[kwfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\?
tusKd;ESifh pyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\? w&m;ESifh
pyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\? tqHk;trESifh pyfonfukdom

qkdavh&Sd\? (oifhaom) tcgü taMumif;ESifhwuGaom
tykdif;tjcm;&Sdaom tpD;tyGm;ESifh pyfaom
rSwfom;avmufaom pum;ukdom qkdawmfrlwwf\}}?
&[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

10/]]&[ef;a*gwronf rsKd;aphtaygif; tyiftaygif;ukd
zsufqD;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\}}? &[ef;wkdY
ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

]]&[ef;a*gwronf qGrf;wpfeyfom
pm;avh&Sdawmfrl\? npmpm;jcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? aevGJJpm;jcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrlV

&[ef;a*gwronf ujcif; oDjcif; wD;rlwfjcif;
(olawmfauimif;w&m;\) ql;ajimifhjzpfaoim (yGJ)
Munfhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrlV

&[ef;a*gwronf yef;yefjcif; eHYomjc,fjcif;
eHYomaysmif;vdrf;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\?
&[ef;a*gwronf jrifhaomae&m jrwwfaomae&mrS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;a*gwronf a&TaiGukd
cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;a*gwronf
aumufpdrf;²ukd cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrlV

&[ef;a*gwronf tom;pdrf;ukd cH,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;a*gwronf rdef;rtkd
rdef;rysdKukd cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\?
&[ef;a*gwronf uRefrdef;r uRefa,musfm;ukd cH,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;a*gwronf
qdwfESifhokd;ukd cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\?
&[ef;a*gwronf Muuf Oufukd cH,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;a*gwronf qif EGm; jrif;
jrnf;ukd cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\?
&[ef;a*gwronf v,fESifh,mukd cH,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;a*gwronf wreftrl

taptyg;trlukd aqmif&Gufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\?
&[ef; a*gwronf 0,frl a&mif;rlrS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\
&[ef;a*gwronf csdefpOf;v] tojympOf;v]
jcifwG,fwkdif;wm pOf;v]jcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\
&[ef;a*gwronf wHpkd;,ljcif; vSnfhjzm;jcif;
twkjyKívdrrfjcif;wnf;[laom aumufuspfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;a*gwronf jzwfjcif; owfjcif;
aESmifzGJYjcif; (c&D;oGm;wkdYukd) vk,ufjcif; (&Gm
ed*Hk;wkdYukd) zsuqD;jcif; "m;jywkdufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\}}? &[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf
bk&m;*kPfukdajymcJhvQif pokdYaomfvnf;
ajymEkdif&mV

pIVoDvcef; NyD;V

1/ ykxkZOf = t&d,mr[kwfolrsm;/
2/ aumufpdrf; = [lonf 1-oav; (aumufBuD;)? 2-
aumufvwf? (aumufMurf;)? 3-vl;? 4-ewfaumuf
(*sHK)? 5-ajymif;? 6-rka,m (AmvD)? 7-qyf ppyg;
ckepfrsKd;wnf;/

Ã

rZÑdroDvcef;

11/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfi¹ vSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom rsKd;aphtaygif; tyiftaygif; zsuqD;jcif;ukd
jyKvkyfvsuf aeMu\? ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
tjrpfrsKd;aph yifpnfrsKd;aph tqpfrsKd;aph
tñGefYrsKd;aph ig;ckajrmuf taphrsKd;aphwkdYwnf;/
&[ef;a*gwronf pokdYaom rsKd;aphtaygif;
tyiftaygif;ukd zsuqD;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\?

&[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

12/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom okdrSD; oHk;aqmifjcif;ukd jyKvsufaeMu\?
ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? qGrf;ukd okdrSD;jcif;
tazsmfukd okdrSD;jcif; t0wfukd okdrSD;jcif; ,mOfukd
okdrSD;jcif; tdyf&mukd okdrSD;jcif; eHYomukd
okdrSD;jcif; (tjcm;) pm;oHk;zG,fukd
okdrSD;jcif;wkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf pokdYaom
okdrSD;oHk;aqmifjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\?
&[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

13/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom (olawmfauimif;w&m;\) ql;ajimifhjzpfaom
(yGJ) Munfhjcif;ukd jyKvsufaeMu\? ponfwkdYum;
tb,fenf;? ujcif; oDjcif; wD;rlwfjcif; obifyJG² pma[myGJ
vuf0g;wD;yGJ aMu;eif;cGufcGif; ponfwD;yGJ
pnfwD;yGJ yef;csDjyyGJ oHvHk;upm;yGJ
0g;axmifíupm;yGJ t½kd;aq;yGJ qifwkdufyGJ
jrif;wkdufyGJ uRJwkdufyGJ EGm;wkdufyGJ
qdwfwkdufyGJ okd;wdkufyGJ MuufwkdufyGJ
iHk;wkdufyGJ wkwfokdif;yGJ vufa0SYxkd;yGJ
vufyrf;vHk;yGJ ppfxkd;yGJ ppfonfppfaq;yGJ ppfqifyGJ
ppftifusif;yGJwkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf pokdYaom
(olawmfauimif;w&m;\) ql;ajimifhjzpfaom (yGJ)
Munfhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY
ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukdajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

14/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom avmif;upm;jcif;ukd
jyKvsufaeMu\? ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
&SpfuGufusm;upm;jcif; q,fuGufusm;upm;jcif;
aumif;uifusm;upm;jcif; zdk;vrif;usm;upm;jcif;
Z,fawmufupm;jcif; tefupm;jcif;
usnf;om;½kdufupm;jcif; pkwfcwfa&upm;jcif;
a*:vDupm;jcif; yDyDrlwfupm;jcif; xGefi,fjzifhupm;jcif;
uRrf;xkd;upm;jcif; pMumjzifhupm;jcif;
jcifcGufi,fjzifhupm;jcif; &xm;i,fjzifhupm;jcif;
av;i,fjzifhupm;jcif; tu©&m0Sufupm;jcif;
pdwftMuHazmfwrif;upm;jcif; usKd;a,mifuef;a,mifjyKí
upm;jcif;wkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf pokdYaom
arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom avmif;upm;jyKjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfri\? &[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;\n
*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

15/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mukd
(oHk;pGJjcif;) jyKvsuf aeMu\? ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
jrifhvGef;aomae&m³ yv'if⁴ arG;&SnfaumfaZmBuD;
qef;Mu,faom om;arG;tcif; jzLaom om;arG;tcif;
yef;ajymufjc,f om;arG;tcif; vJoGwftcif;
½kyfyHkjc,fom;arG;tcif; ESpfzufarG;&Sdtcif;
wpfzufarG;&Sdtcif; a&Tcsnfxkd;tcif; ykd;csnftcif;
om;arG;tcif;BuD; qifukef;ESD; jrif;ukef;ESD;
&xm;cif;ESD; opfeufa&tcif; 0Hykdifha& tcif;jrwa
(eDaom) rsufESmMuufESifh
tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sdaomae&mwkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf
pokdYaom jrifhaomae&m jrwaomae&mrS

a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

16/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom vdrf;jc,fjcif; qif,ifjcif;ukd jyKvsuf aeMu\?
ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? (eHYomjzifh) yGwfoyfjcif;
(qDjzifh) qkyfe,fjcif; (eHYomjzifh) a&csKd;jcif;
(vuf¹/₂Hk;BuD;xGm;&ef) xk¹/₂dkufjcif; rSefMunfYjcif;
rsufpOf;aq;jc,fjcif; yef;yefjcif; eHYomjc,fjcif;
eHYomaysmif;vdrf;jcif; rsufESmukd jc,fjcif;
rsufESmukd vdrf;usHjcif; vuf0wfwefqmjqifjcif;
aoQmifxHk;jcif; vufukdifwkwfaqmifjcif;
usnfawmufvG,fjcif; oefvsufaqmifjcif; (qef;Mu,faom)
xD;ukd aqmif;jcif; qef;Mu,faom zdehyukdpD;jcif;
oif;uspfzGJYjcif; ywåjrm;qHusifxkd;jcif;
om;NrD; ,yfaqmifjcif; tNrdwf&Snf0wfjzLwkdYukd
0wfjcif;wkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf pokdYaom
vdrf;jc,fjcif; qif,ifjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\?
&[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

17/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom toQiforP
jAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom zDvmpum;⁵ukd ajymvsufaeMu\?
ponfwkdYum;tb,fenf;? rif;ESifhpyfaompum;
ckd;olESifhpyfaompum; trwfBuD;ESifhpyfaompum;
ppfonfESifhpyfaompum;
aMumufzG,fESifhpyfaompum;
ppfxkd;jcif;ESifhpyfaompum;
pm;zG,fESifhpyfaompum;
aomufzG,fESifhpyfaompum; t0wfESifhpyfaompum;
tdyf&mESifhpyfaompum; yef;ESifhpyfaompum;
eHYomESifhpyfaompum;

aqGrsKd;ESifhpyfaompum; ,mOfESifhpyfaompum;
&GmESifhpyfaompum; ed*Hk;ESifhpyfaompum;
NrdKUESifhpyfaompum; e,fESifhpyfaompum;
rdef;rESifhpyfaompum; a,mufsm;ESifhpyfaompum;
ol&Jaumif;ESifhpyfaompum; vrf;⁶ESifhpyfaompum;
a&cyfqdyfESifhpyfaompum;
aovGefolESifhpyfaompum; taxGaxGESifhpyfaompum;
avmu (taMumif;) ESifh pyfaompum; ork'´&m
(taMumif;) ESifh pyfaompum; BuD;yGg;jcif;
qkwf,kwfcif;ESifhpyfaom pum;wkdYwnf;/
&[ef;a*gwronf pokdYaom zDvmpum;ukdajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;\
*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

18/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom tjiif;pum;ukd ajymvsuf aeMu\?
ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? oifonf p "r®0de,⁷ukd rod?
igonf p"r®0de,ukd od\? oifonf p"r®0de,ukd
tokdYodEkdifHhenf;? oifonf rSm;aomtusifh&Sdol
jzpf\? igonf rSefaomtusifh&Sdol jzpf\? ig\ pum;onf
aphpyf\? oif\ pum;onf raphpyf? oifonf
a&S;OD;qkdoifhonfukd aemufrS qkd\? aemufrS
qkdoifhonfukd a&S;OD;qkd\? oif\ MumjrifhpGm
avhvmxm;aom pum;onf (oifhqDokdY) jyefvSnfhí
wnfavNyD? oifht,lü &Sdaom tjypfukd ig wifjyNyD? oif
ta&;edrfhNyD? (ig wifjyaom) tjypfrS vGwfajrmuf&ef
&SmMuHacsOD;avmh? tu,fí pGrf;EkdifvQifvnf; (,ckyif)
ajz&Sif;avmh? ponfwkdYwnf;/
&[ef;a*gwronfpokdYaom tjiif;pum; (ukdajymjcif;) rS
a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;\
*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

19/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom

oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif wreftrl
 tptyg;trl aqmif&GufjCIF;ukd jyKvsuf aeMu\?
 ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? rif;wkdY\ trwfBuD;wkdY\
 rif;rsKd;wkdY\ ykPÖm;wkdY\ ol<u,fwkdY\
 vkvifysKdwkdY\]pt&yfrS (xkdt&yfokdY) oGm;avmh?
 xkdt&yfrS (pt&yfokdY) vmavmh? ponfukd (pt&yfrS)
 aqmifoGm;avmh? ponfukd (xkdt&yfrS)
 aqmifcJhavmh} [laom trlwkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf
 pokdYaom wreftrl tptyg;trl aqmif&GufjCIF;rS
 a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;\
 *kPfukd ajymcJhvQif pokdYaomfvnf;ajymEkdif&mV

20/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
 toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfivSLaom
 oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
 vmbftvkdYiSg tHhzG,fukdvnf; jzpfapukef\?
 ajr§mufyifhivnf; ajymukef\? t&dyftjcnfvnf; jyukef\?
 twif;tusyfvnf; jyKukef\? vmbfjzifh vmbfukdvnf;
 &SmrSD;ukef\? ponfwkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf
 pokdYaom vmbftvkdYiSg tHhzG,fukdjzpfapjCIF;
 ajr§mufyifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY
 ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
 pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

rZÑdroDvcef; NyD;V

- 1/ pü ,HkMunfjCIF;[lonf = uH uH\tusKd;
 ponfukd ,HkMunfjCIF;yifwnf;/
- 2/ obifyGJ[lonf Zmwf ½kyfao; tNidrfh ponfyifwnf;/
- 3/ jrifhvGef;aomae&m[lonf jrwpGmbk&m;
 vuf&Spfopf yrmPxufvGefaom tajc&Sdaom
 anmifapmif; tif;ysOf/
- 4/ yv'if[lonf ajcaxmufwkdYü om;&J½kyfwyfxm;aom
 ae&mwnf;/

5/ pü zDvmpum;[lonf ewf&GmedAÁmefokdY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhESifh qefYusifbuf
pum;wkdYwnf;/
6/ vrf;[lonf NrdKUwGif;&Sdvrf;ukd qkdonf/
7/ "r®0de,[lonf "r® = w&m;? 0de, = tqHk;tr/

Ä

r[moDvcef;

21/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwf¹jzifh
toufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? t*Fusrf;
edrdwfusrf; OyÜgwusrf;² tdyfrufusrf; vu©Pmusrf;
<uufukdufusrf; rD;ylaZmfjCIF; a,mufrjzifhylaZmfjCIF;
zGjjzifhylaZmfjCIF; qefuGjjzifhylaZmfjCIF;
qefjzifhylaZmfjCIF; axmywfjzifhylaZmfjCIF;
qDjzifhylaZmfjCIF; cHwGif;jzifhylaZmfjCIF;
aoG;jzifhylaZmfjCIF; t*F0dZÆmtwwf ajrMueftwwf
rif;rla&&mtwwf ab;Nidrf;jCIF;ukd jyKwwfaomtwwf
zkfwwapätwwf ajrtdrfü oif,l&aomtwwf a>rtwwf
tqdyftwwf uif;NrD;aumuftwwf <uufcJemukttwwf
iSufoHttwwf usD;oHttwwf toufa[mtwwf jrm;vTjttwwf
om;jrnfoHttwwf ponfwkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwf
(jzifh toufarG;jCIF;) rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY
ykxkZOfonf bk&m;\'*kPfukd ajymcJhVQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

22/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?

ausmufrsufvu©Pm t0wftxnfvu©Pm
wkwfawmifa0S;vu©Pm "m;vu©Pm oefvsufvu©Pm
jrm;vu©Pm av;vu©Pm (<uif;aom) vufeufvu©Pm
rdef;rvu©Pm a,musfm;vu©Pm owkdYom;vu©Pm
owkdYorD;vu©Pm uRefa,mufsm;vu©Pm
uRefrdef;rvu©Pm qifvu©Pm jrif;vu©Pm uRJvu©Pm
EGm;vm;vu©Pm EGm;vu©Pm qdwfvu©Pm
okd;vu©Pm Muufvu©Pm iHk;vu©Pm zGwfvu©Pm
txGwf]uPÖdum}³ vu©Pm vdyfvu©Pm
om;aumifvu©Pm ponfwkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwf
(jzifh toufarG;jcif;) rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY
ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

23/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? rif;wkdY (ppf)
xGufvwåHU? rif;wkdY (ppf) jyefvmvwåHU?
jynfwGif;rif;wkdY (ppf) wufvwåHU? jynfyrif;wkdY (ppf)
qkwfvwåHU? jynfyrif;wkdY (ppf) wufvwåHU?
jynfwGif;rif;wkdY (ppf) qkwfvwåHU? jynfwGif;rif;wkdY
(ppf) atmifvwåHU? jynfyrif;wkdY (ppf) ½Hl;vwåHU?
jynfyrif;wkdY (ppf) atmifvwåHU? jynfwGif;rif;wkdY
(ppf) ½Hl;vwåHU/ pokdY þrif; (ppf) EkdifvwåHU? þrif;
(ppf) ½Hl;vwåHU[laom twwfwkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwf
(jzifhtoufarG;jcif;) rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY
ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

24/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif

rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;/ vMuwfvwåHU?
aeMuwfvwåHU? eu©wfmwfvwåHU? vaewkdY
vrf;rSefoGm;vwåHU? vaewkdY vrf;vGJoGm;vwåHU?
eu©wfwkdY vrf;rSefoGm;vwåHU? eu©wfwkdY
vrf;vGJoGm;vwåHU? OuúmusvwåHU?
BudwfxGufvwåHU? ivsifvlyfvwåHU?
rdk;xpfBudK;vwåHU? vae eu©wfwkdY wufjCIF; oufjCIF;
arS;rSdefjCIF; awmufyjCIF; jzpfvwåHU?
vMuwfvwåHU? aeMuwfvwåHU? pokdY tusKd;jzpf vwåHU?
aeMuwfvwåHU? aeMuwfvwåHU? pokdY tusKd; jzpfvwåHU?
eu©wfmwfvwåHU? eu©wfmwfvwåHU? pokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?
vaewkdY vrf;rSefoGm;jCIF;aMumifhpokdY
tusKd;jzpfvwåHU? vaewkdY vrf;vGJoGm;jCIF;aMumifh
pokdY tusKd; jzpfvwåHU?
eu©wfwkdYvrf;rSefoGm;jCIF;aMumifh pokdY
tusKd;jzpfvwåHU? eu©wfwkdY vrf;vGJ
oGm;jCIF;aMumifh pokdYtusKd; jzpfvwåHU?
OuúmusjCIF;aMumifh pokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?
BudwfxGufjCIF;aMumifh pokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?
ivsifvlyfjCIF;aMumifh pokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?
rkd;xpfBudK;jCIF;aMumifh pokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?
vae eu©wfwkdY wufjCIF; oufjCIF; arS;rSdefjCIF;
awmufyjCIF;aMumifh pokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?
ponfwkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwf
(jzifh toufarG;jCIF;) rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY
ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhVQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

25/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíVSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;/

rkd;aumif;vwåHU? rkd;acgifvwåHU? 0ajymvwåHU?
acgif;yg;vwåHU? Nidrf;csrf;vwåHU? ab;rsm;vwåHU?
a&m*grsm;vwåHU? a&m*guif;vwåHU?
vufcsKd;a&jcif;twwf? *Pef;twwf? ocFsmtwwf?
uAsmtwwf? avmum,wusrf;twwf? ponfwkdYwnf;/
&[ef;a*gwronf rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom
zDvmtwwf (jzifhtoufarG;jcif;) rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\?
&[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

26/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
owkdYorD;aqmif,lí xdrf;jrm;jcif; owkdYorD;ay;í
xdrf;jrm;jcif; aphpyfay;jcif; uGm&Sif;ay;jcif;
Opömodrf;qnf;apjcif; OpömjzefYjzL;apjcif;
usufoa&wkd;apjcif; usufoa&,kwfapjcif;
ukd,f0efrwnfjrJonfukd wnfjrJapjcif; vQmckdifapjcif;
ar;ckdifapjcif; vuf[efYrEÅefpkwfjcif;
em;yif;rEÅmefpkwfjcif; rSefüewfoGif;íar;jcif;
owkdYorD;ü ewf oGif;íar;jcif; ewfar;jcif;
aeukdvkyfauR;jcif; jA[®mukdvkyfauR;jcif;
cHwGif;rSrD;awmufapjcif; od&dewforD;ukd
yifhac;jcif; ponfwkdYwnf;/ &[ef;a*gwronf
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwf
(jzifh toufarG;jcif;) rS a&SmifMuOfawmfrl\? &[ef;wkdY
ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

27/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aom toufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? ewfukd;jcif;

awmif;qkjynfhí ewfylaZmfjCIF; zkwfwapätwwfukd
avhusifhJcif; ajrtdrfüaeí oiftyfaomtwwfukd
avhusifhJcif; (y@Kufukd) a,musfm;jzpfapJcif;
(a,musfm;ukd) y@KufjzpfapJcif; ajrMueftwwfukd
avhusifhJcif; aqmufvkyfrnfhajr&mü tpDt&ifjyKJcif;
cHwGif;aq;Jcif; a&csKd;apJcif; rD;ylaZmfjCIF;
ysKdUtefapJcif; 0rf;oufapJcif; (ovdyfponfh
a'gowkdYukd) txufokdYvSefapJcif;
atmufokdYavQmapJcif; OD;acgif;rS (aoG;paom
a'gowkdYukd) xGufapJcif; em;qDcsufjCIF;
rsufpOf;qDcsufjCIF; ESmESwfjCIF; (xufaom)
rsufpOf;aq;azmfjCIF; at;aomrsufpOf;aq;azmfjCIF;
wdrfovmukdaq;ukJcif; cGJJpdwfukojCIF;
oli,femaq;ukJcif; rlvaq;wkdYukday;Jcif;
temaq;wkdYukd (uyfjCIF;) cGgJcif;? ponfwkdYwnf;/
&[ef;a*gwronf rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaoM pokdYaom
zDvmtwwf (jzifhtoufarG;Jcif;) rS a&SmifMuOfawmfr\?
&[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
pokdYaomfvnf; ajymEkdif&mV

&[ef;wkdY ykxkZOfonf bk&m;*kPfukd ajymcJhvQif
ajymEkdif&monfh tenf;i,frQom jzpfaoM edrfhusaoM
oDvrQ[lonf ponfyifwnf;/

r[moDvcef; NyD;V

- 1/ pzDvmtwwf[lonf
ewf&GmedAÁmefa&mufaMumif;tusifhESifh
qefYusifbuf twwfwnf;/
- 2/ OyÜgwusrf;[lonf rkd;BudK;usJcif; ponf\
tusKd;tjypfukd qkdaomusrf;/
- 3/ ok"mabmZeZmwfwGif]]u'vdrd*g A[l apw→?
AdVm&m oo uPÖdum}} [laom*gxmü uPÖduo'´gonf
orif'&,fukd a[m\? 0d"k&Zmwfüum;]]AdVm&m oo

u@um}}[k &Sd\? u@uo'´gonf MuHhukd a[m\
poDvu©E`0*f t|uxmüum; em;wefqm[lívnf;aumif;
txGwf[lívnf;aumif; zGifhqkdV

Ä

rdpäm'd|d jycef;

28/ &[ef;wkdY (oDvrS) wpfyg;omvQif jzpfukefaom
eufeJukefaom jrifEkdifcJukefaom odEkdifcJukefaom
Nidrfoufukefaom rGefjrwfukefaom MuHpnfjcf;jzifh
ra&mufEkdifukefaom odrfarGUukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYom odEkdifukefaom w&m;¹wkdYonf
&Sdukefao;\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,if; (w&m;) wkdYukd
ukd,fawmfwkdif xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí
a[mawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\[kwfrSefaom*kPfukd
rSefpGm ajymvkdMuvQif ,if; (w&m;) wkdYjzifh
ajymMu&mV

&[ef;wkdY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tMuif (w&m;)
wkdYukd ukd,fawmfwkdif xl;aomÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKí a[mawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom*kPfukd rSefpGm ajymvdkMuvQif tMuif
(w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJukefaom
jrifEkdifcJukefaom odEkdifcJukefaom Nidrfoufukefaom
rGefjrwfukefaom MuHpnfjcf;jzifh
ra&mufEkdifukefaom odrfarGUukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYom odEkdifukefaom
xkdw&m;wkdYonfum; tb,fenf; -

ykAÁEÅmEk'd|d wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;

29/&[ef;wkdY a&S;tzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
a&S;tzkdYukd pGJ,lukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\
(xkdolwkdYonf) a&S;tzkdYukd pGJrSDí rsm;jym;aom
rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukdwpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;aom

taMumif;wkdYjzifh	ajyma[mukef\?
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf	tb,fukdtaMumif;jyKí
tb,fukd pGJrSDí a&S;tzkdYukd	MuHquakefoenf;?
a&S;tzkdYukd pGJ,lukefoenf;?	a&S;tzkdYukd pGJrSDí
rsm;jym;aom	rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;aom	taMumif;wkdYjzifh
ajyma[mukefoenf;/	

oów'd|d wnfjrJt,lav;rsKd;

30/&[ef;wkdY wnfjrJt,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\?
(xkdolwkdYonf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrJ\[k av;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukef\? wnfjrJt,l&Sdukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukd
taMumif;jyKítb,fukd pGJrSDí twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrJ\[k av;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefoenf;/

1/ pü w&m;[lonf *kPfyifwnf; /

Ä

oów'd|d yXr0g'

31/ &[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí jrJNrHpGm tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí
tzezfef tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJírarhavsmhjcif;ukd pGJí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd pGJí
xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfnfMunfjcif;ukd&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomf
npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf

rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aezi;aom¹b0ukd atmufarhEkdif\?
ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf; -

wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif;? ES¹wpfb0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
oHk;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;? av;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0oHk;q,fwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0av;q,fwkdYukdvnf;aumif;? b0ig;q,fwkdYukdvnf;
aumif;? b0wpf&mukdvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfaxmifukdvnf;aumif;? b0wpfodef;ukdvnf;aumif;?
b0&maygif;rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0axmifaygif;rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0odef;aygif;rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf;aumif;]xkd (b0) ü
(ig) onf pokdYaom trnf &SdcJh\? pokdYaom
tEG,f&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tqif; &SdcJh\? pokdYaom
tpm&SdcJh\? pokdYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
pokdYaom touftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd
(b0) rS aocJhí xkd (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\? xkd (b0) üvnf;
pokdYaom trnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tEG,f &SdcJh\?
pokdYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tpm&SdcJh\?
pokdYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\? pokdYaom
touftykdif;tjcm;&SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd (b0) rS
aocJhí p (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\}[k
tjcif;t&mESifhwuGñTefjyzG,f (trnf tEG,f) ESifhwuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aezi;aom b0ukd atmufarh Ekdif/
xkdolonf pokdY qkd\ -

]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\?
NrHK\? awmifxGwfuJhokdY wnf\? ckdifjrJaom
wHcg;wkdifujhokdY wnf\? xkdowå0gwkdYonfyifvQif
(wpfb0rS wpfb0okdY) aji;oGm;ukef\? usifvnfukef\?
aoukef\? jzpfay:ukef\ (twåESifhavmuonf) jrJaom
t&mwkdYESifhwlpGm tjrJ&Sdaeonfomwnf;?
tb,fhaMumifhqkdaomf igonf jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjcif;ukd

pGJí jrJNrHpGmtm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí tzeFzeF
tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí rarhavsmhJcIF;ukd pGJí
aumIF;pGm ESvHk;oGIF;jcIF;ukd pGJí xkdokdY
oabm&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunfjCIF;ukd &\? ,if;okdY
pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
aezl;aom b0ukd atmufarhEkdiF\? ponfwkdYum;
tb,fenf; -

wpfb0ukdvnf;aumIF;? ESpfb0wkdYukdvnf;aumIF;?
oHk;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumIF;? av;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumIF;?
ig;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumIF;? q,fb0wkdYukdvnf;aumIF;?
b0ESpfq,fwkdYukdvnf;aumIF;?
b0oHk;q,fwkdYukdvnf;aumIF;?
b0av;q,fwkdYukdvnf;aumIF;
b0ig;q,fwkdYukdvnf;aumIF;? b0wPf&mukdvnf;aumIF;?
b0wPfaxmIFukdvnf;aumIF;? b0wPfodef;ukdvnf;aumIF;?
b0&maygif;rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf;aumIF;?
b0axmIFaygif;rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf;aumIF;?
b0odef;aygif;rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf;aumIF;] xkd (b0) ü
(ig) onf pokdYaom trnf &SdcJh\? pokdYaomtEG,f
&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tqIF;&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tpm
&SdcJh\? pokdYaom csrf;omqIF;&JukdcHpm;cJh\?
pokdY aom touftykdIF;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd
(b0) rS aocJhí xkd (b0) üjzpfjyefcJY\? xkd (b0) üvnf;
pokdYaom trnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\?
pokdYaomtqIF;&SdcJh\? pokdY aom tpm &SdcJh\?
pokdYaom csrf;omqIF;&JukdcHpm;cJh\?
pokdYaomtouftykdIF;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd
(b0) rS aocJhí p (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\}
[ktjCIF;t&mESifhwuG ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifh wuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aeZl;aom b0ukdatmufarhEkdiF\/
igonf p taMumIF;aMumIFh -

] twåonfvnf;aumIF;? avmuonfvnf;aumIF; jrJ\? /rHK\
awmIFxGwfujhokdY wnf\? ckdiFjrJaom
wHcg;wkdiFujhokdY wnf\? xkdowå0gwkdYonfyifvQif

(wpfb0rS wpfb0okdY) ajy;oGm;ukef\? usifvnfukef\?
aoukef\? jzpfay:ukef\? (twåESifhavmuonf)
jrJaomt&mwkdYESifh wlpGm tjrJ&Sdaeonfomwnf;}[k
od\}} [lí qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; yXrtaMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDí wnfjrJt,l &Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif;wnfjrJ\[k jyukefV (1)

1/ ykaAÁed0go (ygVd) ykaAÁ -a&S;ü? ed0go -
aezl;aomb0/

Ã

oów'd|d 'kwd,0g'

32/ 'kwd,0g'üum; wnfjrJt,l&Sdukefaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukdtaMumif;jyKí tb,fukd
pGJrSDí twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrJ\
[k jyukefoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; jyif;pGmtm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí
jrJNrHpGm tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí tzefzef
tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí rarhavsmhjcif;ukd pGJí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd pGJí
xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunfjcf;ukd
&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf rsm;jym;aom
a&S;ü aezl;aom b0ukd atmufarhEkdi\? ponfwkdYum;
tb,fenf; -

wpfckaom ysufuyfjzpfuyfukdvnf;aumif;?
ESpfckaom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
oHk;ckaom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
av;ckaom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;? ig;ck

aomysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;? q,fckaom
ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;] xkd (b0) ü (ig) onf
pokdYaom trnf &SdcJh\? pokdYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\?
pokdYaomtqif;&SdcJh\? pokdY aom tpm&SdcJh\?
pokdYaom csrf;om qif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
pokdYaomtouftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd
(b0) rS aocJhí xdk (b0) üjzpfjyefcJY\? xkd (b0) üvnf;
pokdYaom trnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\?
pokdYaomtqif;&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tpm&SdcJh\?
pokdYaom csrf;om qif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
pokdYaomtouftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xdk
(b0) rS aocJhí p (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\}[ktjcif;t&mESifh
wuG ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom
a&S;ü aezl;aom b0ukdatmufarhEkdif\?

xkdolonf pokdY qkd\ -

]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\?
NrHK\? awmifxGwfujhokdY wnf\? ckdifjrJaom
wHcg;wkdifujhokdY wnf\? xkdowå0gwkdYonfyifvQif
(wpfb0rS wpfb0okdY) ajy;oGm;ukef\? usifvnfukef\?
aoukef\? jzpfay:ukef\? (twåESifh avmuonf)
jrJaomt&mwkdYESifh wlpGm tjrJ&Sdaeonfomwnf;?
tb,faMumifh qkdaomf -

igonf jyif;pGmtm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí jrJNrHpGm
tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí tzefzef tm;xkwfjcif;ukd
pGJírarhavsmhjcif;ukd pGJí aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd pGJí xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfjcif; ukd&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf rsm;jym;aom a&S;üaezl;aom b0ukd
atmufarhEkdif\? ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf; -

wpfckaom	ysufuyfjzpfuyfukdvnf;aumif;?
ESpfckaom	ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
oHk;ckaom	ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
av;ckaom	ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?

ig;ckaom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
q,fckaom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;] xkd (b0)
ü (ig) onf pokdYaom trnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tEG,f
&SdcJh\? pokdYaomtqif; &SdcJh\? pokdYaom tpm
&SdcJh\? pokdYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
pokdYaomtouftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd
(b0) rS aocJhí xkd (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\? xkd (b0) üvnf;
pokdYaom trnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\?
pokdYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tpm&SdcJh\?
pokdYaom csrf;om qif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
pokdYaomtouftykdif;tjcm;&SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd
(b0) rS aocJhí p (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\}
[ktjCIF;t&mESifhwuG ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifhwuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aezl;aom b0ukdatmufarhEkdif\?
igonf ptaMumif;aMumifh -

] twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\?
NrHK\? awmifxGwfuJhokdY wnf\? ckdifjrJaom
wHcg;wkdifuJhokdY wnf\? xkdowå0gwkdYonfyifvQif
(wpfb0rS wpfb0okdY) ajy;oGm;ukef\? usifvnfukef\?
aoukef\? jzpfay:ukef\? (twåESifh avmuonf)
jrJaomt&mwkdYESifh wlpGm tjrJ&Sdaeonfomwnf;}[k
od\}} [lí qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; 'kwd, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDí wnfjrJt,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif;wnfjrJ\[k jyukefV (2)

oów'd|d - wwd,0g'

33/ wwd,0g'üum; wnfjrJt,l&Sdukefaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukd taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd
pGJrSDí twåukdvnf;aumif; avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrJ\
[k jyukefoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; jyif;pGmtm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí
jrJNrHpGm tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí tzezfef
tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí rarhavsmhJcif;ukd pGJí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jCIF;ukd pGJí
xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunfjCIF;ukd
&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf rsm;jym;aom
a&S;ü aezl;aom b0ukd atmufarhEkdi\? ponfwkdYum;
tb,fenf; -

q,fckaom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
ESpfq,faom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
oHk;q,faom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
av;q,faom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;] xkd
(b0) ü (ig) onf pokdYaom trnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom
tEG,f&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? pokdYaom
tpm&SdcJh\? pokdYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
pokdYaomtouftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd
(b0) rS aocJhí xkd (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\? xkd (b0) üvnf;
pokdYaom trnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tEG,f&SdcJh\?
pokdYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? pokdYaomtpm&SdcJh\?
pokdYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\? pokdYaom
touftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd (b0) rS
aocJhí p (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\}[k tjCIF;t&mESifhwuG
ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifh wuG rsm;jym;aom
a&S;üaezl;aom b0ukd atmufarhEkdi\

xkdolonf pokdY qkd\ -

]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\? /rHK\?
awmifxGwfujhokdY wnf\? ckdifjrJaom
wHcg;wkdifujhokdY wnf\? xkdowå0gwkdYonfyifvQif
(wpfb0rS wpfb0okdY) aJy;oGm;ukef\? usifvnfukef\?
aoukef\? jzpfay:ukef\? (twåESifh avmuonf)
jrJaomt&mwkdYESifhwlpGm tjrJ&Sdaeonfomwnf;?
tb,faMumifhqkdaomf -

igonf jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí jrJNrHpGm
tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí tzezfef tm;xkwfjCIF;ukdpGJí
rarhavsmhJcIF;ukd pGJí aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;jcIF;ukd pGJí xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfhjCIF;ukd &\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aezl;aom
b0ukdatmufarhEkdiF\? ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf; -

q,fckaom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
ESpfq,faom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
oHk;q,faom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
av;q,faom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdvnf;aumif;] xkd
(b0) ü (ig) onf pokdYaom trnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom
tEG,f&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? pokdYaom
tpm&SdcJh\? pokdYaom csrf;omqif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
pokdYaomtouftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd
(b0) rS aocJhí xkd (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\? xkd (b0) üvnf;
pokdYaom trnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tEG,f &SdcJh\?
pokdYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? pokdYaomtpm&SdcJh\?
pokdYaom csrf;om qif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\? pokdYaom
touftykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd (ig) onf xkd (b0) rS
aocJhí p (b0) ü jzpfjyefcJY\}[k tjCIF;t&mESifhwuG
ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifh wuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
aezl;aom b0 ukd atmufarhEkdiF\? igonf
ptaMumif;aMumifh -

] twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrJ\?
NrHK\? awmifxGwfujhokdY wnf\? ckdifjrJaom
wHcg;wkdifujhokdY wnf\? xkdowå0gwkdYonfyifvQif
(wpfb0rS wpfb0okdY) ajy;oGm;ukef\? usifvnfukef\?
aoukef\? jzpfay:ukef\? (twåESifh avmuonf) jrJaomt&m
wkdyESifhwlpGm tjrJ&Sdaeonfomwnf;}[k od\}} [lí
qkdV

&[ef;wkdy ponfum; wwd, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDíwnfjrJt,l&Sdukefaom

tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;
avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrj\[k jyukefV (3)

oów'd|d pwkw→0g'

34/ pwkw→0g'üum; wnfjrjt,l&Sdukefaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukdtaMumif;jyKí tb,fukd
pGJrSDí twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrj\
[k jyukefoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;MuHpnfavh&Sd\
pl;prf;avh&Sd\
pl;prf;qifjcifí rdrd\ xifjrifcsufukd pokdY qkd\ -

]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif; jrj\? /rHK\
awmifxGwfujhokdY wnf\
wHcg;wkdifujhokdY wnf\
(wpfb0rS wpfb0okdY) ajy;oGm;ukef\
aoukef\
jzpfay:ukef\
jrJaomt&mwkdYESifh wlpGm tjrj&Sdaeonfomwnf;}}[k
qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; pwkw→taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDíwnfjrjt,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;
avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrj\[k jyukefV (4)

35/ &[ef;wkdY wnfjrjt,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrj\[k av;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV

&[ef;wkdY wnfjrjt,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrj\[k jyMuvQif pav;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif; p (av;rsKd;)

wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jyukef\? p (av;rsKd;)
wkdYrSwpfyg;aom taMumif; r&Sd/

36/ &[ef;wkdY]]pt,lwkdYonf podkdY pGJ,lxm;vQif
pokdY rSm;;Gif;pGm oHk;oyfxm;vQif
pokdYvm;&m&Sdukef\? pokdY wrvGef&Sdukef\}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd (av;rsKd;aomt,l)
ukdodawmfrl\

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd (av;rsKd;aomt,l) ukdvnf;
odawmfrl\? xkdYxuf txl;ojzifh vGefjrwfaom
w&m;ukdvnf; odawmfrl\? xkd (txl;ojzifh
vGefjrwfaomw&m;) ukd odawmfrlaomfvnf;
rSm;;Gif;pGm roHk;oyf?
rSm;;Gif;pGmroHk;oyfaomaMumifh xkd
(jrwpfGmbk&m;) onf ukd,fawmfwkdifomvQif
edAÁmefukd odawmfrl\

&[ef;wkdY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0'emwkdY\
jzpfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif; om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? (a0'emwkdYrS)
xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
odawmfrlojzifh (wpfpHkwpf&m) rpGJvrf;rlí
vGwfajrmufawmfrl\

37/ &[ef;wkdY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tMuif (w&m;)
wkdYukd ukd,fawmfwkdif xl;aom
ÓPjzifhrsufarSmufjyKí a[mawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom*kPfukd rSefpGm ajymvkdMuvQif tMuif
(w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJukefaom
jrifEkdifcJukefaom odEkdifcJukefaom Nidrfoufukefaom
rGefjrwfukefaom MuHpnfjcf;jzifh
ra&mufEkdifukefaom odrfarGUukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYom odEkdifukefaom xkdw&m;wkdYonf
ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

yXrbmP0g& NyD;V

{upööów'd|d

tcsKdUwnfjrJt,l av;rsKd;

38/ &[ef;wkdY tcsKdUwnfjrJ tcsKdUrwnfjrJ
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®P
wkdYonf&Sdukef\? (xkdolwkdYonf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjrJ\? tcsKdUrwnfjrJ[k
av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukef\? tcsKdUwnfjrJ
tcsKdUrwnfjrJ t,l&Sdukefaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
tb,fukd taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí
twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdU wnfjrJ\
tcsKdUrwnfjrJ[k av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
jyukefoenf;/

{upööów'd|d yXr0g'

39/ &[ef;wkdY &SnfaomumvvGefaomf
wpf&Hwpfcgü pavmuonf ysuf\?
xkdtcgonf&Sdonfomwnf;? avmuysufvwfaomf
owå0gwkdyonf rsm;aomtm;jzifh tmbó&¹ bHkü
jzpfukef\? xkdolwkdYonf xkdbHkü
psmefpdwfaMumifh jzpfukef\? ESpfodrfhjicf; (yDwd)
vQif tpm&Sdukef\? rdrdwkdY ukd,fa&mifjzifh
vif;vsuf&Sdukef\? aumif;uifü usufpm;ukef\?
wifhw,faom ae&m&Sdukef\? Mum&SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; wnfukefV

40/ &[ef;wkdY &Snfaom umvvGefaomf
wpf&Hwpfcgü pavmuonf jzpf\?
xkdtcgonf&Sdonfomwnf;? avmujzpfvwfaomf
(owå0grS) qdwfaom jA[®mhAdrmefonf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? xkdtcg wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom

jzpfCjh\? ightm; pokdY awmifhwjCIF;vnf; jzpf\?
powå0gwkdYonfvnf; p (jA[®mh)
bHkokdYa&mufvmukef\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

aemufrS jzpfay:vmaom owå0gwkdYtm;vnf; pokdY
tMuHjzpf\ -

]pToQifonf jA[®mjzpf\? r[mjA[®mjzpf\?
vTrf;rkd;Ekdifoljzpf\? rnfolurQ rvTrf;rkd;Ekdifoljzpf\?
pifppf (tvHk;pHkukd) jrifoljzpf\? tvkdtwkdif;
jzpfapEkdifoljzpf\? tpkd;&ol jzpf\? jyKoljzpf\?
zefqif;oljzpf\? tjrwfqHk;jzpf\? pDrHoljzpf\? (psmefü)
avhvmNyD;oljzpf\? jzpfNyD; jzpfqJowå0gwkdY\ tz
jzpf\? igwkdYukd pt&SifjA[®mzefqif;xm;\?
tb,fhaMumifhqkdaomf -

pbHkü pjA[®mBuD; a&S;OD;pGm
jzpfay:aeESifhonfukd igwkdY jrif&ukef\?
igwkdYonfum; aemufrSjzpfay:vmukef\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

43/ &[ef;wkdY xkdowå0gwkdYwGif a&S;OD;pGm
jzpfay:ESifhaom owå0gonf toufvnf; om vGefí&Snf\?
tqif;vnf; omvGefí vS\? wefckd;vnf; omvGefí BuD;\?
aemufrS jzpfay:vmukefaom owå0gwkdYonfum;
(a&S;OD;pGm jzpfay:ESifhaom owå0gESifh
ESdKif;pmvQif) toufvnf;wkdukef\? tqif;vnf; rvSukef?
wefckd;vnf; enf;ukefV

44/ &[ef;wkdY pokdYaom taMumif;onf &Sdao;\?
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom owå0gonf xkd (jA[®mh) bkHrS
pkawcJhí p (vLYbHk) okdY a&mufvmaomf vLYabmifrS
&aoh&[ef;abmifokdY 0ifNyD;vQif jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí NrNrHHpGm tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí
tzefzef tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJírarhavsmhJCIF;ukd pGJí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jCIF;ukd pGJí
xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfjCIF;ukd&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf a&S;ü aezl;aom xkd (jA[®mh)

b0ukd atmufarhEkdif\? xkdYxuf vGefí
ratmufarhEkdif? xkdolonf þokdY qkd\ -

]]tMuiftoQifonf jA[®mjzpf\? r[mjA[®mjzpf\?
vTrf;rkd;Ekdifoljzpf\? rnfolurQrvTrf;rkd;Ekdifoljzpf\?
pifppf (tvHk;pHkukd) jrifoljzpf\? tvkdtwkdif;
jzpfapEkdifoljzpf\? tpkd;&oljzpf\? jyKoljzpf\?
zefqif;oljzpf\? tjrwfqHk;jzpf\? pDrHoljzpf\? (psmefü)
avhvmNyD;oljzpf\? jzpfNyD;jzpfqj owå0gwkdY\
tzjzpf\? igwkdYukd ,if;t&SifjA[®m zefqif;xm;\? xkd
(jA[®m) onf (jzpfay:jcif;r&Sdí) jrj\? (aojcif;r&Sdí)
ckdifjrj\? (xm0pOf&Sdaeí) wnfjrj\? azmufjyefjcif;oabm
r&Sd? (xkdYaMumifh) jrJaom t&mwkdYESifh wlpGm
wnfjrjwkdif;yif wnfvwåHU? xkdt&SifjA[®m
zefqif;xm;aom igwkdYonfum; (jzpfay:jcif;&Sdí)
rjrJukef? (aojcif;&Sdí) rckdifjrJukef? toufwkdukef\?
aojcif;oabm&Sdukef\? (xkdYaMumifh) þ (vIY)
bHkokdYa&mufvmukef\}}[k qkdV

&[ef;wkdY þonfum; yXr taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDí tcsKdUwnfjrj
tcsKdUrwnfjrj t,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;
avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjrj\ tcsKdUrwnfjrj[k
jyukefV (1-5)

1/ 'kwd,psmefoHk;bHkwGif wwd,bHk?
ta&mift0gxGufaom jA[®mwkdY\ae&m/

Ã

{upööów'd|d 'kwd,0g'

45/ 'kwd,0g'üum; tcsKdUwnfjrj tcsKdUrwnfjrj
t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonftb,fukd
taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí twåukdvnf;aumif;?

avmuukdvnf;aumif;tcsKdUwnfjrJ\ tcsKdUrwnfjrJ[k
jyukefoenf; -

&[ef;wkdY cd×mya'godu¹ rnfaom ewfwkdYonf
&Sdukef\? xkdewfwkdYonf tvGefMumjrifhpGmusDp,f
aysmfyg;vsuf aeukefí (pm;aomuf&ef)
owdarhaomaMumifh xkdewfb0rS pkawukefV

46/ &[ef;wkdY pokdYaom taMumif;onf &Sdao;\?
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom owå0gonf xkd (ewf) bkHrS
pkawcJhí p (vIY) bHkokdY a&mufvmaomf vIYabmifrS
&aoh&[ef;abmifokdY 0ifNyD;vQif
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí jrJNrHpGm
tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí tzefzef tm;xkwfjcif;ukd
pGJírarhavsmhjcif;ukd pGJGí aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd pGJí xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfjcif;ukd&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf a&S;ü aezl;aom xkd (ewf)
b0ukdatmufarhEkdif\? xkdYxufvGefí ratmufarhEkdif?
xkdolonf pokdY qkd\ -

]]tMuiftoQifewfwkdYonf cd×mya'godu r[kwfukef?
xkdewfwkdYonf
tvGefMumjrifhpGmusDp,faysmfyg;vsuf raeukefí
(pm;aomuf&ef) owdrarhaomaMumifh xkdewfb0rS
rpkaw ukef? (jzpfay:jcif;r&Sdí) jrJukef\? (aojcif;r&Sdí)
ckdifjrJukef\? (xm0pOf&Sdaeí) wnfjrJ ukef\?
azmufjyefjcif;oabm r&Sdukef? (xkdYaMumifh) jrJaom
t&mwkdYESifhwlpGm wnfjrJ wkdif;yifwnfukefvwåHU?
cd×mya'godujzpfaoim igwkdYonfum; tvGefMum
jrifhpGm usDp,f aysmfyg;vsufaeukefí (pm;aomuf&ef)
owdarhaomaMumifh xkd (ewf) b0rS pkawcJhukef\?
(jzpfay:jcif;&Sdí) rjrJukef? (aojcif;&Sdí) rckdifjrJukef?
toufwkdukef\? aojcif;oabm &SdukefV (xkdYaMumifh)
p (vIY) bHkokdY a&mufvmukef\}}[k qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; 'kwd, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
 taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDítcsKdUwnfjr]
 tcsKdUrwnfjr] t,l&Sdukefaom
 tcsKdUorPjAm[®PwkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;?
 avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjr]\? tcsKdUrwnfjr][k
 jyukef\ (2-6)

1/ cd×mya'godu (ygVd) c×m = aysmfyg;jcif;aMumifh
 + ya'godu = ysufpD;aomewf/

Ã

{upööów'd|d wwd,0g'

47/ wwd,0g'üum; tcsKdUwnfjr] tcsKdUrwnfjr]
 t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukd
 taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí twåukdvnf;aumif;?
 avmuukdvnf;aumif;tcsKdUwnfjr]\ tcsKdUrwnfjr][k
 jyukefoenf; -

&[ef;wkdY raemya'godu¹ rnfaom ewfwkdYonf
 &Sdukef\? xkdewfwkdYonf
 tvGefMumjrifhpGmtcsif;csif; wpdef;pdef;
 Munfhukefojzifh tcsif;csif; a'gopdwfjzpfukefí
 ukd,fpdwfyifyef;aomaMumifhxkdewfb0rS pkawukef\

48/ &[ef;wkdY pokdYaom taMumif;onf &Sdao;\?
 wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom owå0gonfxkd (ewf) bkHrS
 pkawcjhí p (vIY) bHkokdY a&mufvmaomf vIYabmifrS
 &aoh&[ef;abmifokdY 0ifNyD;vQif
 jyif;pGmtm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí jrJNrHpGm
 tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí tzefzef tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJírarh
 avsmhjicif;ukd pGJGí aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd
 pGJí xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
 pdwfwnfMunfjcif;ukd&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
 wnfMunfvwfaomf a&S;ü aezi;aomxkd (ewf) b0ukd

atmufarhEkdif\? xkdYxufvGefí ratmufarhEkdif?
xkdolonf pokdY qkd\ -

]]tMuif toQifewfwkdYonf raemya'godu r[kwfukef?
xkdewfwkdYonf tvGefMumjrifhpGmtcsif;csif;
wpdef;pdef; rMunfhukefojzifh tcsif;csif; a'gopdwf
rjzpfukefí ukd,fpdwfryifyef;ukefaom aMumifh xkd
(ewf) b0rS rpkawukef? (jzpfay:jcif; r&Sdí) jrJukef?
(aojcif; r&Sdí) ckdifjrJukef\? (xm0pOf&Sdaeí)
wnfjrJukef\? azmufjyefjcif;oabm r&Sdukef?
(xkdYaMumifh) jrJaomt&mwkdYESifh wlpGm
wnfjrJwkdif;yif wnfukefvwåHU? raemya'godujzpf aom
igwkdYum;tvGefMumjrifhpGm tcsif;csif; wpdef;pdef;
Munfhukefojzifh tcsif;csif; a'go
pdwfjzpfukefíukd,fpdwfyifyef;aomaMumifh xkd (ewf)
b0rS pkawcJhukef\? (jzpfay:jcif;&Sdí) rjrJukef?
(aojcif;&Sdí) rckdifjrJukef? toufwkdukef\?
aojcif;oabm&Sdukef\ (xkdYaMumifh) pvIY
bHkokdYa&mufvmukef\}}[k qkd\

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; wwd, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDítcsKdUwnfjrJ
tcsKdUrwnfjrJ t,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuudkvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjrJ\? tcsKdUrwnfjrJ[k
jyukef\ (3-7)

1/ raem = a'gopdwfaMumifh + ya'godu =
ysufpD;aomewf/

Ä

{upööów'd|d pwkw→0g'

49/ pwkw→0g'üum; tcsKdUwnfjrJ tcsKdUrwnfjrJ
t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonftb,fukd

taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif;tcsKdUwnfjrj\? tcsKdUrwnfjrj[k
jyukefoenf; -

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;MuHpnfavh&Sd\
pl;prf;avh&Sd\
pl;prf;qifjcifí rdrd\ xifjrifcsufukd pokdY qkd\ -

]rsufpd em; ESm vQm ukd,f[kqkdtyfaom p (½kyf)
twåonf (jzpfjcif;&Sdí) rjrj? (ysufjcif;&Sdí) rckdifjrj?
(xm0pOf &Sdraeí) rwnfjrj? azmufjyefjcif; oabm&Sd\
pdwf raem OdnmOf[khqkdtyfaom p (emrf) twåonf
(jzpfjcif;r&Sdí) jrj\? (aojcif;r&Sdí) ckdifjrj\
(xm0pOf&Sdaeí) wnfjrj\? azmufjyefjcif; oabm r&Sd?
jrJaom t&mwkdYESifh wlpGm
wnfjrjWkdif;yifwnfvwåHU}}[k qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; pwkw→ taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDítcsKdUwnfjrj
tcsKdUrwnfjrj t,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUorPjAm[®PwkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjrj\? tcsKdUrwnfjrj[k
jyukefV (4-8)

50/ &[ef;wkdY tcsKdUwnfjrj tcsKdUrwnfjrj
t,l&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®PwkdYonf
twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjrj\?
tcsKdUrwnfjrj[k pav;rsKd;aomtaMumif; wkdYjzifh
jyukefV

&[ef;wkdY tcsKdUwnfjrj tcsKdUrwnfjrj
t,l&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®P
tm;vHk;wkdYonftwåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjrj\ tcsKdrwnfjrj[k
jyMuvQif pav;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? p (av;rsKd;)
wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom

taMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jyukef\? p (av;rsKd;)
wkdYrS wpyfg;aom taMumif;r&Sd/

51/ &[ef;wkdY]]pt,lwkdYonf pokdY pGJ,lxm;vQif
pokdY rSm;,Gif;pGm oHk;oyfxm;vQif
pokdYvm;&m&Sdukef\? pokdY wrvGef&Sdukef\}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd (av;rsKd;aomt,l)
ukdodawmfrl\

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd (av;rsKd;aom t,l) ukdvnf;
odawmfrl\? xkdYxuf txl;ojzifhvGefjrwaom
w&m;ukdvnf; odawmfrl\? xkd (txl;ojzifh
vGefjrwaomw&m;) ukdodawmfrlaomf vnf;
rSm;,Gif;pGm roHk;oyf?
rSm;,Gif;pGmroHk;oyfaomaMumifhxkd
(jrwpfGmbk&m;) onf ukd,fawmf wkdifomvQif
edAÁmefukd odawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0'emwkdY\
jzpfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? a0'emwkdYrS
xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
odawmfrlojzifh (wpfpHkwpf&m) rpGJvrf;rlí
vGwfajrmufawmfrl\

52/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tMuifw&m;wkdYukd ukd,fawmfwkdifxl;aom
ÓPjzifhrsufarSmufjyKí a[mawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom *kPfukd rSefpGmajymvkdMuvQif
tMuifw&m;wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJukefaom
jrifEkdifcJukefaom odEkdifcJukefaom Nidrfoufukefaom
rGefjrwfukefaom MuHpnfjcf; jzifh
ra&mufEkdifukefaom odrfarGUukefaom

ynm&SdwkdYom odEkdifukefaom xkdw&m;wkdYonf
ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

tEÅmeEÅ'd|d tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sdt,l av;rsKd;

53/ &[ef;wdkY tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\?
(xkdolwkdYonf) avmu\ tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sdukd
av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukef\?
tqHk;&SdtqHk;r&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukd
taMumif;jytb,fukd pGJrSDí avmu\ tqHk;&Sd
tqHk;r&Sdukd av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
jyukefoenf;/

tEÅmeEÅ'd|d yXr0g'

54/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aom
orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;jyif;pGmtm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí
NrNrHHpGmtm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí tzefzef
tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí rarhhravsmhjcf;ukd pGJGí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcf;ukd pGJí
xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfjcf;ukd&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf avmuü tqHk;&Sd\[k xifrSwfvsuf ae\?
xkdolonf pokdY qkd\ -

]]pavmuonf tqHk;&Sd\? ywfí oGm;Ekdifaom
c&D;&Sd\? tb,faMumifhqkdaomf-igonfjyif;pGm
tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí NrNrHHpGm tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí
tzefzef tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJírarhhravsmhjcf;ukd pGJGí

aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd pGJí
xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfnfMunfjcif;ukd&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf avmuü tqHk;&Sd\[k xifrSwf vsuf
ae\? ptaMumif;aMumifh pavmuonf tqHk;&Sd\? ywfí
oGm;Ekdifaom c&D;&Sd\[k igod\}} [líqkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; yXr taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDí tqHk;&SdtqHk;r&Sd
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf avmu\
tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sd ukdjyukefV (1-9)

tEÅmeEÅ'd|d 'kwd,0g'

55/ 'kwd,0g'üum; tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sd
t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
tb,fukdtaMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí avmu\
tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sdukd jyukefoenf; -

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; jyif;pGmtm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí
NrNrHHpGm tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí tzefzef
tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí rarhravsmhjicif;ukd pGJGí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd pGJí
xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfnfMunfjcif;ukd&\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf avmuü tqHk;r&Sd\[k xifrSwfvsuf
ae\? xkdolonf pokdY qkd\ -

]]pavmuonf tqHk;r&Sd? tykdif;tjcm; r&Sd?]
pavmuonf tqHk;&Sd\? ywfí oGm;Ekdifaom c&D;&Sd\
[k qkdMuaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\ pum;onf rSm;\?
pavmuonftqHk;r&Sd tykdif;tjcm;r&Sd?
tb,faMumifhqkdaomf -

igonf jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí jrJNrHHpGm
tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí tzezfef tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí
rarhravsmhjcif;ukd pGJGí aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd pGJí xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfjcif;ukd &\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf avmuü tqHk; r&Sd[k
xifrSwfvsufae\? ptaMumif;aMumifh pavmuonf
tqHk;r&Sd? tykdif;tjcm;r&Sd[k igod\}} [lí qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; 'kwd, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDí tqHk;&SdtqHk;r&Sd
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf avmu\
tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sd ukdjyukefV (2-10)

tEÅmeEÅ'd|d wwd,0g'

56/ wwd,0g'üum; tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sd
t,l&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®PwkdYonf
tb,fukdtaMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí avmu\
tqHk;r&Sdukd jyukefoenf; -

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; jyif;pGmtm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí
jrJNrHHpGm tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJí tzezfef
tm;xkwfjcf;ukd pGJírarhravsmhjcif;ukd pGJGí
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd pGJí xkdokdY
oabm&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunfjcif;ukd &\? ,if;okdY
pdwfonf wnfMunfvwfaomf avmuü
txufESifhatmuftqHk;&Sd\? zDvm¹um; tqHk;r&Sd[k
xifjrifvsuf aeV xkdolonf pokdY qkd\ -

]]pavmuonf tqHk;vnf; &Sd\? tqHk;vnf;
r&Sd?]pavmuonf tqHk;&Sd\? ywfíOGm;Ekdifao
m c&D;&Sd\}[k qkdMuaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onf rSm;V] pavmuonftqHk;r&Sd tydkif;tjcm;
r&Sd}[k qkdMuaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onfvnf;rSm;V tb,faMumifhqkdaomf -

igonf jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí jrJNrHHpGm
tm;xkwfjCIF;ukd pGJí tzezfef tm;xkwfjCIF;ukdpGJí
rarhavsmhJcIF;ukd pGJGí aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;jcIF;ukd pGJí xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfjCIF;ukd &\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf avmuü txufESifh atmuftqHk;&Sd\
zDvmum; tqHk;r&Sd[k xifrSwfvsuf ae\
ptaMumif;aMumifh þ avmuonftqHk;vnf; &Sd\
tqHk;vnf; r&Sd[k ig od\}} [lí qkdV

&[ef;wkdY þonfum; wwd, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDí tqHk;&SdtqHk;r&Sd
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonfavmu\
tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sdukd jyukefV (3-11)

1/ zDvm -ab;ywf0ef;usif/

Ã

tEÅmeEÅ'd|d pwkw→0g'

57/ pwkw→0g'üum; tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sd
t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
tb,fukdtaMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí avmu\
tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sdukd jyukefoenf; -

&[ef;wdkY þavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;MuHpnfavh&Sd\
pl;prf;avh&Sd\
pl;prf;qifjCifí rdrd\ xifjrifcsufukd þokdY
qkd\ -]]þavmuonf tqHk;&Sdvnf; r[kwf? tqHk;r&Sdvnf;
r[kwf?] þavmuonf tqHk; &Sd\
ywfí oGm;Ekdifaom
c&D;&Sd\}[k ajymMuaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onf rSm;V] þavmuonf tqHk;r&Sd
tykdif;tjcm;r&Sd}[k ajymMuaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onfvnf; rSm;\?] þavmuonf tqHk;vnf; &Sd\

tqHk;vnf; r&Sd}[k ajymMu aomxkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onfvnf; rSm;\? pavmuonf tqHk;&Sdvnf; r[kwf?
tqHk;r&Sdvnf; r[kwf}}][k qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; pwkw→ taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDí tqHk;&SdtqHk;r&Sd
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf avmu\
tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sd ukdjyukefV (4-12)

58/ &[ef;wkdY tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom
xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf avmu\
tqHk;&SdtqHk;r&Sdukd pav;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV

&[ef;wkdY tqHk;&Sd tqHk;r&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wkdYonf avmu\
tqHk;&SdtqHk;r&Sdukd jyMuvQif pav;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? p (av;rsKd;)
wkdYwGifwpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jyukef\? p (av;rsKd;)
wkdYrS wpyfg;aomtaMumif;r&Sd/

59/ &[ef;wkdY]]pt,lwkdYonf pokdY pGJ,lxm;vQif
pokdY rSm;,Gif;pGm oHk;oyfxm;vQif
pokdYvm;&m&Sdukef\? pokdY wrvGef&Sdukef\}}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkd (av;rsKd;aomt,l)
ukdodawmfrlV

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkd (av;rsKd;aomt,l) ukdvnf;
odawmfrl\? xkdYxuf txl;ojzifh vGefjrwfaom
w&m;ukdvnf; odawmfrl\? xkd (txl;ojzifh
vGefjrwfaomw&m;) ukd odawmfrlaomfvnf;
rSm;,Gif;pGm roHk;oyf?
rSm;,Gif;pGmroHk;oyfaomaMumifh xkd
(jrwfpGmbk&m;) onf udk,fawmfwkdifomvQif
edAÁmefukd odawmfrlV

&[ef;wkdY jrwpGmbk&m;onf a0'emwkdY\
jzpfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif; a0'emwkdYrS
xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
odawmfrlojzifh (wpfpHkwpf&m) rpGJvrf;rlí
vGwfajrmufawmfrlV

60/ &[ef;wkdY jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tMuifw&m;wkdYukd ukd,fawmfwkdif xl;aomÓPjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKí a[mawmfrl\? jrwpGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom*kPfukd rSefpGmajymvkdMuvQif
tMuifw&m;wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJukefaom
jrifEkdifcJukefaom odEkdifcJukefaom Nidrfoufukefaom
rGefjrwfukefaom MuHpnfjcf; jzifh
ra&mufEkdifukefaom odrfarGUukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYom odEkdifukefaom xkdw&m;wkdYonf
ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

tr&m0dau©y 0g'

tqHk;r&SdypfvTifhaom t,lav;rsKd;

61/ &[ef;wkdY tqHk;r&SdypfvTifhaom
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
&Sdukef\? (xkdolwkdYonf) xkdxkdt&mü
tar;chMu&vQif av;rsKd;aomtaMumif;wkdYjzifh
tqHk;r&SdypfvTifhaom pum;ukd qkdukefV

tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom t,l&Sdukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf xkdxkdt&mü
tar;chMu&vQif tb,fukd taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí
av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
tqHk;r&SdypfvTifhaom pum;ukd qkdukefoenf;/

tr&m0dau©y'd|d yXr0g'

62/ &[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;]]pum;
ukokdvfwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rod?]]pum;
tukokdvfwnf;}}[k[kwfrSef aomtwkdif; rod? xkdoltm;
pokdY tMuHjzpf\ -

]]pum; ukokdvf[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; ig rod? pum;
tukodkvf[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif;igrod? igonf pum;
ukokdvf[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodbjvsuf pum;
tukodkvf[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodbjvsuf pum;
ukokdvf[kaomfvnf; ajzjim;tH? p
um;tukodkvf[kaomfvnf; ajzjim;tH? ig\ xkdtajzonf
trSm;jzpf&m\? xkdtrSm;aMumifh ightm;yifyef;jcif;
jzpf&m\? xkdyifyef;jcif;aMumifh ightm; tEÅ&m,f
jzpf&m\}}[k tMuH jzpfV

xkdolonf pokdY rrSefajymjcif;ukd
aMumufaomaMumifh rrSefajymjcif;ukd
pufqkyfaomaMumifhpum; ukokdvfwnf;[k rajz? pum;
tukokdvfwnf;[k rajz? xkdxkdt&mü
tar;ch&vQif]]pokdY[kvnf; igr,l? xkdokdY[kvnf; igr,l?
tjcm;okdY[kvnf; igr,l? (pokdY xkdokdY tjcm;okdY)
r[kwf[kvnf; igr,l? (pokdY xkdokdY tjcm;okdY)
r[kwfonfhr[kwf[kvnf; igr,l}}[k tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
pum;ukd qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; yXr taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDí tqHk; r&SdypfvTifhaom
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®wkdYonf
xkdxkdt&mü tar;chMu&vQiftqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
pum;ukd qkdukefV (1-13)

tr&m0dau©y 'kwd,0g'

63/ 'kwd,0g'üum; tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfxkdxkdt&mü
tar;chMu&vQif tb,fukd taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí
tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaompum;ukd qkdukefoenf; -

pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;]]pum;ukokdvfwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rod?]]pum; tukokdvfwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;rod? xkdoltm; pokdY tMuHjzpf\ -

]]pum; ukokdvf[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; ig rod? pum;
tukodkvf[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif;igrod? igonf pum;
ukokdvf[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodbJvsuf pum;
tukodkvf[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodbJvsuf pum;
ukokdvf[kaomfvnf; ajzjim;tH?
pum;tukodkvf[kaomfvnf; ajzjim;tH?
xkdajzjcf;aMumifh ightm; ESpfoufjcf;]qE´}
onfvnf;aumif;? wyfrufjcf;]&m*} onfvnf;aumif;?
trsufxGufjcf;]a'go} onfvnf;aumif;?
pdwfxdckdufjcf;]y#dC} onfvnf;aumif; jzpf&m\? xkd
ESpfoufjcf;]qE´}? wyfrufjcf;]&m*}?
trsufxGufjcf;]a'go}? pdwfxdckdufjcf;]y#dC}
aMumifh ightm; pGJvrf;jcf;]Oyg'gef} jzpf&m\
xkdpGJvrf;jcf;aMumifh ightm; yifyef;jcf; jzpf&m\
xkdyifyef;jcf;aMumifh ightm;tEÅ&m,fjzpf&m\}}[k
tMuH jzpfV

xkdolonf pokdY pGJvrf;jcf;ukd
aMumufaomaMumifh pGJvrf;jcf;ukd
pufqkyfaomaMumifh p um;ukokdvfwnf;[k rajz? pum;
tukokdvfwnf;[k rajz? xkdxkdt&mü
tar;ch&vQif]]pokdY[kvnf; ig r,l? xkdokdY[kvnf; igr,l?
tjcm;okdY[kvnf; igr,l? (pokdY xkdokdY tjcm;okdY)
r[kwf[kvnf; ig r,l? (pokdY xkdokdY tjcm;okdY) r[kwfonf
r[kwf[kvnf; igr,l}}[k tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom pum;ukd
qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; 'kwd, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDítqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
xkdxkdt&mü tar;chMu&vQif tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
pum;ukd qkdV (2-14)

tr&m0dau©y wwd,0g'

64/ wwd,0g'üum; tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfxkdxkdt&mü
tar;chMu&vQif tb,fukd taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí
tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaompum;ukd qkdukefoenf; -

pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;]]pum;ukokdvfwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif; rod?]]pum; tukokdvfwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rod? xkdoltm; pokdY tMuHjzpf\

-
]]pum; ukokdvf[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; ig rod? pum;
tukodkvf[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif; ig rod? igonf pum;
ukokdvf[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodbJvsuf pum;
tukodkvf[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; rodbJvsuf pum;
ukokdvf[kaomfvnf; ajzjim;tH? p
um;tukodkvf[kaomfvnf; ajzjim;tH? ynm&Sdukefaom
odrfarGUaom ÓPf&Sdukefaom olwpfyg;wkdYt,lukd
avhvmNyD;jzpfukefaom om;NrD;zsm;ukd
ypfcGJEkdifonfh av;orm;ESifh wlukef
aomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\? xkdolwkdYonf
rSm;aomt,lwkdYukd ynmjzifh zsufqD;aebdouJhokdY
usufpm;aeukef\? xkdolwkdYonf ighukd xkd (ukokdvf
tukokdvf) wkdYü ar;ppfukef&m\? pdppfukef&m\?
qkdqHk;rukef&m\? xkdokdYar;ppfMuvQif
pdppfMuvQif qkdqHk;rMuvQifxkdolwkdYtm; igonf
jynfhpHkpGm rajzEkdif&m? xkd (rajzEkdifjcif;)

aMumifh ightm; yifyef;jcif;jzpf &m\? xkd (yifyef;jcif;)
aMumifh ightm; tEÅ&m,fjzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdolonf pokdY ar;ppfjcf;ukd aMumufaomaMumifh
ar;ppfjcf;ukd pufqkyfaomaMumifh pum;ukokdvfnf;
[k rajz? pum; tukokdvfnf;[k rajz? xkdxkdt&mü
tar;ch&vQif]]pokdY[kvnf; ig r,l? xkdokdY[kvnf; ig r,l?
tjcm;okdY[kvnf; ig r,l? (pokdY xkdokdYtjcm;odkY)
r[kwf[kvnf; ig r,l? (pokdY xkdokdY tjcm;okdY) r[kwfonf
r[kwf[kvnf; igr,l}}[k tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom pum;ukd
qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; wwd, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDítqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
xkdxkdt&mü tar;chMu&vQif tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
pum;ukd qkdukefV (3-15)

tr&m0dau©y pwkw→0g'

65/ pwkw→0g'üum; tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfxkdxkdt&mü
tar;chMu&vQif tb,fukd taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJrSDí
tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaompum;ukd qkdukefoenf; -

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü ynmEHkYaom tvGefawGa0aom
tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;
xkdxkdt&mü tar;chMu&vQif ynmEHkYjcif;
tvGefawGa0jcif;aMumifh xkdtqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
pum;ukd qkdV

]]wpfyg;aom avmu&Sdoavm}}[k (oif) ighukd
ar;aomf]]wpfyg;aom avmu&Sd\}}
[kigt,l&Sdc]hvQif]]wpfyg;aom avmu&Sd\}}[k oifhtm;
ig ajz&m\? (okdY&mwGif) pokdY[kvnf;ig r,l?
xkdokdY[kvnf; ig r,l? tjcm;okdY[kvnf; ig r,l? (pokdY

xkdokdY tjcmm;okdY) r[kwf[kvnf; ig r,l? (pokdY
xkdokdY tjcmm;okdY) r[kwfonf r[kwf[kvnf; ig r,l/

wpfyg;aom avmu r&Sdoavm/y/

wpfyg;aom avmu &Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf;
r&Sdoavm/y/

wpfyg;aom avmu &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? r&Sdonfvnf;
r[kwfoavm/y/

(aoí) wpfzef jzpfay:aom owå0gwkdY
&Sdukefoavm/y/

(aoí) wpfzef jzpfay:aom owå0gwkdY
r&Sdukefoavm/y/

(aoí) wpfzef jzpfay:aom owå0gwkdY &Sdvnf;&Sd
r&Sdvnf; r&Sdukefoavm/y/

(aoí) wpfzef jzpfay:aom owå0gwkdY &Sdonfvnf;
r[kwf? r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfoavm/y/

aumif;rl raumif;rluHwkdY\
tusKd;0dyguf&Sdoavm/y/ aumif;rl raumif;rluHwkdY\
tusKd;0dyguf r&Sdoavm/y/

aumif;rl raumif;rluHwkdY\ tusKd;0dyguf
&Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf; r&Sdoavm/y/

aumif;rl raumif;rluHwkdY\ tusKd;0dyguf
&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfoavm/y/

owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdoavm/y/

owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü r&Sdoavm/y/

owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdvnf;&Sd
r&Sdvnf; r&Sdoavm/y/

owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf?
r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfoavm} }[k

(oif) ighukd ar;aomf]]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf?
r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf}}[k ig t,l&SdcJhvQif]]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? r&Sdonfvnf;
r[kwf}}[k oifhtm; ig ajz&m\? (okdY&mwGif)
pokdY[kvnf; ig r,l? xkdokdY[kvnf; igr,l?
tjcm;okdY[kvnf; ig r,l? (pokdY xkdokdY tjcm;okdY)
r[kwf[kvnf; ig r,l? (pokdYxkdokdY tjcm;okdY) r[kwfonf
r[kwf[kvnf; ig r,l[k qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; pwkw→ taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDítqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwkdYonf
xkdxkdt&mü tar;chMu&vQif tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
pum;ukd qkdukefV (4-16)

66/ &[ef;wkdY tqHk;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom
t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf xkdxkdt&mü
tar;chMu&vQif tqHk;r&SdypfvTifhaom pum;ukd
pav;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh qkdukefV

&[ef;wkdY tqHk;r&SdypfvTifhaom t,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wkdYonf xkdxkdt&mütar;chMu&i
tqHk;r&SdypfvTifhaom pum;ukd qkdMuvQif
pav;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? p
(av;rsKd;) wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; qkdukef\? p (av;rsKd;)
wkdYrS wpyfg;aom taMumif; r&Sd/y/¹ jrwpfGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom*kPfukd rSefpGmajymvkdMuvQif tMuif
(w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&mV eufeJukefaom /y/²
xkdw&m;wkdYonf ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

1/ y -tykd'f 59 jyefMunfhyg/

2/ y -tykd'f 60 jyefMunfhyg/

Ã

t"dpöorkyÜEé0g'

taMumif;rJht,lESpfrsKd;

67/ &[ef;wkdY taMumif;rJh t,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\?
(xkdolwkdYonf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; taMumif;rJh jzpfay:\
[kESpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV/
taMumif;rJh t,l&Sdukefaom toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
tb,fukd taMumif;jyKí tb,f ukdpGJrSDí
twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; taMumif;rJh
jzpfay:\[k ESpfrsKd;aomtaMumif;wkdYjzifh
jyukefoenf; -

t"dpöorkyÜEé yXr0g'

68/ &[ef;wkdY tonowfrnfaom jA[®mwkdYonf
&Sdukef\? xkdjA[®mwkdYonf (y#doaE")
onmjzpfay:jcif;aMumifh xkd (jA[®mh) bHkrS
pkawukef\? &[ef;wkdY pokdYaom taMumif;onf
&Sdao;\? wpfOD; wpfa,mufaom owå0gonf xkd
(jA[®mh) bHkrS pkawí p (vIY) bHkokdY a&muf
vmaomfvIYabmifrS &aoh &[ef;abmifokdY 0ifNyD;vQif
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí
jrJNrHpGmtm;xkwfjcif;ukd pGJí tzezfef tm;xkwfjcif;ukd
pGJí rarhavsmhjcif;ukd pGJí aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;ukd pGJí xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfjcif;ukd &\? ,if;okdY pdwfonf
wnfMunfvwfaomf y#doaE"onmjzpfay:jcif;ukd
atmufarhEkdif\? xkdYxuf tvGefratmufarhEkdif/
xkdolonfpokdY qkd\ -

]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;rJh jzpfay:\? tb,faMumifhqkdaomf igonf

a&S;ü r&SdcJ? xkdigonf r&SdcJhbjvsuf ,ck
xif&Sm;&Sdvm\}}[k qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; yXr taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDítaMumif;rJh
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; taMumif;rJh
jzpfay:\[k jyukefV (1-17)

t"dpöorkyÜEé 'kwd,0g'

69/ 'kwd,0g'üum; taMumif;rJh t,l&Sdukefaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukdtaMumif;jyKí tb,fukd
pGJrSDí twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif;
taMumif;rJhjzpfay:\[k jyukefoenf; -

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;MuHpnfavh&Sd\?
pl;prf;avh&Sd\? xkdolonf trsKd;rsKd;MuHpnfí pl;prf;
qifjcifí rdrd\xifjrifcsufukdpokdY qkd\ -

]]twåonfvnf;aumif;? avmuonfvnf;aumif;
taMumif;rJh jzpf\}}[k qkdV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; 'kwd, taMumif;wnf;? ,if;ukd
taMumif;jyKí ,if;ukd pGJrSDítaMumif;rJh
t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaom orP jAm[®PwkdYonf
twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; taMumif;rJh
jzpfay:\[k jyukefV (2-18)

70/ &[ef;wkdY taMumif;rJh t,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; taMumif;rJh jzpfay:ukef\[k þ
ESpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV

&[ef;wkdY taMumif;rJh t,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wkdYonf twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; taMumif;rJh jzpfay:\[k þ
ESpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh aomfvnf;aumif;? þ

(ESpfrsKd;) wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jyukef\? p (ESpfrsKd;)
wkdYrS wpyfg;aom taMumif;r&Sd/y/¹ jrwpfGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom *kPfukd rSefpGmajymvkdMuvQif
tMuifw&m;wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJukefaom /y/²
xkdw&m;wkdYonfponfwkdY yifwnf;/

71/ &[ef;wkdY a&S;tzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
a&S;tzkdYukd pGJ,lukefaom
xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonfa&S;tzkdYukd pGJrSDí
rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
pwpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;aom taMumif;
wkdYjzifhajyma[mukef\

&[ef;wkdY a&S;tzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
a&S;tzkdYukd pGJ,lukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wkdYonfha&S;tzkdYukd pGJrSDí
rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
a[majymMuvQif pwpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;
aomtaMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? p
(wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;) wkdYwGif
wpfrsKd;rsKd;aomtaMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
ajyma[mukef\ p (wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;) wkdYrS
wpyfg;aom taMumif;r&Sd/

72/ &[ef;wkdY]]pt,lwkdYonf pokdY pGJ,lxm;vQif
pokdY rSm;;Gif;pGm oHk;oyfxm;vQifpokdY
vm;&m&Sdukef\? pokdY wrvGef&Sdukef\}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd (wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;aomt,l) ukd
odawmfrl\

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd (wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;aom t,l)
ukdvnf; odawmfrl\ xkdYxuf txl; ojzifhvGefjrwfaom
w&m;ukdvnf; odawmfrl\? xkd (txl;ojzifh
vGefjrwfaomw&m;) ukd odawmfrlaomfvnf;
rSm;;Gif;pGm roHk;oyf? rSm;;Gif;pGm

roHk;oyfaomaMumifh xkd (jrwfpGmbk&m;onf)
ukd,fawmfwkdifomvQif edAÁmefukd odawmfrl\

&[ef;wkdY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a0'emwkdY\
jzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;?
csKyfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? a0'emwkdYrS
xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
odawmfrolojzifh (wpfpHkwpf&m) rpGJvrf;rlí
vGwfajrmufawmfrl\

73/ &[ef;wkdY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tMuif (w&m;)
wkdYukd ukd,fawmfwkdif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifhrsufarSmufjyKí a[mawmfrl\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom*kPfukd rSefpGm ajymvkdMuvQif tMuif
(w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJukefaom
jrifEkdifcJukefaom odEkdifcJukefaom Nidrfoufukefaom
rGefjrwfukefaom MuHpnfjcf;jzifh
ra&mufEdkifukefaom odrfarGUukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYom odEkdifukefaom xkdw&m;wkdYonf
ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

1/ y -tykd'f 60 jyefMunfhyg/
2/ y -tykd'f 60 jyefMunfhyg/

Ã

ty&EÁmEk'd|d av;q,fhav;rsKd;

74/ &[ef;wkdY aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
aemuftzkdYukd pGJ,lukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\?
(xkdolwkdYonf) aemuftzkdYukd pGJrSDí rsm;jym;aom
rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd av;q,fhav;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh ajyma[mukef\?
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonftb,fukd taMumif;jyKí

tb,fukd pGJrSDí aemuftzkdYukd MuHquakefoenf;?
aemuftzkdYukdpJG,lukef oenf;? aemuftzkdYukd
pGJrSDí rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
av;q,fhav;rsKd; aomtaMumif;wkdYjzifh
ajyma[mukefoenf;]

O''rmCmwedu onD0g'

**aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdt,l
wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;**

75/ &[ef;wkdY aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf&Sdukef\?
(xkdolwkdYonf) aoNyD;onfhaemuf onm&Sdaom
twåukd wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
jyukef\? aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonftb,fukd taMumif;jyKí
tb,fudk pGJrSDí aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdaom
twåukdwpfq,fhajcmufrsKd; aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
jyukefoenf; -

76/ twåonf ½kyf&Sd\? aoNyD;aemuf
ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd? onm&Sd\[k jyukefV

twåonf ½kyfr&Sd? aoNyD;aemuf ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd?
onm&Sd\[k jyukefV

twåonf ½kyf&Sdvnf;[kwf\? ½kyfr&Sdvnf;[kwfV/y/

twåonf ½kyf&Sdvnf; r[kwf? ½kyfr&Sdvnf; r[kwf/

twåonf tqHk;&SdV

twåonf tqHk;r&Sd/

twåonf tqHk;&Sdvnf;[kwf\? tqHk;r&Sdvnf;[kwf\?

twåonf tqHk;&Sdvnf; r[kwf? tqHk;r&Sdvnf; r[kwf/

twåonf wpfrsKd;wnf;aom onm&SdV

twåonf trsKd;rsKd;aom onm&SdV
twåonf ao;i,faom onm&SdV
twåonf BuD;us,faom onm&SdV
twåonf pifppf csrf;omcsnf;&SdV
twåonf pifppf qif;&Jcsnf;&SdV
twåonf csrf;omqif;&J&SdV
twåonf csrf;omqif;&J r&Sd? aoNyD;aemuf
ysufpD;jcif; r&Sd? onm&Sd\[k jyukefV (16-34)
77/ &[ef;wkdY aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
aoNyD;aemufonm&Sdaom twåukd
pwpfq,fhajcmufrsKd; aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV
&[ef;wkdY aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wkdYonf
aoNyD;aemufonm&Sdaom twåukdjyMuvQif
pwpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifhfaomfvnf;aumif;? b
(wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;) wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jyukefVp
(wpfq,hfajcmufrsKd;) wkdYrS wpfyg;aom
taMumif;r&Sd/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;\[kwfrSefaom*kPfukd
rSefpGmajymvdkMuvQif tMuif (w&m;) wkdYjzifh
ajymMu&m\? eufeJukefaom /y/xkdw&m;wkdYonf
ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

'kwd,bmP0g& NyD;V

O''rmCmwedu tonD0g'

aoNyD;aemuf onmr&Sdt,l &SpfrsKd;

78/ &[ef;wkdY aoNyD;aemuf
onmr&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf&SdukefV
(xkdolwkdYonf) aoNyD;aemuf onmr&Sdaom twåukd
&SpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhjyukefV

aoNyD;aemuf onmr&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukd taMumif;jyKí
tb,fukd pGjrSDí aoNyD;aemuf onmr&Sdaom twåukd
&SpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefoenf; -

79/ twåonf ½kyf&Sd\? aoNyD;aemuf
ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd? onmr&Sd[k jyukefV

twåonf ½kyfr&Sd? aoNyD;aemuf ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd?
onmr&Sd[k jyukefV

twåonf ½kyf&Sdvnf;[kwf\? ½kyfr&Sdvnf;[kwfV/y/

twåonf ½kyf&Sdvnf; r[kwf? ½kyfr&Sdvnf; r[kwf/
twåonf tqHk;&SdV

twåonf tqHk;r&Sd/

twåonf tqHk;&Sdvnf;[kwf\? tqHk;r&Sdvnf;[kwfV

twåonf tqHk;&Sdvnf; r[kwf? tqHk;r&Sdvnf; r[kwf?
aoNyD;aemuf ysufpD;jcif; r&Sd? onmr&Sd\[k jyukefV
(8-24-42)

80/ aoNyD;aemuf onmr&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom
xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf aoNyD;aemuf onmr&Sdaom
twåukd p&SpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV

&[ef;wkdY aoNyD;aemuf onmr&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vHk;wkdYonf aoNyD;
aemufonmr&Sdaom twåukd jyMuvQif p&SpfrsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? p (&SpfrsKd;)
wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jyukefV/ p (&SpfrsKd;)
wkdYrSwpfyg;aom taMumif;r&Sd/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;\

[kwfrSefaom *kPfukd rSefpGm ajymvdkMuvQif tMuif
(w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJukefaom /y/
xkdw&m;wkdYonf ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

O''rmCmwedu ae0onD emonD0g'

**aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf
r&Sdvnf;r[kwf t,l&SpfrsKd;**

81/ &[ef;wkdY aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf
r&Sdvnf;r[kwf t,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdU
aomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\? (xkdolwkdYonf)
aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sd vnf;r[kwfaom
twåukd &SpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV

aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sdvnf;r[kwf
t,l&Sdukefaom xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukd
taMumif;jyKí tb,fukd pGJJrSDí aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sdvnf;r[kwfaom twåukd
&SpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefoenf; -

82/ twåonf ½kyf&Sd\? aoNyD;aemuf ysufpD;jcif;
r&Sd? onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sdvnf; r[kwf[kjyukefV

twåonf ½kyfr&Sd/

twåonf ½kyf&Sdvnf;[kwf\? ½kyfr&Sdvnf;[kwfV

twåonf ½kyf&Sdvnf; r[kwf? ½kyfr&Sdvnf; r[kwf/

twåonf tqkH;&SdV

twåonf tqkH;r&Sd/

twåonf tqkH;&Sdvnf;[kwf\? tqkH;r&Sdvnf;[kwfV

twåonf tqkH;&Sdvnf; r[kwf? tqkH;r&Sdvnf; r[kwf?
aoNyD;aemuf ysufpD;jcif; r&Sd? onm&Sdvnf; r[kwf?
r&Sdvnf; r[kwf[k jyukefV (*-32-50)

83/ &[ef;wkdY aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf
r&Sdvnf;r[kwft,l&Sdukefaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf

aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sdvnf;r[kwfaom
twåukd þ &SpfrsKd;aomtaMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV

&[ef;wkdY aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf
r&Sdvnf;r[kwf t,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vkH;wkdYonf aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sdvnf;r[kwfaom twåukd jyMuvQif
þ&SpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? þ
(&SpfrsdK;) wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jyukef\? þ (&SpfrsKd;)
wkdYrS wpfyg;aom taMumif;r&Sd/y/ jrwpGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom *kPfukd rSefpGm ajymvkdMuvQif tMuif
(w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJjuefaom /y/
xkdw&m;wkdYonf þonfwkdYyifwnf;/

Oapä'0g'

jywpJjt,l ckeprfsKd;

84/ &[ef;wkdY jywpJjt,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUao
orPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\? (xkdolwkdYonf)
xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\ jywpJjtcif; ysufpD;jcif;
aysmufuif;jcif;ukd ckeprfsKd;aomtaMumif; wkdYjzifh
jyukefV

jywpJjt,l&Sdukefaom xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
tb,fukd taMumif;jyKí tb,fukdpGJjrSDí xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ jywpJjtcif; ysufpD;jcif; aysmufuif;jcif;ukd
ckeprfsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefoenf; -

85/ &[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;pokdY
qkdavh&Sd\? þokdY ,lavh&Sd\ -

]]tcsif; þtwåonf ½kyf&Sd\? r[mbkwfav;yg;
tpkta0;jzpf\? rdbwkdYrS aygufzGm;\? ukd,faumif

ysufpD;vQif jywfpJJ\? ysufpD;\? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
r&Sd? tcsif; þrQjzifh þtwåonf vkH;0 jywfpJJ\}}[k
qkdavh&Sd\? ,lavh&SdV

þokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ jywfpJJcif; ysufpD;jcif;aysmufuif;jcif;ukd
jyukefV (1-33-51)

86/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu þokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom þtwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; þtwåonfþrQjzifh vkH;0jywfpJJonf
r[kwfao;? umrm0p&ewfjynfüjzpfaom tpmtm[m&
pm;aomufaom ½kyf&Sdaom tjcm;twåonf &Sdao;\?
xkdtwåukd oif rod? (oif) rjrif? xkdtwåukd ig od\? (ig)
jrif\? tcsif; xkdtwåonf ukd,faumif ysufpD;vQif jywfpJJ\?
ysufpD;\? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü r&Sd? tcsif; þrQjzifh
þtwåonf vkH;0 jywfpJJ\}}[k qkd\?

þokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ jywfpJJcif; ysufpD;jcif; aysmufuif;jcif;ukd
jyukefV (2-34-52)

87/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu þokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom þtwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; þtwåonfþrQjzifh vkH;0 jywfpJJonf
r[kwfao;? jA[®mhjynfü jzpfaom t*FgBuD;i,f
tvkH;pkH&Sdaom fa`E´rcsKdUwJJhaom
psmefpdwfaMumifhjzpfaom ½kyf&Sdaom
tjcm;twåonf &Sdao;\? xkdtwåukd oifrod? (oif) rjrif?
xkdtwåukd ig od\? (ig) jrif\? tcsif; xkdtwåonf
ukd,faumifysufpD;vQif jywfpJJ\? ysufpD;\?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü r&Sd? tcsif; þrQjzifh þtwåonf
vkH;0jywfpJJ\}}[k qkdV

þokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;aom
owå0g\ jywfpJJcif; ysufpD;jcif; aysmufuif;jcif;ukd
jyukefV (3-35-53)

88/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom ptwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; ptwåonf prQjzifhvkH;0 jywfpJJonf
r[kwfao;? ½lyonm¹ wkdYukd vkH;0 vGefajrmufí
y#dConm² wkdYhvkH;0csKyfonfhjyif emewåonm³
wkdYukd vkH;0 ESvkH;roGif;rlí]aumif;uifonf
tqkH;r&Sd}[k (ESvkH;oGif;vsuf) tmumomelöm,we
jA[®mhbkHokdY a&mufaom tjcm; twåonf &Sdao;\?
xkdtwåukd oif rod? (oif) rjrif? xkd twåukd igod\? (ig)
jrif\? tcsif; xkdtwåonfukd,faumif ysufpD;vQif jywfpJJ\?
ysufpD;\? aoNyD;onfrS aemufü r&Sd? tcsif;
prQjzifhptwåonf vkH;0 jywfpJJ\}}[k qkdV

pokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ jywfpJJjCIF; ysufpD;jCIF; aysmufuif;jCIF;ukd
jyukefV (4-36-54)

89/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom ptwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; ptwåonfprQjzifh vkH;0 jywfpJJonf
r[kwfao;? tmumomelöm,wepsmefukd vkH;0
vGefajrmufí]0dnmOfonf tqkH;r&Sd}[k
(ESvkH;oGif;vsuf) 0dnmPlöm,wejA[®mhbkHokdY
a&mufaom tjcm;twåonf &Sdao;\? xkdtwåukd oif rod?
(oif) rjrif? xkdtwåukd ig od\? (ig) jrif\? tcsif; xkdtwåonf
ukd,faumif ysufpD;vQif jywfpJJ\? ysufpD;\?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü r&Sd? tcsif; prQjzifh ptwåonf
vkH;0 jywfpJJ\}}[k qkdV

pokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ jywfpJJjCIF; ysufpD;jCIF; aysmufuif;jCIF;ukd
jyukefV (5-37-55)

90/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom ptwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; ptwåonfprQjzifh vkH;0 jywfpJJonf

r[kwfao;? tcsif; 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefukd vkH;0
vGefajrmufí]wpfpkHwpfckrQ r&Sd}[k
(ESvkH;oGif;vsuf) tmudlönm,wejA[®mhbkHokdY
a&mufaom tjcm; twåonf&Sdao;\? xkdtwåukd oif rod?
(oif) rjri f? xkdtwåukd ig od\? (ig) jrif\? tcsif;xkdtwåonf
ukd,faumif ysufpD;vQif jywfpJJ\? ysufpD;\?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü r&Sd? tcsif;prQjzifh ptwåonf
vkH;0 jywfpJJ\}}[k qkdV

pokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ jywfpJJjcif; ysufpD;jcif;aysmufuif;jcif;ukd
jyukefV (6-38-56)

91/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom ptwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; ptwåonfprQjzifh vkH;0 jywfpJJonf
r[kwfao;? tmudlönm,wepsmefukd vkH;0
vGefajrmufí]p0dnmOfonf Nidrfouf\? p0dnmOfonf
rGefjrwf\}[k (ESvkH;oGif;vsuf)
ae0onmemonm,wejA[®mhbkHokdY a&mufaom
tjcm;twåonf &Sdao;\? xkdtwåukd oif rod? (oif) rjrif?
xkd twåukd ig od\? (ig) jrif\? tcsif; xkdtwåonf
ukd,faumif ysufpD;vQif jywfpJJ\? ysufpD;\?
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü r&Sd? tcsif; prQjzifh ptwåonf
vkH;0 jywfpJJ\}}[k qkdV

pokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ jywfpJJjcif; ysufpD;jcif; aysmufuif;jcif;ukd
jyukefV (7-39-57)

92/ &[ef;wkdY jywfpJJt,l&Sdukefaom
xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\
jywfpJJjcif; ysufpD;jcif; aysmufuif;jcif;ukd
pckepfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV

&[ef;wkdY jywfpJJt,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vkH;wkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\

jywfplJjcif; ysufpD;jcif; aysmuifuif;jcif;ukd jyMuvQif
pckepfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf; aumif;?
p (ckepfrsKd;) wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif; jyukef\? p (ckepfrsKd;)
wkdYrS wpyfg;aom taMumif; r&Sd/y/ jrwpGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom*kPfukd rSefpGm ajymvkdMuvQif tMuif
(w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJJukefaom /y/
xkdw&m;wkdYonf ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

- 1/ $\frac{1}{2}$ lyonm= $\frac{1}{2}$ lypsmefüjzpfaomonm/
- 2/ y#dConm= pu©Kpaom0w¬K $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfig;yg;ü
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ kHpaomtm $\frac{1}{2}$ kHig;yg;wkdY xdckdufaomtcg
jzpfay:aom ylö0dnmOfonm/
- 3/ emewåonm= y#dConmrSwpyfg;aom
trsKd;rsKd;aom umrm0p&onm?

Ã

'd|"r®edAÁme0g'

rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmeft,l ig;rsKd;

93/ &[ef;wkdY rsufarSmuf (avmuD)
edAÁmeft,l&Sdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®P
wkdYonf&Sdukef\? (xkdolwkdYonf) xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ tjrwfqkH;rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukd
ig;rsKd;

aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV

rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmef t,l&Sdukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fukdtaMumif;jyKí
tb,fukd pGJJrSDí xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\ tjrwfqkH;
rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukdig;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefoenf; -

94/ &[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;pokdY
qkdavh&Sd\? pokdY ,lavh&Sd\ -

]]tcsif; ptwåonf umr*kPfig;yg;wkdYjzifh ukHvkH
jynfhpkHpGm aysmf&TifpHpm;&\? tcsif;
prQjzifhptwåonf tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD)
edAÁmefokdY a&muf\}}[k qkdavh&Sd\? ,lavh&Sd\

pokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukd
jyukefV (1-40-58)

95/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom ptwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; ptwåonfprQjzifh tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf
(avmuD) edAÁmefokdY ra&mufao;?
tb,faMumifhqkdaomf tcsif;umr*kPfwkdYonf rjrJjukef?
qif;&Jjukef\? azmufjyef ajymif;vJjjcif; oabm&Sdukef\?
xkd (umr*kPf) wkdY\ azmufjyef ajymif;vJjjcif;aMumifh
ylaqG;jcif; ikda<u;jcif; qif;&Jjjcif; ESvkH;rom,mjcif;
jyif;pGm ylyefjcif; jzpfukef\? tcsif; ptwåonf
umr*kPfwkdYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukokdvfw&m;wkdYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfjcif;
(0dwuf) ESifh wuGjzpfaomokH;oyfqifjcifjcif; (0dpm&)
ESifh wuGjzpfaom (eD0&P) uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifh
jzpfaomESpfodrfhjcif; (yDwd) csrf;omjcif; (okc)
&Sdaom yXrpsmefokdY a&mufí ae\? tcsif;
prQjzifhptwåonf tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD)
edAÁmefokdY a&muf\}}[k qkd\?

pokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukd
jyukefV (2-41-59)

96/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom ptwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; ptwåonfprQjzifh tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf
(avmuD) edAÁmefokdY ra&mufao;?
tb,faMumifhqkdaomf xkd (yXrpsmef) ü MuHpnfjCIF;
(0dwuf) okH;oyfqifjCIFjCIF; (0dpm&) &SdaomaMumifh
xkd (psmef) ukdMurf;wrf;\[k qkdtyf\? tcsif; ptwåonf
0dwuf 0dpm&Nidrf;jCIF;aMumifh rdrdukd,fü
pdwfukdMunfvifapwwfaom pdwfwnfMunfjCIF; (orm"d)
ukd yGg;apwwfaom MuHpnfjCIF; (0dwuf) r&Sdaom
okH;oyfqifjCIFjCIF; (0dpm&) r&Sdaom wnfMunfjCIF;
(orm"d) aMumifh jzpf aom ESpfodrfhCIF; (yDwd)
csrf;omjCIF; (okc) &Sdaom 'kwd,psmefokdY a&mufí
ae\? tcsif; prQjzifh ptwåonftjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf
(avmuD) edAÁmefokdY a&muf\}}[k qkdV

pokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukd
jyukefV (3-42-60)

97/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom ptwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; ptwåonfprQjzifh tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf
(avmuD) edAÁmefokdY ra&mufao;?
tb,fhaMumifhqkdaomf xkd ('kwd,psmef) ü
ESpfodrfhCIF; (yDwd) [laom
pdwfwuf<ujCIF;&SdaomaMumifh xkd (psmef) ukd
Murf;wrf;\[k qkdtyf\? tcsif; ptwåonf ESpfodrfhCIF;
(yDwd) ukdvnf; rwyfrufjCIF;aMumifhowdorÜZOfESSihf
jynfhpkHonfjzpfí vspfvSL¹/₂lvuf ae\? csrf;om (okc)
ukdvnf; ukd,fjzifh cHpm;\? tMuif (wwd,psmef)
aMumifh xkdolukd]vspfvSL¹/₂lol owd&Sdol
csrf;ompGm aeavh &Sdol}[kt&d,m (yk*³/₄dKvf)
wkdYonf ajymMum;ukef\? xkdwwd,psmefokdY
(ptwåonf) a&mufí ae\? tcsif; prQjzifh ptwåonf

tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefokdY
a&muf\}}[k qkdV

pokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukd
jyukefV (4-43-61)

98/ xkdolukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkd\ -

]]tcsif; oifqkdaom ptwåonf &Sdonfomwnf;? r&Sd[k
igrqkd? tcsif; ptwåonfprQjzifh tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf
(avmuD) edAÁmefokdY ra&mufao;?
tb,fhaMumifhqkdaomf xkd (wwd,psmef) ü csrf;om[k
pdwf\ ESvkH;oGif;jcif; &SdaomaMumifh xkd (psmef)
ukd Murf;wrf;\[kqkdtyf\? tcsif; ptwåonf
csrf;omqif;&J]jukd y,fjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
a&S;OD;uyif vQif0rf;ajrmufjcif; ESvkH;romjcif;wkdY\
csKyfESifhjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&J]csrf;om
r&Sdaomvspfvsl¹/₂lrlaMumifh jzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fjcif;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefokdY a&mufí ae\
tcsif;prQjzifh ptwåonf tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD)
edAÁmefokdY a&muf\}}[k qkdV

pokdYvQif tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0g\ tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukd
jyukefV (5-44-62)

99/ &[ef;wkdY tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD)
edAÁmef t,l&Sdukefaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\ tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf
(avmuD) edAÁmefukd pig;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV &[ef;wkdY tjrwfqkH;
rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmeft,l&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vkH;wkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\
tjrwfqkH; rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukd jyMuvQif
pig;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzihfaomfvnf;aumif;? p
(ig;rsKd;) wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzihfaomfvnf;aumif; jyukefV p (ig;rsKd;)

wkdYrS wpyfg;aom taMumif;r&Sd/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom *kPfukd rSefpGm ajymvkdMuvQif tMuif
(w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJJukefaom /y/
xkdw&m;wkdYonf ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

100/ &[ef;wkdY aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf
aemuftzkdYukdpJJGrSDí rsm;jym;aom
rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
pav;q,fhav;rsKd;aomtaMumif;wkdYjzifh
ajyma[mukefV

&[ef;wkdY aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
orPjAm[®Ptm;vkH;wkdYonf aemuftzkdYukd pJJGrSDí
rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
ajyma[mMuvQif pav;q,fhav;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? p (av;q,fhav;rsKd;)
wkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;jzihfaomfvnf;aumif; ajyma[mukef\? p
(av;q,fhav;rsKd;) wkdYrS wpyfg;aom taMumif;r&Sd/y/
jrwpfGmbk&m;\[kwfrSefaom *kPfukd rSefpGm
ajymvkdMuvQif tMuif (w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\?
eufeJJukefaom /y/ xkdw&m;wkdYonf ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

101/ &[ef;wkdY a&S;tzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
a&S;tzkdYaemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdY
aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
orPjA[®PwkdYonfa&S;tzkdY aemuftzkdYukd pJJGrSDí
pajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
rsm;jym;aomrdpämt,ljypum; wkdYukd ajyma[mukefV

102/ &[ef;wkdY a&S;tzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdY
aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdY
aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom

orPjA[®Ptm;vkH;wkdYonf a&S;tzkdY aemuftzkdYukd
pJJGrSDí rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
ajyma[mMuvQif pajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? b
(ajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;) wkdYwGif
wpfrsKd;rsKd;aomtaMumif;wkdYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
ajyma[mMuukef\? b (ajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;) wkdYrS
wpfyg;aomtaMumif;r&Sd/

103/ &[ef;wkdY]]pajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;¹aom
t,lwkdYonf pokdY pGJJ,lxm;vQif pokdYrSm;,Gif;pGm
okH;oyfxm;vQif pokdY vm;&m&Sdukef\? pokdY
wrvGef&Sdukef\}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;aom t,lukd odawmfrl\

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkd
(ajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;aomt,l) ukdvnf; odawmfrl\
xkdYxuf txl; ojzifhvGefjrwwfaom w&m;ukdvnf;
odawmfrl\? xkd (txl;ojzifh vGefjrwwfaomw&m;) ukd
odawmfrlaomfvnf; rSm;,Gif;pGm rokH;oyf?
rSm;,Gif;pGm rokH;oyfaomaMumifh xkd
(jrwpfGmbk&m;) onfukd,fawmfwkdifomvQif
(edAÁmefukd) odawmfrl\

&[ef;wkdY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0'emwkdY\
jzpfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? a0'emwkdYrS
xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
odawmfrlojzifh (wpfpkHwpf&m) rpGJJvrf;rlí
vGwfajrmufawmfrl\

104/ &[ef;wkdY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tMuif (w&m;)
wkdYukd ukd,fawmfwkdif xl;aom
ÓPjzifhrsufarSmufjyKí a[mawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
[kwfrSefaom *kPfukd rSefpGmajymvkdMuvQif tMuif
(w&m;) wkdYjzifh ajymMu&m\? eufeJJukefaom

jrifEkdifcJJukefaom odEkdifcJJukefaom
Nidrfoufukefaom rGefjrwfukefaom MuHpnfjcf;jzifh
ra&mufEkdifukefaom odrfarGUukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYom odEkdifukefaom xkdw&m;wkdYonf
ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

1/ rdpämt,lajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;um; ykAAEÅuyÜdu
wpfq,fh&Spfç ty&EÅuyÜdu av;q,fhav;rsKd;wnf;/

Ä

y&dwódw0dyæE´dw0g&

105/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif
wnfjrJ]t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjA[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrJ]\[k av;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV xkd (a0'em) onfvnf;
(trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd) rjrifukefaom
wPSmyl;uyfukefaom xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\
cHpm;jcif;jzpfí awmifhwjcf;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

106/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif tcsKdUwnfjrJ]
tcsKdUrwnfjrJ] t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjrJ]\ tcsKdUrwnfjrJ]\[k
av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhjyukefV xkd (a0'em)
onfvnf; (trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd) rjrifukefaom
wPSmyl;uyfukefaom xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\
cHpm;jcif;jzpfí awmifhwjcf;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

107/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif tqkH;&Sd
tqkH;r&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf

(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) avmu\ tqkH;&Sd tqkH;
r&Sdukdkav;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV xkd
(a0'em) onfvnf; (trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd)
rjrifukefaom wPSmyl;uyfukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\
cHpm;jcif;jzpfíawmifhwjcif;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

108/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif tqkH;r&Sd
ypfvTifhaom t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
xkdxkdt&mü tar;chMu&vQif (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) tqkH;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom pum;ukdk
av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh qkdukefV xkd
(a0'em) onfvnf; (trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd)
rjrifukefaom wPSmyl;uyfukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\
cHpm;jcif;jzpfí
awmifhwjcif;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

109/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif
taMumif;rJjht,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; taMumif;rJjh jzpfay:[k
ESpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV xkd (a0'em)
onfvnf; (trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd) rjrifukefaom
wPSmyl;uyfukefaom xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\
cHpm;jcif;jzpfí awmifhwjcif;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

110/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif a&SutzkdYukd
MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) a&S;tzkdYukd pGJJrSDí rsm;jym;aom
rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh ajyma[mukefV xkd (a0'em) onfvnf;

(trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd) rjrifukefaom
wPSmyl;uyfukefaom xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\
cHpm;jcif;jzpfí awmifhwjcf;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

111/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdaom twåukd
wpfq,hfajcmuffrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukef/
xkd (a0'em) onfvnf; (trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd)
rjrifukefaom wPSmyl;uyfukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\ cHpm;jcif;jzpfí
awmifhwjcf;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

112/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aoNyD;aemuf
onmr&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aoNyD;aemufonmr&Sdaom twåukd
&SpffrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukef/ xkd
(a0'em) onfvnf; (trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd)
rjrifukefaom wPSmyl;uyfukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\ cHpm;jcif;jzpfí
awmifhwjcf;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

113/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sdvnf;r[kwf t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf
r&Sdvnf;r[kwfaom twåukd &SpffrsKd;aomtaMumif;
wkdYjzifh jyukef/ xkd (a0'em) onfvnf; (trSefukd)
rodukefaom (trSefukd) rjrifukefaom
wPSmyl;uyfukefaom xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\
cHpm;jcif;jzpfí awmifhwjcf;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

114/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif
jywfpJ]t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrd

t,lüESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\
jywfpJJjCIF;ysufpD;jCIF; aysmufuif;jCIF;ukd
ckepfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyuKEfV xkd
(a0'em) onfvnf; (trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd)
rjrifukefaom wPSmyl;uyfukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\
awmifhwjCIF;jzifh wKEfvlyfonfomwnf;/

115/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif rsufarSmuf
(avmuD) edAÁmef t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) xif&Sm;&Sdaomowå0g\
rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukd ig;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyuKEfV/xkd (a0'em) onfvnf;
(trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd) rjrifukefaom
wPSmyl;uyfukefaom xkdtoQiforP jAm[®PwkdY\
cHpm;jCIF;jzpfí awmifhwjCIF;jzifh wKEfvlyfonfomwnf;/

116/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aemuftzkdYukd
MuHqukefaom aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aemuftzkdYukd pGJJrSDí
rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
av;q,fhav;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhajyma[muKEfV
xkd (a0'em) onfvnf; (trSefukd) rodukefaom (trSefukd)
rjrifukefaom wPSmyl;uyfukefaom
xkdtoQiforPjAm[®PwkdY\
awmifhwjCIF;jzifh wKEfvlyfonfomwnf;/

117/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif a&S;tzkdYukd
MuHqukefaom aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
a&S;tzkdYaemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
a&S;tzkdYaemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom

tMuiforPjAm[®P wkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
 ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
 cHpm;ukefvsuf) a&S;tzkdYaemuftzkdYukd
 pGJJrSDírm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
 ajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
 ajyma[mukefV/xkd (a0'em) onfvnf; (trSefukd)
 rodukefaom (trSefukd) rjrifukefaom wPSmyl;uyf
 ukefaom xkdtoQiforP jAm[®PwkdY\ cHpm;jcif;jzpfí
 awmifhwjcf;jzifh wkefvlyfonfomwnf;/

zóypö,m0g&

118/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif
 wnfjrJ)t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrd
 t,lüESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
 cHpm;ukefvsuf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
 avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrJ)\[k av;rsKd;aom
 taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV xkd (orPjAm[®PwkdY\
 a0'em) onfvnf; zó[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

119/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif tcsKdUwnfjrJ)
 tcsKdUrwnfjrJ) t,l&Sdukefaom
 tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
 ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
 cHpm;ukefvsuf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
 avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjrJ)\ tcsKdUrwnfjrJ)[k
 av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhjyukefV xkd
 (orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em) onfvnf; zó[laom
 taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

120/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif tqkH;&Sd
 tqkH;r&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforP jAm[®PwkdYonf
 (rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
 cHpm;ukefvsuf) avmu\tqkH;&Sd tqkH; r&Sduk
 av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV/xkd

(orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em) onfvnf; zó [laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

121/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif
tqkH;r&SdypfvTifhaom t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf xkdxkdt&mü tar;cHMu&vQif
(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) tqkH;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom pum;ukd
av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh qkdukefV xkd
(orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em) onfvnf; zó [laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

122/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif taMumif;rJjh
t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) twåukdvnf;aumif;
avmuukdvnf;aumif; taMumif;rJjhjzpf\ [k ESpfKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV xkd (orPjAm[®PwkdY\
a0'em) onfvnf; zó[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

123/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif a&S;tzkdYukd
MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuif a0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) a&S;tzkdY ukd pGJJrSDí
wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukdajyma[m ukefV
xkd (orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em) onfvnf; zó[laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

124/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aoNyD;aemuf
twå&Sd onm&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdaom twåukd
wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV

xkd (orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em) onfvnf; zó[laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

125/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aoNyD;aemuf
onmr&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aoNyD;aemufonmr&Sdaom twåukd
&SpfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV xkd
(orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em) onfvnf; zó[laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

126/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sdvnf;r[kwf t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf
r&Sdvnf;r[kwfaom twåukd &SpfrsKd;aomtaMumif;
wkdYjzifh jyukefV xkd (orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em)
onfvnf; zó [laomtaMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

127/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif
jywfpJjt,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrd
t,lüESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\
jywfpJJjicif;ysufpD;jcif; aysmufuif;jcif;ukd
ckepfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV xkd
(orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em) onfvnf; zó[laom
taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

128/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif rsufarSmuf
(avmuD) edAÁmef t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\ tjrwfqkH;
rsufarSmuf (avmuD) edAÁmefukd ig;rsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV/xkd (orP jAm[®PwkdY\
a0'em) onfvnf; zó[laom taMumif;aMumifh jzpfV

129/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aemuftzkdYukd
 MuHquakefaom aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
 tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
 ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
 cHpm;ukefvsuf) aemuftzkdYukd pGJJrSDí
 rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
 av;q,fhav;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhajyma[mukefV/
 xkd (orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em) onfvnf; zó [laom
 taMumif;aMumifhjzpfV/

130/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif a&S;tzkdYukd
 MuHquakefaom aemuftzkdYukd MuHquakefaom
 a&S;tzkdY aemuftzkdYukd MuHquakefaom a&S;tzkdY
 aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
 tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
 ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
 cHpm;ukefvsuf) a&S;tzkdY aemuftzkdYukd pGJJrSDí
 rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
 ajcmufq,fhESpfKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
 ajyma[mukefV xkd (orPjAm[®PwkdY\ a0'em) onfvnf;
 zó[laom taMumif;aMumifhjzpfV/

aewH XmeH 0dZÆwd0g&

131/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif
 wnfjrJjt,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrd
 t,lüESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
 cHpm;ukefvsuf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
 avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrJj\k av;rsKd;aom
 taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV xkd (orPjAm[®P)
 wkdYonfzóESifh uif;í (xkda0'emukd) pifppf
 cHpm;Ekdif&maom taMumif;r&Sd/

132/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif tcsKdUwnfjrJj
 tcsKdUrwnfjrJj t,l&Sdukefaom

tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; tcsKdUwnfjrJJ tcsKdUrwnfjrJJ[k
av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhjyukefV xkd
(orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í (xkda0'emukd)
pifppf cHpm;Ekdif&maomtaMumif;r&Sd/

133/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif tqkH;&Sd
tqkH;r&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®P wkdYonf
(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) avmu\ tqkH;&Sd
tqkH;r&Sdukdvnf;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhjyukefV/
xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifhuif;í (xkda0'emukd)
pifppf cHpm;Ekdif&maom taMumif;r&Sd/

134/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif
tqkH;r&SdyfpvTifhaom t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf xkdxkdt&mü tar;cHMu&vQif
(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuif a0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) tqkH;r&Sd ypfvTifhaom pum;ukd
av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhjyukefV xkd
(orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í (xkda0'emukd)
pifppf cHpm;Ekdif&maom taMumif;r&Sd/

135/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif taMumif;rJJh
t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) twåukdvnf;aumif;?
avmuukdvnf;aumif; taMumif;rJJh jzpfay:\[k
ESpfKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhjyukefV xkd
(orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í (xkda0'emukd)
pifppf cHpm;Ekdif&maom taMumif;r&Sd/

136/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif a&S;tzkdYukd
MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü

ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) a&S;tzkdYukd pGJJrSDí rsm;jym;aom
rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd wpfq,fh&SpfrsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh ajyma[mukefV/ xkd (orPjAm[®P)
wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í (xkda0'emukd) pifppf
cHpm;Ekdif&maomtaMumif;r&Sd/

137/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdaom tvåukd
wpfq,fhajcmufrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
ajyma[mukefV/xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í
(xkda0'emukd) pifppf
cHpm;Ekdif&maomtaMumif;r&Sd/

138/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aoNyD;aemuf
onmr&Sdt,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
(rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aoNyD;aemuf onmr&Sdaom tvåukd
&SpffrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV/ xkd
(orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í (xkda0'emukd)
pifppf cHpm;Ekdif&maom taMumif;r&Sd/

139/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sdvnf;r[kwf t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf
r&Sdvnf;r[kwfaom tvåukd &SpffrsKd;aomtaMumif;
wkdYjzifh jyukefV/ xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifh
uif;í (xkda0'emukd) pifppfcHpm;Ekdif&m aom
taMumif;r&Sd/

140/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif
jywfpJjt,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrd
t,lüESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh

cHpm;ukefvsuf) xif&Sm;&Sdaom owå0g\
jywfpJJjCIF;ysufpD;jCIF; aysmufuif;jCIF;ukd
ckePfrsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefV/ xkd
(orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í (xkda0'emukd)
pifppf cHpm;Ekdif&maom taMumif;r&Sd/

141/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif rsufarSmuf
(avmuD) edAÁmef t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) xif&Sm;&Sdaomowå0g\
(avmuD) edAÁmefukd ig;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
jyukefV/ xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í
(xkda0'emukd) pifppf cHpm;Ekdif&maom
taMumif;r&Sd/

142/&[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif aemuftzkdYukd
MuHquakefaom aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf (rdrdt,lü
ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom tMuifa0'emjzifh
cHpm;ukefvsuf) aemuftzkdYukd pGJJrSDí
rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd
av;q,fhav;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifhajyma[mukefV/
xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í
(xkda0'emukd) pifppf cHpm;Ekdif&maom
taMumif;r&Sd/

143/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif a&S;tzkdYukd
MuHquakefaom aemuftzkdYukd MuHquakefaom
a&S;tzkdYaemuftzkdYukd MuHquakefaom a&S;tzkdY
aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®P
wkdYonf (rdrdt,lü ESpfNcdKuf0rf;omaom
tMuifa0'emjzifh cHpm;ukefvsuf)
a&S;tzkdYaemuftzkdYukd pGJJrSDírsm;jym;aom
rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd ajcmufq,fhESpfKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh ajyma[m ukefV/xkd (orPjAm[®P)

wkdYonf zóESifh uif;í (xkda0'emukd) pifppf
cHpm;Ekdif&maom taMumif;r&Sd/

'd|d*wdum"d|me0¥uxm

144/ &[ef;wkdY xkdolwkdYwGif wnfjrJ]
t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf
twåukdvnf;aumif;? avmuukdvnf;aumif; wnfjrJ]\[k
av;rsKd;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh jyukefVtcsKdU wnfjrJ]
tcsKdU rwnfjrJ] t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/y/ tqkH;&SdtqkH; r&Sd
t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/
tqkH;r&SdypfvTifhaomt,l&Sdukefaom tMuif orP
jAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/ taMumif;rJ]h t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/ a&S;tzkdYukd
MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®P wkdYonfvnf;/ aoNyD;aemuf onm&Sd
t,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforP jAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/
aoNyD;aemuf onmr&Sd t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/ aoNyD;aemuf
onm&Sdvnf;r[kwf r&Sdvnf;r[kwf t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/ jywfpJ]t,l&Sdukefaom
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/ rsufarSmuf (avmuD)
edAÁmeft,l&Sdukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/
aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom aemuftzkdYukd
pGJJ,lukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf;/
a&S;tzkdYukd MuHqukefaom aemuftzkdYukd
MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdY aemuftzkdYukd
MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdY aemuftzkdYukd
pGJJ,lukefaom tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonfvnf; a&S;tzkdY
aemuftzkdYukd pGJJrSDí rsm;jym;aom
rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd ajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh ajyma[mukefV xkd (orPjAm[®P)
wkdYonf zójzpfaMumif; ('Gg&) ajcmufyg;wkdYjzifh

awGUxdí awGUxdí cHpm;ukef\? xkdolwkdYtm;
a0'emaMumifh wPSm jzpf\? wPSmaMumifh Oyg'gef
jzpf\? Oyg'gefaMumifh b0 jzpf\? b0aMumifh
Zmwdjzpf\? ZmwdaMumifhtkdjcf; aojcf; ylaqG;jcf;
ikda<u;jcf; qif;&Jjcf; ESvkH;romjcf; jyif;pGm
ylyefjcf;wkdYjzpfukefV

Od0¥uxm'd

145/ &[ef;wkdY tMuifcgu &[ef;onf zójzpfamumif;
('Gg&) ajcmufyg;wkdY\jzpfamumif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
csKyfaMumif;ukdvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fukdvnf;aumif;?
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? zóm,wewkdYrS
xGufajrmuf&mukdvnf;aumif;[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; od\
p&[ef;onf prdpämt,l tvkH;pkHwkdYxuf txl;ojzifh
vGefjrwfaom w&m;ukdvnf; odV

146/ &[ef;wkdY a&S;tzkdYukd MuHquakefaom
aemuftzkdYukd MuHquakefaom
a&S;tzkdYaemuftzkdYukd MuHquakefaom
a&S;tzkdYaemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
tvkH;pkHaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf a&S;tzkdY
aemuftzkdYukd pGJJrSDí rsm;jym;aom rdpämt,ljy
pum;wkdYukd ajyma[mukef\?
xkdorPjAm[®Ptm;vkH;wkdYonf
pajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;aom rdpämt,ljzifh
a'oemuGef&uftwGif;ürdukefonfjzpfí ay: MuvQif
pa'oemuGef&uftwGif;ü wnfukefvsufomvQif ay:ukef\?
pa'oemuGef&uftwGif;ü tusKH;0ifukefonfjzpfí ay:
MuvQif a'oemuGef&uftwGif;ü rdukefvsufomvQif
ay:ukefV

&[ef;wkdY Oyrmaomfum; uRrf;usifaom
wHigonfonfvnf;aumif; wHigonf\ wynfhonfvnf;aumif;

uGef&ufpdyfjzifh a&tkdifi,fukd vTrf;tkyf&m\?
xkdoltm; pokdY pdwfjzpf&m\ -

]]pa&tkdifi,f&Sd BuD;aom
a&owå0gtm;vkH;wkdYonf uGef&ufpdyftwGif;ü
rdukefonf jzpfíay: MuvQif puGef&ufpdyftwGif;ü
wnfukefvsufomvQif ay:ukef\?
puGef&ufpdyfütusKH;0ifukefonfjzpfí ay: MuvQif
uGef&ufpdyftwGif;ü rdukefvsufomvQif ay:ukef\}}
[khpdwfjzpf&m\

&[ef;wkdY xkdYtwlomvQif a&S;tzkdYukd
MuHqukefaom aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom
a&S;tzkdY aemuftzkdYukd MuHqukefaom a&S;tzkdY
aemuftzkdYukd pGJJ,lukefaom
tvkH;pkHaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf a&S;tzkdY
aemuftzkdYukd pGJJrSDí rsm;jym;aom
rdpämt,ljypum;wkdYukd ajyma[mukef\?
xkdorPjAm[®Ptm;vkH;wkdYonf b
ajcmufq,fhESpfrsKd;aom rdpämt,lwkdYjzifh
a'oemuGef&uf twGif;ü rdukefonf jzpfí ay:MuvQif
pa'oemuGef&uftwGif;üwnfukefvsufomvQif ay:ukef\?
pa'oemuGef&uf twGif;ü
tusKH;0ifukefonfjzpfíay:MuvQif a'oemuGef&uf twGif;ü
rdukefvsufomvQif ay:ukef\

147/ &[ef;wkdY jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ukd,fawmfonf
b0wPSm jywfNyD;jzpfvsuf wnfawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ukd,fawmf wnfaeorQ
umvtwGif;üomvQif xkd (jrwpfGmbk&m;) ukd
ewfvlwkdYonf zl;jrifMu&ukefvwåHU?
toufawmfukefqkH;í ukd,fawmfysufpD;onfrS
aemufüxkd (jrwpfGmbk&m;) ukd ewfvlwkdYonf
rzl;jrifMu&ukefvwåHU/

&[ef;wkdY Oyrmaomfum; o&ufckdifonf
tn\$mjywfcJJhvQif tn\$mü wG,faeaom

o&ufoD;tm;vkH;wkdYonf xkdtñ§mokdYom
 vkdufygukef\? &[ef;wkdY ptwlomvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;\
 ukd,fawmfonf b0wPSmjywfNyD; jzpfvsuf wnfawmfrl\?
 jrwpfGmbk&m;\
 ukd,fawmfwnfaeorQumvtwGif;üomvQif xkd
 (jrwpfGmbk&m;) ukd ewfvlwkdYonf
 zl;jrifMu&ukefvwåHU? toufawmf ukefqkH;í
 ukd,fawmfysufpD;onfrS aemufü xkd (jrwpfGmbk&m;)
 ukd ewfvlwkdYonfrzl;jrifMu&ukef vwåHU[k
 (a[mawmfrl\)/

ed*kH;

148/ pokdY a[mawmfrlaomf toQiftmeE´monf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]tHhzG,f&SdygaypG toQifbk&m;? rzpfzljrj
 jzpfygaypG toQifbk&m;? pw&m;a'oem
 awmfonftb,ftrnf&Sdygoenf; toQifbk&m;}}[k avQmuf\

tmeE´m okdYjzpfí oifonf
 pw&m;a'oemawmfukd]tw¬Zmv}¹ [lívnf;
 rSwfavmh?]"r®Zmv}²[lívnf; rSwfavmh?]jA[®Zmv}³
 [lívnf; rSwfavmh?]'d|dZmv}⁴ [lívnf;
 rSwfavmh?]tEkwå&o*Fgr]0dZ,}⁵ [lívnf; rSwfavmh[k
 rdefYawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;awmfukd
 a[mawmfrl\

149/ xkd&[ef;wkdYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
 a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfukd ESpfvkdukefonf jzpfí
 0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lukef\? ppum;jzifh w&m;awmfukd
 a[mawmfrlaomf wpfaomif;aom avmu"mwfonf
 wkefvlyfavownf;/

jA[®Zmvokwf NyD;V

- 1/ $tw \neg = \text{teufoabm} + Zmv = u\text{Gef} \& \text{uf} / tw \neg Zmv = \text{teufoabmuGef} \& \text{uf} /$
- 2/ $"r \textcircled{R} = w \& m; tpOf + Zmv = u\text{Gef} \& \text{uf} ?$
 $"r \textcircled{R} Zmv = w \& m; tpOfuGef \& \text{uf} /$
- 3/ $jA[\textcircled{R} = jrwfaom \acute{O}Pf + Zmv = u\text{Gef} \& \text{uf} ? jA[\textcircled{R} Zmv = jrwfaom \acute{O}PfuGef \& \text{uf} /$
- 4/ $'d|d=t,l0g' + Zmv = u\text{Gef} \& \text{uf} ? 'd|dZmv = t,l0g'u\text{Gef} \& \text{uf} /$
- 5/ $tEkwa\& = twkrJjh + o * Fgr = ppfyGJJ + 0dZ, = atmifjCIF; ?$
 $tEkwa\& o * Fgr 0dZ, = twkrJjhppfatmifyGJJ /$

Ä

2-omrnzvokwf

rif;ESifhtrwfwkdY qkdif&mpum;

150/tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf wpfaxmifh ESpf&mh
 ig;usdyf&Sdaom rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
 &mZN*dK[fjynf (tb,) rif;om; arG;pm;aom ZD0u\ o&uf
 (O,smOf) ü (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfri\

xkdpOfctgü a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif
 tZmwowfrif;onf rkd;av;vtqkH;ukrkj'mMumyGifhcsdef
 ESpf Owk vwkdY\ jynfh&m wpfq,fhig;&ufajrmuf
 Oykofjzpfaom (wefaqmifrkef;) vjynfhaeY nOfhü
 rif;trwftaygif; jcH&Hvsuf jrwfaom eef;jymom'fü ae\

xkdtcg a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif
 tZmwowfrif;onf xkdOykofaeY0,f (pokdY)
 O'gef;usL;&ifh\ -

]]tcsif;wkdY vomaom nOfhonf arGUavsmfzG,f
 aumif;pGwum;? tcsif;wkdY vomaom nOfhonf
 tvGefvSpGwum;? tcsif;wkdY vomaom nOfhonf
 ½lcsifzG,f aumif;pGwum;? tcsif;wkdY vomaom

nOfhonf MunfEl;zG,f aumif;pGwum;? tcsif;wkdY
vomaom nOfhonfrSwfom;zG,f aumif;pGwum;? ,aeY
tb,forPjAm[®Pukd igwkdY qnf;uyf&yg ukeftHhenf;?
tb,forPjAm[®Pukd qnf;uyfvQif igwkdY\ pdwfonf
Munfvif&mygtHh enf;}}[k usL;&ifhV

151/ pokdY O'gef;usL;&ifhaomf rif;trwfwpfa,mufonf
a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*" wkdif;&SiftZmwowfrif;tm;
ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]rif;jrwf byl&Puóyonf wynfhtaygif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;q&mvnf;
jzpf\? xif&Sm;\? ausmfapm\? t,l0g' wDxGifol jzpf\?
olawmfaumif;[kvltrsm;u orkwfxm;ol jzpf\? &[ef;0g
&ifh\? &[ef;ouf &Snf\? a&S;rD\?
tqkH;t&G,fokdYa&mufvsuf &Sd\? rif;jrwfonf
xkdyl&Puóyukd qnf;uyf awmfrlyg?
yl&Puóyukdqnf;uyfvQif rif;jrwf\ pdwfonf
Munfvifwef&myg\}}[k avQmufV

pokdY avQmufaomf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf qdwfqdwf aeV

152/ rif;trwfwpfa,mufonfvnf; a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowf rif;tm;ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]rif;jrwf pru©vda*gomvonf wynfhtaygif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;q&mvnf;
jzpf\? xif&Sm;\? ausmfapm\? t,l0g' wDfxGifol jzpf\?
olawmfaumif;[kvltrsm;u orkwfxm;ol jzpf\? &[ef;0g
&ifh\? &[ef;ouf &Snf\? a&S;rD\?
tqkH;t&G,fokdYa&mufvsuf &Sd\? rif;jrwfonf
xkdru©vda*gomvukd qnf;uyf awmfrlyg?
ru©vda*gomvukdqnf;uyfvQif rif;jrwf\ pdwfonf
Munfvifwef&myg\}}[k avQmufV

pokdY avQmufaomf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf qdwfqdwf aeV

153/ rif;trfwfwpfa,mufonfvnf; a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowf rif;tm;ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]rif;jrwf p tZdw auourÁvonf wynfhtaygif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;ESifhvnf;jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;q&mvnf;
jzpf\? xif&Sm;\? ausmfapm\? t,l0g' wDxGifol jzpf\?
olawmfauimif;[k vltrsm;u orkwfxm;ol jzpf\? &[ef;0g
&ifh\? &[ef;ouf &Snf\? a&S;rD\? tqkH;t&G,fokdY
a&mufvsuf &Sd\? rif;jrwfonf xkdtZdwauourÁvukd qnf;
uyfawmfrlyg? tZdwauourÁvukd qnf;uyfvQif rif;jrwf\
pdwfonf Munfvifwef&myg\}}[k avQmufV

pokdY avQmufaomf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf qdwfqdwf aeV

154/ rif;trfwfwpfa,mufonfvnf; a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowf rif;tm;ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]rif;jrwf pyuk"upöm,eonf wynfhtaygif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;q&mvnf;
jzpf\? xif&Sm;\? ausmfapm\? t,l0g' wDxGifol jzpf\?
olawmfauimif;[k vltrsm;u orkwfxm;ol jzpf\? &[ef;0g
&ifh\? &[ef;ouf &Snf\? a&S;rD\? tqkH;t&G,fokdY
a&mufvsuf &Sd\? rif;jrwfonf xkdyuk"upöm,eukd
qnf;uyfawmfrlyg? yuk"upöm,eukd qnf;uyfvQif rif;jrwf\
pdwfonf Munfvifwef&myg\}}[kavQmufV

pokdY avQmufaomf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf qdwfqdwf aeV

155/ rif;trfwfwpfa,mufonfvnf; a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif; tm;ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]rif;jrwf polö,aAv|ykwåonf wynfhtaygif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;q&mvnf;
jzpf\? xif&Sm;\? ausmfapm\? t,l0g' wDxGifol jzpf\?
olawmfauimif;[kvltrsm;u orkwfxm;ol jzpf\? &[ef;0g
&ifh\? &[ef;ouf &Snf\? a&S;rD\?
tqkH;t&G,fokdYa&mufvsuf &Sd\? rif;jrwfonf

xkdoíö,aAv|ykwåukd qnf;uyf awmfrlyg? oíö,aAv|
ykwåukdqnf;uyfvQif rif;jrwf\ pdwfonf
Munfvifwef&myg\}}[k avQmufV

pokdY avQmufaomf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf qdwfqdwf aeV

156/ rif;trwfwpfa,mufonfvnf; a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowf rif;tm;ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]rif;jrwf ped*P²em#ykwåonf
wynfhtaygif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpkH\? *kdPf;q&mvnf; jzpf\? xif&Sm;\?
ausmfapm\? t,l0g' wDxGifol jzpf\? olawmfauimif;
[kvltrsm;u orkwfxm;ol jzpf\? &[ef;0g &ifh\? &[ef;ouf
&Snf\? a&S;rD\? tqkH; t&G,fokdYa&mufvsuf &Sd\?
rif;jrwfonf xkded*P²em#ykwåukd qnf;uyfawmfrlyg?
ed*P²em#ykwååukdqnf;uyfvQif rif;jrwf\ pdwfonf
Munfvifwef&myg\}}[k avQmufV

pokdY avQmufaomf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf qdwfqdwf aeV

157/ xkdpOftcgü (tb,) rif;om;arG;pm;aom ZD0uonf
a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;\ teD;ü
qdwfqdwf xkdifaevsuf &Sd\? xkdtcg a0a'[Drdzk&m;\
om;r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf (tb,) rif;om;
arG;pm;aom ZD0utm;]]tcsif; ZD0uoifonfum;
tb,faMumifh qdwfqdwf aebdoenf;}}[k qkdV]]rif;jrwf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom tvkH;pkHaom
w&m;wkdYukd ukd,fwkdif rSefpGmodawmfrlaom
bjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
wpfaxmifhESpf&mhig;usdyf&Sdaom rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl tuREkfyfwkdY\ o&ufO,smOfü
(oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrlyg\? xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;\
aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf pokdY ysHUESHYÍ
xGufyg\ -

]xkd jrwpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H}
rnfawmfrl\? (tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhhvnf;]or®morÁK'"} rnfawmfrl\?
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpkHawmfrlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&
PorÜEé} rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'I} rnfawmfrl\?
qkH;rxkdufolukd qkH;rwwfonfh twkrJjh yk*¾dKvf
jzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m
yk&do'r®om&xd} rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwkdY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow→m
a'OrEkómeH} rnfawmfrl\?
(opö mav;yg;w&m;wkdYukd) odapawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"} rnfawmfrl\?
bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrl\}[k
ysHUESHYí xGufygV

rif;jrwfonf xkdjrwpGmbk&m;ukd qnf;uyfawmfrlyg?
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd qnf;uyfvQif rif;jrw\pdwfonf
Munfvifwef&myg\}}[k avQmufV

158/]]tcsif; ZD0u okdYjzpfvQif qif,mOfwkdYukd
jyifqifapavmh}}/

]]rif;jrwf aumif;ygNyD}}/

bokdY (tb,) rif;om; arG;pm;aom ZD0uonf
a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&SiftZmwowfrif;tm;
0efcHcJJhí qifrig;&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif;? rif;\
pD;awmfqifukdvnf;aumif;jyifqifapNyD;vQif
a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif
tZmwowfrif;tm;]]rif;jrwf oif (rif;jrwf)\ qif,mOfwkdYukd

iyifqifNyD;ygNyD? ,cktcgü oGm;&ef tcsdefukd oif
rif;jrwf odawmfrlygonf}} (oGm;&efrSm oif rif;jrwf\
tvkdtwkdif;yif jzpfygonf)[k jyefMum;V

159/ xkdtcg a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif
tZmwowfrif;onf qifrig;&mwkdYüarmif;rwkdYukd
wpfOD;pD pD;apí pD;awmfqifukd (ukd,fwkdif)
pD;NyD;vQif rD;&SL;wkdifwkDYukd aqmifapvsuf
BuD;pGmaom rif;\ usufoa&jzifh &mZN*dK[fjynfrS
xGufí (tb,) rif;om; arG;pm;aomZD0u\
o&ufO,smOfokdY oGm;avV

xkdtcg a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif
tZmwowfrif;tm; o&ufO,smOf\ teD;odkYa&mufvQif
aMumufjCIF; wkefvlyfjCIF; MuufoD;arG;nif;xjCIF; jzpf\
xkdtcga0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif
tZmwowfrif;onfaMumuf&GUH xdwfvefY
MuufoD;arG;nif;xonf jzpfí (tb,) rif;om; arG;pm;aom
ZD0utm;bpum;ukd qkd\ -

]]tcsif; ZD0u ighukd rvSnfhywfonf rSef\avmh?
tcsif; ZD0u ighukd rjzm;a,mif;onf rSef\avmh? tcsif;
ZD0u ighukd &efolwkDYtm; rtyfESif;onf rSef\avmh?
wpfaxmifhESpf&mhig;usdyfrQ&Sd ajrmufjrm;aom
&[ef;oHCm\ acsqwfoH acsmif;[efYoH pum;ajymoHonf
tb,faMumifh rjzpfbdoenf;}}[k qkdV

]]rif;BuD;¹ aMumufawmfrlygvifh? rif;BuD;
aMumufawmfrlygvifh? rif;jrwf oifhukd rvSnfhywfyg?
rif;jrwf oifhukd rjzm;a,mif;yg? rif;jrwf² oifhukd
&efolwkDYtm; rtyfESif;yg? rif;BuD; a&SUokdY
<uawmfrlygavmh? rif;BuD; a&SUokdY
<uawmfrlygavmh? wefaqmif;0ef;üpqDrD;wkDYonf
awmufy vsuf &Sdygukef\}}[k avQmufV

160/ xkdtcg a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif
tZmwowfrif;onf qifjzifhoGm;EkdiforQ aomt&yfukd
qifjzifh oGm;í qifrS oufNyD;aomf ajcusifomvQif

wefaqmif;0ef; wHcg;&Sd&mokdYcsOf;uyfí (tb,) rif;om; arG;pm;aom ZD0utm;]]tcsif; ZD0u jrwpGmbk&m; tb,frSmenf;}}[k qkdV]]rif;BuD; tv,fwkdifukd rSDí ta&Sut&yfokdY rsufESmrlvsuf &[ef;oHCm\ a&SUü xkdifae aomyk*³/₄dKvfonf jrwpGmbk&m;ygwnf;}}[k avQmufV

161/ xkdtcg a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf jrwpGmbk&m;xHokdYcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;í wpfckaom ae&mü &yfNyD;aomf Munfvifaom tkdifBuD;uJjhokdY (Nidrfoufaom) qdwfqdwfaeaom &[ef;oHCmukd tzefzef Munfh¹/₂lí (pokdY) O'gef;usL;&ifh\ -

]],cktcg &[ef;oHCmonf tMuif Nidrfoufjcif;ESifh jynfhpkH\? ig\ (om;) O',b'´ rif;om;onf pNidrfoufjcif;ESifh jynfhpkHygapownf;}}[k O'gef; usL;&ifhV

]]rif;BuD; cspfjrwpEkd;&mokdY oif (pdwftm;jzifh) a&mufogm;avNyD}}[k jrwpGmbk&m;u rdefYawmfrlV

]]t&Sifbk&m; O',b'´rif;om;ukd tuREkfyf cspfyg\? t&Sifbk&m; ,cktcg &[ef;oHCmonftMuif Nidrfoufjcif;ESifh jynfhpkH\? tuREkfyf\ (om;) O',b'´rif;om;onf pNidrfoufjcif;ESifhjynfhpkHygapownf;}}[k tZmwowfrif;u avQmufV

162/ xkdYaemuf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf jrwpGmbk&m;ukd&Sdckd;í &[ef;oHCmukd vuftkyfcsDNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifvsuf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\-]]t&Sifbk&m; jyóemar;&ef tuREkfyftm; tu,fí jrwpGmbk&m; cGifhjyKygu wfpkH wpfckaomtaMumif;t&mukd jrwpGmbk&m;tm;

tuREkfyf tenf;i,frQ ar;jref;vkdygonf}}[k
avQmufV]]rif;BuD; ar;vkd&mukd ar;avmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

163/]]toQifbk&m; rsm;pGmaom twwfonfwkdYonf
&Sdygukef\? ptwwfonfwkdYum;tb,fenf; -

qifpD;ol&Jlrm; jrif;pD;ol&Jlrm; &xm;pD;ol&Jlrm;
av;onfrsm; atmifvHukdifrm; ppfqifol
rsm;wpfzufppfwyfokdY Oifí OD;acgif;rsm;ukd
twkH;twpf jzwfawmufoGm;Ekdifolrm; (ppfü)
xl;cRefausmfapmaom rif;om;rsm; wpf[kefwnf; ajy;Oif
(ppfxkd;) Ekdifolrm; qifajymifBuD;uJlhokdYaom
ol&Jlrm; vGefpGm &Jl&ifholrm; csyf0wfol&Jlrm;
uRef,kHawmfrsm; xrif;csufolrm;qwåmonfrsm;
a&csKd;ay;olrm; pzkdonfrsm; yef;ukH;olrm;
c0gonfrsm; &ufuef;onf rsm;usLx&Honfrsm;
tkd;xdef;onfrsm; *Pef;wwfolrm;
vufcsKd;a&wGufwwfolrm;xkdrS wpfyg;vnf;
pESifhtvm;wl rsm;pGmaom twwfonfwkdY
&Sdygukefao;\? xkdolwkdYonfrsufarSmufb0üyif
ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom twwf\ tusKd;ukd rSDí
toufarG;yg ukef\? xkdolwkdYonf xkdtwwfjzifh rdrd
ukd,fukd csrf;omapygukef\? (tm;tif) jynfhNzdK;ap
ygukef\? trdtzwkdYukd csrf;omapygukef\? (tm;tif)
jynfYNzdK;apygukef\? om;r,m;
wkdkYukdccsrf;omapygukef\? (tm;tif)
jynfhNzdK;apygukef\? rdwfaqGcifyGef;wkdkYukd
csrf;omap ygukef\? (tm;tif) jynfhNzdK;apygukef\?
txufbkHü jzpfapwwfaom ewfjynfü jzpfap
wwfaomaumif;usKd;ukd jzpfapwwfaom rGefjrwfaom
tusKd;ukd jzpfapwwfaom tvSL ukdorPjAm[®PwkdYü
wnfapygukef\? p (twwfwkdY\ tusKd;) ESifh wlpGm
rsufarSmuf b0üyifukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg wwFEkdifygoavm
t&Sifbk&m;}}/

164/]]rif;BuD; oifonf
wpfyg;aomorPjAm[®PwkdYtm; þjyóem
ar;zl;onfukdrSwfrdyg\avm}}/]]tuREkfyfonf
wpfyg;aomorPjAm[®PwkdYtm; þjyóem ar;zl;onfukd
rSwfrdygonftoQifbk&m;}}/

]]rif;BuD; xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYonf tb,fokdY
ajzMum;ukefoenf;? tu,fí oifhtm; 0efrav;rl
ajymMum;avmh}}/

]]jrwpGmbk&m;jzpfap
jrwpGmbk&m;uJjhokdYaom yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfap
xkdifae&mt&yfü tuREkfyftm;0efrav;yg toQifbk&m;}}/

]]rif;BuD; okdYjzpfvQif ajymMum;avmh}}/

1/ r[m&mZ &Sd&mü]]rif;BuD;}}/
2/ a'0 &Sd&mü]]rif;jrwf[k jyefqkdonf}}/

Ã

yl&Puóy\ t,l0g'

165/ toQifbk&m; tcgwpfyg;ü tuREkfyfonf
yl&PuóyxHokdY csOf;uyfí yl&PuóyESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf) ajymqkdyg\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukdNyD;qkH;apí
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifvsuf yl&Puóytm; þjyóemukd
ar;zl;yg\ -

]]toQifuóy rsm;pGmaom twwfonfwkdYonf
&Sdygukef\? þtwwfonfwkdYum;tb,fenf;-
qifpD;ol&J]rsm; jrif;pD;ol&J]rsm; &xm;pD;ol&J]rsm;
av;onfrsm; atmifvHukdifrs; ppfqif
olrsm;wpfzufppfwyfokdY Oifí OD;acgif;rsm;ukd
twkH;twpf jzwfawmufoGm;Ekdifolrsm; (ppfü)
xl;cRefausmfapmaom rif;om;rsm; wpf[kefwnf; ajy;0if

ppfxkd;Ekdifolrsm;
qifajymifBuD;uJjhokdYaomol&Jlrsm;
vGefpGm&J&ifholrsm; csyf0wfol&Jlrsm;
uRef,kHawmfrsm; xrif;csufolrsm;qwåmonfrsm;
a&csKd;ay;olrsm; pzkdonfrsm; yef;ukH;olrsm;
c0gonfrsm; &ufuef;onfrsm;usLx&Honfrsm;
tkd;xdef;onfrsm; *Pef;wwfolrsm; vufcsKd;a&wGufwwf
olrsm;xkdrS wpfyg;vnf; þESifhtvm;wl rsm;pGmaom
twwfonfwkdY &Sdygukefao;\?
xkdolwkdYonfrsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
twwf\ tusKd;ukd rSDí touf arG;ygukef\? xkdolwkdYonf
xkdtwwfjzifh rdrdukd,fukd csrf;omapygukef\? (tm;tif)
jynfh Nzdk;apygukef\? trdtzwkdYukd
csrf;omapygukef\? (tm;tif) jynfYNzdk;apygukef\? om;
r,m;wkdYukdcsrcf;omapygukef\? (tm;tif)
jynfhNzdk;apygukef\? rdwfaqGcifyGef;wkdYukd
csrf;om apygukef\? (tm;tif) jynfhNzdk;apygukef\?
txufbkHü jzpfapwwfaom ewfjynfü jzpfap
wwfaomaumif;usKd;ukd jzpfapwwfaom rGefjrwfaom
tusKd;ukd jzpfapwwfaom tvSLukdorPjAm[®PwkdYü
wnfapygukef\? þ (twwfwkdY\tusKd;) ESifhwlpGm
rsufarSmufb0üyifukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg wwfEkdifygoavm
toQifuóy}}[k ar;zI;ygV

166/ þokdY ar;aomf yl&Puóyonf tuREkfyftm;
bpum;ukd ajymqkdygonf toQifbk&m; -

]]rif;BuD; jyKol jyKapol jzwfol jzwfapol ESdyfpufol
ESdyfpufapol ylaqG;atmifjyKol jyKapol yifyef;atmif
jyKol jyKapol wkefvlyfol wkefvlyfapol toufukd owfol
(owfapol) ckd;,lol (ckd;,lapol) tdrfukd azmufxGif;ol
(azmufxGif;apol) (&Gmukd) wkdufckdufvk,lolh
(wkdufckdufvk,lapol) wpftdrfwnf;ukd
wkdufckdufvk,lol (wkdufckduf vk,l apol)
c&D;vrf;üapmifhí vk,ufol (vk,lapol) olYr,m;ukd

oGm;vmol (oGm;vm apol) rrSefpum;ukd ajymol
(ajymapol) rsm;onf raumif;rlukd jyKaomfvnf; jyKonf
rrnf? þajray:&Sd owå0gwkdYukdoifwkef;oGm;pufjzifh
wpfckwnf;aom tom;pk tom;ykH jzpfatmif tu,fí
jyKapumrlxkdaMumif;aMumifh raumif;rl r&Sd?
raumif;rljzpfjCIF; r&Sd? **Fgjrpfl awmifbufurf;üaeaom
olonfvnf;¹ toufukd owfvsvuf owfap vsuf jzwfvsvuf
jzwfapvsufESdyfpufvsuf ESdyfpufapvsuf oGm;apumrl
xkd (owfjCIF; paom) taMumif;aMumifh raumif;rlr&Sd?
raumif;rl jzpfjCIF;r&Sd? **Fgjrpfl ajrmufbuf urf;ü
aeaom olonfvnf;² vSLvsufvSLapvsuf ylaZmfvsuf
ylaZmfapvsuf oGm;apumrl xkd (vSLjCIF;paom)
taMumif;aMumifhaumif;rlr&Sd? aumif;rl jzpfjCIF;r&Sd?
tvSLay;jCIF; £a`E`ukd qkH;rjCIF;
oDvapmifhpnf;jCIF;trSefqkdjCIF;wkdYaMumifh
aumif;rlr&Sd? aumif;rl jzpfjCIF;r&Sd}}[k
ajymqkdygonf/

toQifbk&m; ukd,fwkdiF odjriF&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvsvuf yl&PuóyonftuREkfyftm;
þokdY]uHrJjh0g'} ukd ajzMum;yg\? toQifbk&m;
o&ufyifukd ar;ygvsvuf awmifydEéJjyifukd
ajzouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;? awmifydEéJjyifukd ar;ygvsvuf
o&ufyifukd ajzouJjhokdYvnf;aumif; þtwl ukd,fwkdiF
odjriF&aom &[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvsvuf
yl&PuóyonftuREkfyf tm;]uHrJjh0g'} ukd ajzMum;yg\
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm; þokdY tMuHjzpfyg\ -

]]iguJjhokdYaom rif;onf EkdiFiHawmfü
aeaomorPjAm[®Pukd
jypfwifarmif;rJJoifhonf[ktb,faMumifh
rSwf,IEkdifygtHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfygV

t&Sifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf yl&Puóy ajymaom
pum;ukd ESpfvnf; rESpfoufcJjhyg? y,fvnf;ry,fcJjhyg?
rESpfoufcJjh ry,fcJjhrlí ESvkH;romaomfvnf;

ESvkH;romaom pum;ukd r>rufqkdrlí xkdpum;ukd
rem,l rrSwfom;bJj ae&mrS xum jyefcJjhygonf/

- 1/ **Fgjrpf awmifbufurf;om;wkdYonf
&ufpufMurf;MuKwfukef/
- 2/ **Fgjrpf ajrmufbufurf;om;wkdYonf
o'`gw&m;&Sdukef\? bk&m;w&m;oHCmukd
MunfnKdukef\[k tluxmü qkdonf/

Ä

ru©vda*gomv\ t,l0g'

167/ toQifbk&m; tcgwpfyg;ü tuREkfyfonf
ru©vda*gomvxHokdY csOf;uyfí
ru©vda*gomvESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)
ajymqkdyg\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd
NyD;qkH;apí wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifvsuf
ru©vda*gomvtm; þjyóemukd ar;zl; yg\ -

]]toQifa*gomv rsm;pGmaom twwfonfwkdYonf
&Sdygukef\y/¹ þ (twwfwkdY\ tusKd;) ESifh wlpGm
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg wwFEkdifygoavm
toQifa*gomv}}[k ar;zl;ygV

168/ þokdY ar;aomf ru©vda*gomvonf tuREkfyftm;
ppum;ukd ajymqkdygonftoQifbk&m; -

]]rif;BuD; owå0gwkdY npfnL;&ef taMumif;onf
r&Sd? taxmuftyHhonf r&Sd? taMumif;
r&SdtaxmuftyHh r&SdbJj owå0gwkdYonf npfnL;ukef\
owå0gwkdY pifMu,f&ef taMumif;onfhr&Sd?
taxmuftyHhonf r&Sd? taMumif;r&Sd taxmuftyHh
r&SdbJj owå0gwkdYonf pifMu,fukef\
jyKvkyfrlonf r&Sd? olwpfyg;wkdY jyKvkyfay;rlonf

r&Sd? a,musfm;wkdY jyKvkyfrlonf r&Sd? cGeftm;onf
r&Sd? vkHYvonf r&Sd? a,musfm;wkdY pGrf;tm;onf
r&Sd? a,musfm;wkdYtm;xkwfrlonf r&Sd?
tvkH;pkHaom owå0g tvkH;pkHaom ouf&SLowå0g
tvkH; pkHaom xif&Sm;jzpfaom owå0g tvkH;pkHaom
ouf&Sdt&mwkdYonf tpGrf;r&Sdukef? cGeftm;
r&Sdukef? vkHYvr&Sdukef? jzpfjrJttwkdif;
qkHpnf;onfhtwkdif; obm0twkdif;
trsKd;rsKd;jzpfukefíZmwftxl;ajcmufrsKd;wkdYüomvQi
f csrf;omqif;&JJukd cHpm;ukef\? pwpfoef;
av;odef;ajcmufaxmifh ajcmuf&maom
t"duowå0grsKd;rsm; ig;&maom uHrsm; ig;yg;aom
uHrsm;okH;yg;aom uHrsm; (jynfhaom) uHrsm;
xuf0ufaom uHrsm; ajcmufq,fhESpfyg;aom
tusifhrsm;ajcmufq,fhESpfyg;aom tEÅ&uyfrsm;
ajcmufrsKd;aom Zmwftxl;rsm; &Spfyg;
aoma,musfm;wkdY\ t&G,frsm; av;axmifhukd;&maom
toufarG;rlrsm; av;axmifh ukd;&maomy&dAkdZfrsm;
av;axmifhukd;&maom e*g;wkdYae&mrsm;
ESpfaxmifaom £a`E´rsm; okH;axmifaomi&JJrsm;
okH;q,fhajcmufrsKd;aom jrL"mwf (wnf&m) rsm;
ckepfrsKd;aom onm&Sdy#doaE¨rsm;ckepfrsKd;aom
onmrJJhy#doaE¨rsm; ckepf rsKd;aom tqpf
y#doaE¨rsm; ckepf rsKd;aom ewfrsm;ckepfrsKd;aom
vlrsm; ckepf rsKd;aom ajrzkwfbDvl;rsm; ckepfckaom
tkdifBuD;rsm; ckepfckaomtzkBuD;rsm; ckepf&maom
tzki,frsm; ckepfckaom acsmufBuD;rsm; ckepf&maom
acsmufi,frsm;ckepfckaom tdyfrufBuD;rsm;
ckepf&maom tdyfrufi,frsm; &Spfoef;av;odef;aom
r[muyfrsm;&Sdukef\? ,if; (r[muyfwkdY) ywfvkH;
vlrkdufjzpfap ynm&Sdjzpfap (wpfb0rS wpfb0okdY)
ajy;oGm;usifvnfí qif;&JJukefqkH;jcif;ukd jyKMuvwåYH?
xkdtwGif; (qif;&JJukefqkH;jcif;) r&Sd?]igonf
poDvjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?

pusifh0wfjzifhfhaomfvnf;aumif;?
pNcdK;jcHrljzifhfhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ptusifhjrwfjzifhfhaomfvnf;aumif;? r&ifhao;aom
uHukdrlnvf; &ifhaprnf &ifhNyD;aom uHukdrlnvf;
awGUí awGUí ysufpD;aprnf}[kpokdY (jyKjyifEkdifjCIF;
r&Sd)? csrf;om qif;&JJonf p&Gwfawmif;jzifh
jCIFxm;ouJjhokdY jzpf\? oHo&monf tykdif;tjcm;
jyKxm;NyD;jzpf\? twkd; tqkwf r&Sd? tvGef t,kwf
r&Sd? csnfvkH;ukdypfvkdufaomf (csnf&Sdoa&GUom)
ajyvuf ajoy;OGm;ouJjhokdY ptwl vlrkdufjzpfap
ynm&Sdjzpfap (wpfb0rS wpfb0okdY) ajoy;OGm;usifvnfí
qif;&JJuKefqkH;jCIF;ukd jyKMuvwåHU}}[k
ajymqkdygonf/

169/ toQifbk&m; ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvuf
ru©vda*gomvonftuREkfyftm; pokdY]]oHo&mrS
pifMu,fCIF;}} ukd ajzMum;yg\? toQifbk&m;
o&ufyifukdar;ygvuf awmifydEéJyifukd
ajzouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;? awmifydEéJyifukd ar;ygvuf
o&ufyifukdajzouJjhokdYvnf;aumif; ptwl ukd,fwkdif
odjrif&aom &[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvuf
ru©vda*gomvonf tuREkfyftm; oHo&mrS
pifMu,fCIF;ukd ajzMum;yg\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyftm;pokdY tMuHjzpfyg\ -

]]iguJjhokdYaom rif;onf EkdifHawmfü
aeaomorPjAm[®Pukd
jypfwifarmif;rJJoifhonf[ktb,faMumifh
rSwf,lEkdifygtHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfygV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf ru©vda*gomv ajymaom
pum;ukd ESpfvnf; rESpfoufcJjhyg? y,fvnf; ry,fcJjhyg?
rESpfoufcJjh ry,fcJjhrlí ESvkH;romaomfvnf;
ESvkH;romaom pum;ukdr>rufqkdrlí xkdpum;ukd
rem,l rrSwfom;bJJ ae&mrS xum jyefcJjhygonf/

1/ (y) 4if;trSwftom; twGif;&Sd pum;rsm;onf
yl&Puóytm; ar;onfhpum;twkdif;jzpfonf/

Ã

tZdwauourÁv\ t,l0g'

170/ toQifbk&m; tcgwpfyg;ü tuREkfyfonf
tZdwauourÁvxHokdY csOf;uyfí tZdwauourÁvESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf) ajymqkdyg\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd NyD;qkH;apí
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifvsuf tZdwauourÁvtm;
bjyóemukd ar;zI;yg\ -

]]toQiftZdw rsm;pGmaom twwfonfwkdYonf
&SdygukefV/y/p (twwfwkdY\ tusKd;) ESifh
wlpGmrsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom &[ef;
jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg wwEkdifygo avmtoQiftZdw}}
[k ar;zI;ygV

171/ pokdY ar;aomf tZdwauourÁvonf tuREkfyftm;
bpum;ukd ajymqkdygonftoQifbk&m; -

]]rif;BuD; ay;vSLjCIF;onf r&Sd¹? ,ZfylaZmfjCIF;onf
r&Sd?[kH;ylaZmfjCIF;onf r&Sd? aumif;rlraumif;rlwkdY\
tusKd;0dygufonf r&Sd? pavmuonf r&Sd? wpfyg;aom
avmuonf r&Sd? trdonf r&Sd²? tzonf r&Sd? aoí
wpfzefjzpfaoM owå0gwkdYonf r&Sdukef?
pavmuukdvnf;aumif;? wpfyg;aom avmuukdvnf;aumif;
ukd,fwkdif xl;aomÓPfjzifh odírsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a[mMum;Ekdifukefaom ajzmifhrSefaom t&d,r*fokdY
a&mufukefaom aumif;aom tusifh &Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYonf avmuü r&Sdukef?
powå0gonfr[mbkwfav;yg; tPKta0; jzpf\? aoaomtcg
ajr"mwfonf ajr"mwftPKokdY qkduf\? a&muf\?
a&"mwfonf a&"mwftPKokdY qkduf\? a&muf\?

rD;"mwfonf rD;"mwftpkokdYqkduf\? a&muf\?
av"mwfonf av"mwftpkokdY qkduf\? a&muf\?
emrf£a`E´wkdYonfaumif;uifokdY ajymif;a&TYukef\?
anmifapmif;vQif ig;ckajrmufjzpfaom
a,musfm;wkdYonfolaoaumifukd ,lí oGm;ukef\?
oif;csKdif;wkdifatmif olaoaumifwkdYonf xifukef\?
t½kd;wkdYonf ckdtqif;uJjhokdY jzpfukef\?
tvSLwkdYonf jymtqkH;&Sdukef\?
tvSLay;jcif;ukdvlrkdufwkdYu ynwfxm;\?
tcsKdUolwkdYonf (ay;vSLjCIF;ponf) &Sd\ [laom 0g'ukd
a[majymukef\? xkdolwkdY\ pum;onf tcsnf;ESD; jzpf\?
rSm;;Gif;\? a,mif,rf;ajymqkd aompum;jzpf\?
vlrkdufjzpfap ynm&Sdjzpfap cE"mukd,f ysufpD;vQif
jywfpJJukef\? ysufpD; ukef\? aoonfrS aemufü
r&Sdukef}}[k ajymqkdygonf/

172/ toQifbk&m; ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvzuf tZdwauourÁvonf
tuREkfyftm; pokdY]]jywfpJJ0g'}} ukd ajzMum;yg\?
toQifbk&m; o&ufyifukd ar;ygvzuf awmifydEéJjyifukd
ajzouJJhokdYvnf;aumif;? awmifydEéJjyifukd ar;ygvzuf
o&ufyifukd ajzouJJhokdYvnf;aumif; ptwl ukd,fwkdif
odjrif&aom &[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvzuf
tZdwauourÁvonf tuREkfyftm; jywfpJJ0g'ukd
ajzMum;yg\? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm; pokdY
tMuHjzpfyg\ -

]]iguJJhokdYaom rif;onf EkdifiHawmfü
aeaomorPjAm[®Pukd
jypfwifarmif;rJJoifhonf[ktb,faMumifh
rSwf,IEkdifygtHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfygV toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf tZdwauourÁv ajymaom pum;ukd
ESpfvnf; rESpfoufcJJhyg? y,fvnf; ry,fcJJhyg?
rESpfoufcJJh ry,fcJJhrlí ESvkH;romaomfvnf;
ESvkH;romaom pum;ukdr>rufqkdrlí xkdpum;ukd
rem,l rrSwfom;bJJ ae&mrS xum jyefcJJhygonf/

1/ tusKd;r&Sd[k qkdvkdonf/
2/ trdonfr&Sd trdü aumif;pGmjyKjcif;
raumif;pGmjyKjcif;\ tusKd;r&Sd[k qkdvkdonf
(tzonfr&Sd qkd&müvnf; ptwlyif)/

Ä

yuk"upöm,e\ t,l0g'

173/ toQifbk&m; tcgwpfyg;ü tuREkfyfonf
yuk"upöm,exHokdY csOf;uyfí yuk"upöm,eESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf) ajymqkdyg\
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukdNyD;qkH;apí
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifvsuf yuk"upöm,etm;
bjjóemukd ar;zl;yg\ -

]]toQifupöm,e rsm;pGmaom twwfonfwkdYonf
&Sdygukef\y/ þ (twwfwkdY\ tusKd;) ESifhwlpGm
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom &[ef;
jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg
wwfEkdifygoavmtoQifupöm,e}}[k ar;zl;ygV

174/ þokdY ar;aomf yuk"upöm,eonf tuREkfyftm;
bpum;ukd ajymqkdygonf toQifbk&m; -

]]rif;BuD; þckepfyg;aom tpmkwkdYonf
jyKvkyfxm;onf r[kwfukef? jyKvkyfxm;aponfr[kwfukef?
zefqif;xm;onf r[kwfukef? zefqif;xm;aponf r[kwfukef?
NrKHukef\? awmifxGwfuJJhokdY wnfukef\
ckdifjrJJaom wHcg;wkdifujJhokdY wnfukef\
xkdtpmkwkdYonf rwkefvlyfukef? razmufjyefukef?
tcsif;csif; rn\$Of;qJJEkdifukef?
tcsif;csif;csrf;om&efvnf;aumif; qif;&JJ&efvnf;aumif;
csrf;om qif;&JJ&efvnf;aumif; rwwfEkdifukef?
ckepfyg;wk dY [lonftb,fenf; - ajrtpk? a&tpk? rD;tpk?
avtpk? csrf;om? qif;&JJ?

ckepfckajrmuftoufwkdYwnf;/pckepfyg;aom
tpkwkdYonf jyKvkyfxm;onf r[kwfukef?
jyKvkyfxm;aponf r[kwf ukef? zefqif;xm;onf r[kwfukef?
zefqif;xm;aponf r[kwfukef? NrKHukef\? awmif
xGwfuJJhokdY wnfukef\? ckdifjrJJaom
wHcg;wkdifujJhokdY wnfukef\? xkdtppkwkdYonf
rwkefvlyf ukef? razmufjyefukef? tcsif;csif;
rn\$Of;qJJEkdifukef? tcsif;csif; csrf;om&efvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JJ&efvnf;aumif;? csrf;omqif;&JJ&efvnf;aumif;
rwwfEkdifukef? xkdtppkwkdYü owfol owfapol Mum;ol
Mum;apol odol odapolrsm; r&Sdukef? xufpGmaom
vufeufjzifh OD;acgif;ukdjzwfapumrl
wpfOD;wpfa,mufonf wpfOD;wpfa,mufukd owfonf rrnf?
vufeufonfckepfyg;aom tpkwkdY\ tMum; [if;vif;okdY
usa&muf\}}[k ajymqkdygonf/

175/ toQifbk&m; ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvsuf
yuk"upöm,eonftuREkfyftm;
pokdY]]taMumif;t&mwpfyg;jzifh
taMumif;t&mwpfyg;}} ukd ajzMum;yg\? toQifbk&m;
o&ufyifukd ar;ygvsuf awmifydEéJyifukd
ajzouJJhokdYvnf;aumif;? awmifydEéJyifukdar;ygvsuf
o&ufyifukd ajzouJJhokdYvnf;aumif; ptwl ukd,fwkdif
odjrif&aom &[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvsuf
yuk"upöm,eonf tuREkfyftm; taMumif;t&mwpfyg;jzifh
taMumif;t&mwpfyg;ukd ajzMum;yg\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyftm; pokdY tMuHjzpfyg\ -

]]iguJJhokdYaom rif;onf EkdifHawmfü
aeaomorPjAm[®Pukd
jypfwifarmif;rJJoifhonf[ktb,faMumifh
rSwf,IEkdifygtHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfygV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf yuk"upöm,eajymaom
pum;ukd ESpfvnf; rESpfoufcJJhyg? y,fvnf; ry,fcJJhyg?

rESpfoufcJjh ry,fcJjhrlí ESvkH;romaomfvnf;
ESvkH;romaom pum;ukd r>rufqkdrlí xkdpum;ukd
rem,l rrSwfom;bJj ae&mrS xum jyefcJjhygonf/

ed*P²em#ykwå\ t,l0g'

176/ toQifbk&m; tcgwpfyg;ü tuREkfyfonf
ed*P²em#ykwåxHokdY csOf;uyfí ed*P²em#ykwåESifh
twl Orf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf) ajymqkdyg\
Orf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukdNyD;qkH;apí
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifvsuf ed*P²em#ykwåtm;
bjyóemukd ar;zI;yg\ -

]]toQift*³/₄da0óe¹ rsm;pGmaom twwfonfwkdYonf
&SdygukefV/y/ þ (twwfwkdY\ tusKd;) ESifhwlpGm
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg
wwfEkdifygoavmtoQift*³/₄da0óe}}[k ar;zI;ygV

177/ þokdY ar;aomf ed*P²em#ykwåonf
tuREkfyftm; þpum;ukd ajymqkdygonf toQifbk&m; -

]]rif;BuD; þ (avmu) ü ed*P²onf av;rsKd;aom
apmifhpnf;jcif;jzifh apmifhpnf;\? rif;BuD;ed*P²onf
av;rsKd;aom apmifhpnf;jcif;jzifh tb,fokdY
apmifhpnf;oenf;[lrl-rif;BuD; þavmuüed*P²onf
tvkH;pkHaom a&at;ukd wm;jrpf\? (raumif;rlukd)
tvkH;pkH wm;jrpf\? (raumif;rlukd) tvkH;pkH
wm;jrpfjCIF;jzifh y,fcGgNyD; jzpf\? (raumif;rl ukd)
tvkH;pkHwm;jrpfjCIF;jzifh (vGwfajrmuf&mukd)
awGUNyD;jzpf\? rif;BuD; þav;rsKd;aom
apmifhpnf;jcif;jzifhapmifhpnf;NyD;aom
þed*P²em#ykwåukd txGwftxdyfokdY a&mufaom
pdwf&Sdol apmifhpnf;aompdwf&Sdol wnfMunfaom
pdwf&Sdol[k qkdyf\}}[k ajymqkd ygonf/

178/ toQifbk&m; ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvvsuf
ed*P²em#ykwåonftuREkfyftm; pokdY]]av;rsKd;aom
apmifhpnf;jcif;}} ukd ajzMum;yg\? toQifbk&m;
o&ufyif ukdar;ygvvsuf awmifydEéJyifukd
ajzouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;? awmifydEéJyifukd ar;ygvvsuf
o&ufyifukdajzouJjhokdYvnf;aumif; ptwl ukd,fwkdif
odjrif&aom &[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvvsuf
ed*P²em#ykwåonf tuREkfyftm; av;rsKd;aom
apmifhpnf;jcif;ukd ajzMum;yg\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyftm;pokdY tMuHjzpfyg\ -

]]iguJjhokdYaom rif;onf EkdifHawmfü
aeaomorPjAm[®Pukd
jypfwifarmif;rJJoifhonf[ktb,faMumifh
rSwf,lEkdifygHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfygV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf ed*P²em#ykwå ajymaom
pum;ukd ESpfvnf; rESpfoufcJhyg? y,fvnf; ry,fcJhyg?
rESpfoufcJjh ry,fcJjhrlí ESvkH;romaomfvnf;
ESvkH;romaom pum;ukdr>rufqkdrlí xkdpum;ukd
rem,l rrSwfom;bJj ae&mrS xum jyefcJhygonf/

1/ ed*P²em#ykwåukdyif tEG,frSjzpfao trnftm;jzifh
t*³/₄da0óe[k ac:onf/

Ã

oOö,aAv|ykwå\ t,l0g'

179/ toQifbk&m; tcgwpfyg;ü tuREkfyfonf olö,aAv|
ykwåxHokdY csOf;uyfí olö,aAv|ykwåESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf) ajymqkdyg\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum; ukd NyD;qkH;apí
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifvsuf olö,aAv|ykwååtm;
bjyóemukdar;zI;yg\ -

]]toQifölö, rsm;pGmaom twwfonfwkdYonf
&SdygukefV/y/ þ (twwfwkdY\ tusKd;) ESifhwlpGm
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom &[ef;
jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg wwfEkdifygoavmtoQifölö,}}[k
ar;zl;ygV

180/ þokdY ar;aomf olö,aAv|ykwååonf tuREkfyftm;
bpum;ukd ajymqkdygonftoQifbk&m; -

]]wpfyg;aom avmu &Sdoavm[k (oif) ighukd
ar;aomf wpfyg;aom avmu&Sd\[k igt,l&Sdc]JhvQif
wpfyg;aom avmu&Sd\[k oifhtm; igajz&m\?
(okdY&mwGif) þokdY[kvnf; ig r,l? xkdokdY[kvnf; igr,l?
tjcm;okdY[kvnf; igr,l? (þokdY xkdokdY tjcm;okdY)
r[kwf[kvnf; igr,l? (þokdY xkdokdY tjcm;okdY) r[kwfonf
r[kwf[kvnf; igr,l/

wpfyg;aom avmu r&Sdygoavm/y/

wpfyg;aom avmu &Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf;
r&Sdoavm/y/

wpfyg;aom avmu &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? r&Sdonfvnf;
r[kwfoavm/y/

(aoí) wpfzef jzpfay:aom owå0gwkdY
&Sdukefoavm/y/

(aoí) wpfzef jzpfay:aom owå0gwkdY
r&Sdukefoavm/y/

(aoí) wpfzef jzpfay:aom owå0gwkdY &Sdvnf;&Sd
r&Sdvnf; r&Sdukefoavm/y/

(aoí) wpfzef jzpfay:aom owå0gwkdY &Sdonfvnf;
r[kwf? r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfukefoavm/y/

aumif;rl raumif;rluHwkdY\ tusKd;0dyguf
&Sdygoavm/y/

aumif;rl raumif;rluHwkdY\ tusKd;0dyguf
r&Sdygoavm/y/

aumif;rl raumif;rluHwkdY\ tusKd;0dyguf
&Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf; r&Sdoavm/y/

aumif;rl raumif;rluHwkdY\ tusKd;0dyguf
&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfoavm/y/

owå0gonf aoNyD;aemufü &Sdoavm/y/

owå0gonf aoNyD;aemufü r&Sdoavm/y/

owå0gonf aoNyD;aemufü &Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf;
r&Sdoavm/y/

owå0gonf aoNyD;aemufü &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf?
r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfoavm[k (oif) ighukdar;aomf
owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf
r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf[kig t,l&SdcJ]hvfQif owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf r&Sdonfvnf;
r[kwf[koifhtm; ig ajz&m\? (okdY&mwGif) pokdY[kvnf;
ig r,l? xkdokdY[kvnf; ig r,l? tjcm;okdY[kvnf; ig r,l?
(pokdY xkdokdY tjcm;okdY) r[kwf[kvnf; ig r,l? (pokdY
xkdokdY tjcm;okdY) r[kwfonf r[kwf[k vnf; igr,l}}[k
ajymqkdygonf/

181/ toQifbk&m; ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvsuf olö,aAv|
ykwåonftuREkfyftm; pokdY]]ypfvTifhaom t,l}} ukd
ajzMum;yg\? toQifbk&m; o&ufyifukd
ar;ygvsufhawmifydEéJ]yifukd ajzouJ]hokdYvnf;aumif;?
awmifydEéJ]yifukd ar;ygvsuf
o&ufyifukdajzouJ]hokdYvnf;aumif; ptwl ukd,fwkdif
odjrif&aom &[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvsuf olö,aAv|
ykwåonf tuREkfyftm; ypfvTifhaom t,lukd ajzMum;yg\?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;pokdY tMuHjzpfyg\ -

]]polum; porPjAm[®PwkdYwGif ynmrJ]hqkH; jzpf\?
tawGa0qkH; jzpf\? ukd,fwkdifodjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd ar;ygvsuf tb,faMumifh ypfvTifhaom
t,lukd ajzMum;bdoenf;? iguJ]hokdYaom rif;onf

EkdifiHawmfü aeaomorPjAm[®Pukd
jypfwifarmif;rJJoifhonf[k tb,faMumifh
rSwf,lEkdifygtHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpfygV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf olö,aAv|ykwååajymaom
pum;ukd ESpfvnf; rESpfoufcJ]hyg? y,fvnf; ry,fcJ]hyg?
rESpfoufcJ]h ry,fcJ]hrlí ESvkH;romaomfvnf;
ESvkH;romaom pum;ukd r>rufqkdrlí xkdpum;ukd
rem,l rrSwfom;bJ] ae&mrS xum jyefcJ]hygonf/

a&S;OD;pGm rsufarSmufb0ü &tyfaom &[ef;jzpfusKd;

182/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukdvnf; ar;yg\? toQifbk&m; þrsm;pGm
aomtwwfonfwkdYonf &Sdygukef\? þtwwfonfwkdYum;
tb,fenf;-]]qifpD;ol&J]rsm; jrif;pD;ol&J]rsm;
&xm;pD;ol&J]rsm; av;onfrsm; atmifvHukdifrsm;
ppfqifolrsm;wpfzuf ppfwyfokdY 0ifí OD;acgif;rsm;ukd
twkH;twpf jzwfawmufoGm;Ekdif olrsm; (ppfü)
xl;cRefausmfapmaom rif;om;rsm; wpf[kefwnf;
ajy;0ifppfxkd;Ekdifolrsm;
qifajymifBuD;uJ]hokdYaomol&J]rsm;
vGefpGm&J]&ifholrsm; csyf0wfol&J]rsm;
uRef,kHawmfrsm; xrif;csufolrsm;
qwåmonfrsm;a&csKd;ay;olrsm; pzkdonfrsm;
yef;ukH;olrsm; c0gonfrsm; &ufuef;onfrsm;
usLx&Honfrsm;tkd;xdef;onfrsm; *Pef;wwfolrsm;
vufcsKd;a&wGuf wwfolrsm; xkdrS
wpfyg;vnf;þESifhtvm;wl rsm;pGmaom twwfonfwkdY
&Sdygukefao;\? xkdolwkdYonf
rsufarSmufb0üyifukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom twwf\
tusKd;ukd rSDí touf arG;ygukef\? xkdolwkdYonf
xkdtwwfjzifh rdrdukd,fukd csrf;omapygukef\? (tm;tif)

jynfh NzdK;apygukef\
trdtzwkdYukdcsrcf;omapygukef\ (tm;tif)
jynfYNzdK;apygukef? om;r,m; wkdYukd
srcf;omapygukef? (tm;tif) jynfhNzdK;apygukef\
rdfwfaqG cifyGef;wkdYukd srcf;om apygukef? (tm;tif)
jynfhNzdK;apygukef? txufbkHü jzpfapwwfaom
ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfaom
aumif;usKd;ukdjzpfapwwfaom rGefjrwfaom tusKd;ukd
jzpfapwwfaom
tvSLukdorPjAm[®PwkdYüwnfapygukef? b
(twfwkdY\ tusKd;) ESifhwlpGm rsufarSmuf b0üyif
ukd,fwkdifodjrif&aom&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg
wwfEkdifygoavm toQifbk&m;}}/

183/ rif;BuD; wwfEkdifyg\? rif;BuD; okdYjzpfvQif
pt&mü oifhukdyif jyefí ar;tH? oif ESpfoufonfhtwkdif;
xkd (tar;) ukd ajzavmh? rif;BuD; xkd (t&m) ukd
tb,fokdY xifoenf;/

b (wkdif;jynf) ü a&S;OD;pGm xavh&Sdaom
aemufrS tdyfavh&Sdaom tb,fukd jyK&tHhenf;
[kemcHavh&Sdaom ESpfNcdKufzG,fukd
jyKavh&Sdaom cspfcifzG,fukd qkdavh&Sdaom
rsufESm&dyfukd Munfhavh&Sdaom trlvkyf
uRefa,musfm;onf oifhtm; &Sd&m\? xkdoltm; pokdY
tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]tcsif;wkdY aumif;rlwkdY\ vm;&m aumif;rlwkdY\
tusKd;onf tHhzG,f&SdygaypGwum;? rjzpfzl;jrJ]
jzpfygaypGwum;? a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif
tZmwowfrif;onf vlyifwnf;? igonfvnf; vlyifwnf;?
(okdY&mwGif) a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&SifhtZmwowfrif;um; umr*kPfig;yg;wkdYjzifh
ukHvkH jynfhpkHpGm ewfuJjhokdY
aysmf&TifpHpm;&\? igrlum;a&S;OD;pGm
xavh&Sdaom aemufrS tdyfavh&Sdaom tb,fukd

jyK&tHhenf;[k emcHavh &SdaomESpfNcdKufzG,fukd
jyKavh&Sdaom cspfcifzG,fukd qkdavh&Sdaom
rsufESm&dyfukd Munfhavh&Sd aomxkd (rif;)\
trlvkyfuRef jzpf\? igonf aumif;rlwkdYukd jyK&rl
(xkdrif;uJjhokdY) jzpf&m\? igonfqHrkwfqdwfukd
y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd;t0wfwkdYukd 0wfi vlyabmifrS
&[ef; abmifokdY0ifa&muf&rl aumif;avpG} }[k
tMuHjzpf&mV

xkdolonf aemifcgu qHrkwfqdwfukd y,fNyD;vQif
zef&nfqkd;t0wfwkdYukd 0wfi
vlyabmifrS&[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&muf&m\? xkdolonf
pokdY 0ifa&mufNyD;aomf ukd,fjzifh
apmifhpnf;vsufae&m\? Elwfjzifh apmifhpnf;vsuf
ae&m\? pdwfjzifh apmifhpnf;vsuf ae&m\?
tpm;t0wfrQjzifh a&mifh&Jjum qdwfNidrf&mü
arGUavsmfvsuf ae&m\? xkd (taMumif;t&m)
ukdoifhtm; rif;csif; a,musfm;wkdYonf pokdY
avQmufMum;ukef&m\ -

]]rif;jrwf odawmfrlygavmh? a&S;OD;pGm
xavh&Sdaom aemufRS tdyfavh&Sdaom
tb,fukdjyK&tHhenf;[k emcHavh&Sdaom
ESpfNcdKufzG,fukd jyKavh&Sdaom cspfcifzG,fukd
qkdavh&SdaomrsufESm&dyfukd Munfhavh&Sdaom
oif (rif;jrwf)\ trlvkyfuRef,a,musfm;onf
qHrkwfqdwfukdy,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd;aom
t0wfwkdYukd 0wfi vlyabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY
0ifa&mufyg\? xkdolonf pokdY 0ifa&mufNyD;aomf
ukd,fjzifh apmifhpnf;vsuf aeyg\? Elwfjzifh apmifhpnf;
vsufaeeyg\? pdwfjzifh apmifhpnf;vsuf aeyg\?
tpm;t0wfrQjzifh a&mifh&Jjum
qdwfNidrf&müarGUavsmfvsuf aeyg\} }[k
avQmufMum;ukef&mV

xkdokdY avQmufMum;vQif oif (rif;BuD;) onf pokdY
qkdoifhygrnfavm -

]]tcsif;wkdY xkda,musfm;onf ighxH
jyefvmapavmh? a&S;OD;pGm xavh&Sdaom aemufrS
tdyfavh&Sdaom tb,fukd jyK&tHhenf;[k
emcHavh&Sdaom ESpfNcdKufzG,fukd jyKavh&Sdaom
cspfcif zG,fukdqkdavh&Sdaom rsufESm&dyfukd
Munfhavh&Sdaom trlvkyfuRefyif wpfzef
jzpfapavmh}}[kqkdoifhygrnfavm/

184/ pokdY rqkdoifhyg toQifbk&m;?
pifppfaomfum; tuREkfyfwkdYuyif xkdolukd
&Sdckd;vnf;&Sdckd;ukef&m\? c&D;OD;BudKvnf;
jyKukef&m\? xkdif&efae&mukdvnf; ay;ukef&m\?
ouFef; qGrf;ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhjzpfao
aq;tokH;taqmifwkdYukd tvSLcH&efvnf; zdwfukef&m\?
xkdoltm; w&m;ESifhtnD apmifha&SmufumuG,fvsuf
vkHNcKHrlukdvnf; pDrHay;ukef&m\[k avQmufV

185/ rif;BuD; xkd (t&m) ukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdY jzpfclJhaomf ukd,fwkdif odjrif&
aom&[ef;jzpfusKd;onf &Sdoavm r&Sdoavm/

]]pokdY jzpfclJhaomf ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom &[ef;
jzpfusKd;onf {uef&Sdyg\ toQifbk&m;}}/

]]rif;BuD; pum; igonf oifhtm; a&S;OD;pGm ज्याom
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;aywnf;}}/

ESpfBudrfajrmuf rsufarSmufb0ü &tyfaom &[ef;jzpfusKd;

186/ toQifbk&m; ptwl wpfyg;vnf; jzpfao
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdif odjrif&
aom&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg wwfEkdifygao;oavm/

rif;BuD; wwfEkdifyg\? rif;BuD; okdYjzpfvQif pt&mü
oifhukdyif jyefí ar;tH? oif ESpfoufonfhtwkdif;
xkdtar;ukd ajzavmh? rif;BuD; xkd (t&m) ukd tb,fokdY
xifoenf;/ þ (wkdif;jynf) ü tcGefukd xrf;aqmifaom
Opömpkukd wkd;yGg;apwwfaom tdrf&Sif
v,form;a,musfm;onf oifhtm; &Sd&m\? xkdoltm; pokdY
tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]tcsif;wkdY aumif;rlwkdY\ vm;&m aumif;rlwkdY\
tusKd;onf tHhzG,f&SdygaypGwum;?
rjzpfzl;jr]]jzpfygaypGwum;? a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf vlyifwnf;? igonfvnf;
vlyifwnf;? (okdY&mwGif) a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;um;umr*kPfig;yg;wkdYjzifh
ukHvkHjynfhpkHpGm ewfu]]hokdY
aysmf&TifpHpm;&\? igrlum; xkd (rif;)\
tcGefukdxrf;aqmifaom Opömpkukd
wkd;yGm;apwwfaom tdrf&Sif v,form;a,musfm; jzpf\
igonfaumif;rlwkdYukd jyK&rl (xkdrif;u]]hokdY)
jzpf&m\? igonf qHrkwfqdwfukd
y,fNyD;vQifzef&nfqkd;t0wfwkdYukd 0wfí vLYabmifrS
&[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&muf&rl aumif;avpG}}
[ktMuHjzpf&m\

xkdolonf aemifftcgü enf;aom Opömpkukd
pGefYíjzpfap rsm;aom Opömpkukd
pGefYíjzpfapenf;aom aqGrsKd;pkukd pGefYíjzpfap
rsm;aom aqGrsKd;pkukd pGefYíjzpfap
qHrkwfqdwfukd y,fNyD;vQifzef&nfqkd;t0wfwkdYukd
0wfí vLYabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&muf&m\?
xkdolonf pokdY0ifa&mufNyD;aomf ukd,fjzifh
apmifhpnf;vsuf ae&m\? Elwfjzifh apmifhpnf;vsuf
ae&m\? pdwfjzifhapmifhpnf;vsuf ae&m\?
tpm;t0wfrQjzifh a&mifh&Jjum qdwfNidrf&mü
arGUavsmfvsvf ae&m\? xkd (taMumif;t&m) ukd

oifhtm; rif;csif;a,musfm;wkdYonf pokdY
avQmufMum;ukef&m\ -

]]rif;jrwf odawmfrlygavmh? toQifrif;jrwf\ tcGefukd
xrf;aqmifaom Opömpkukdwkd;yGm;apwwfaom
tdrf&Sif v,form;a,musfm;onf qHrkwfqdwfukd
y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd;t0wfwkdYukd 0wfi vlyabmifrS
&[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&mufyg\? xkdolonf pokdY
0ifa&mufNyD;aomf ukd,fjzifh apmifhpnf;vsuf aeyg\
Elwfjzifh apmifhpnf;vsuf aeyg\? pdwf
jzifhapmifhpnf;vsuf aeyg\? tpm; t0wfrQjzifh
a&mifh&Jjum qdwfNidrf&mü arGUavsmfvsufaeyg\}}
[k avQmufMum;ukef&m\

xkdokdY avQmufMum;vQif oif (rif;BuD;) onf pokdY
qkdoifhygrnfavm -

]]tcsif;wkdY xkda,musfm;onf ighxH
jyefvmapavmh? tcGefukd xrf;aqmifaom Opömpkukd
wkd;yGm;apwwfaom tdrf&Sif v,form;yif wpfzef
jzpfapavmh}}[k qkdoifhygrnfavm/

187/ toQifbk&m; pokdY rqkdoifhyg?
pifppfaomfum; tuREkfyfwkdYuyif xkdolukd
&Sdckd;vnf;&Sdckd;ukef&m\? c&D;OD;BudKvnf;
jyKukef&m\? (xkdif&ef) ae&mukdvnf; ay;ukef&m\
ouFef; qGrf;ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhjzpfaom
aq;toHk;taqmifwdkYudk tvSLcH&efvnf; zdwfukef&m\
xkdoltm; w&m;ESifhtnD apmifha&SmufumuG,fvsuf
vHkjchKrludkvnf; pDrHay;ukef&m\

188/]]rif;BuD; xkd (t&m) ukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;
pokdY jzpfCJhaomf ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;onf &Sdoavm r&Sdoavm}}/

]]pokdY jzpfCJhaomf ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;onf {uef&Sdyg\ toQifbk&m;}}/

]]rif;BuD; þum; igonf oifhtm; ESpfBudrfajrmuf
jyaom rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdifodjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;aywnf;}}/

omírGefjrwfaom &[ef;jzpfusKd;

189/ toQifbk&m; ukd,fwkdif odjrif&aom
þ&[ef;jzpfusKd;wkdYxuf omí ESpfoufzG,f vnf;jzpfaom
omí rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom wpfyg;vnf;jzpfaom
rsufarSmufb0üyif ukd,fwkdifhodjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd jyjcif;iSg wwfEkdifygao;oavm/

rif;BuD; wwfEkdifygV rif;BuD; okdYjzpfvQif
emMum;avmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;avmh?
a[mMum;aytH/

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k a0a'[Drdzk&m;\
om; r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onfjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
0efcHV

190/ jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þw&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\ -

rif;BuD; ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom?
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif
rSefpGmodawmfrlaom? todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom?
aumif;aompum;ukdqkdawmfrlwwfaom? avmuukd
odawmfrlaom? qHk;rxkdufolukd qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJh
yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom? ewfvlwkdY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wkdYukd)
odapawmfrl aom? bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þavmuü yGifhawmfrlV
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onfewfESifhwuGaom rm&fewfESifh
wuGaom jA[®mESifh wuGaom þavmuukdvnf;aumif;?
orPjAm[®PwkdYESifh wuGaom rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifh
wuGaom owå0g taygif;ukdvnf;aumif;ukd,fwkdif

xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;
awmfrl\? xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onftp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\
aumif;jcif; tqHk;\ aumif;jcif; &Sdaom teufESifh
jynfhpHkaomo'´gESifh jynfhpHkaom w&m;ukd
a[mawmfrl\? tvHk;pHk jynfhpHk aom pifMu,faom
jrwfaomtusifhukd jyawmfrlV

191/ xkdw&m;awmfukd ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fhom;onfvnf;aumif;? tjcm;Zmwf
wpfrsKd;rsKd;üjzpfaom olonfvnf;aumif; Mum;em&\?
xkdolonf xkdw&m;awmfukd Mum;em&í
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ,HkMunfrlukd &\?
xkdolonf ,HkMunfrlukd &onfjzpfí pokdY qifjciV -

]vlyabmifü ae&jcif;onf usOf;ajrmif;\? (udavom)
jrLx&m vrf;aMumif; jzpf\? &[ef;tjzpfonf vGifjyifESifh
wl\? vlyabmifü aeolonf þjrwfaomtusifhukd pifppf
jynfhpHkpGmpifppf pifMu,fpGm
c½koif;yGwfopfESifhwlpGm usifhjci;f;Sg rvG,f? igonf
qHrkwfqdwf ukdy,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd;t0wfwkdYukd
0wfí vlyabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY
0ifa&muf&rlaumif;avpG}}[k qifjciV

192/ xkdolonf aemifftcgü enf;aom Opömpkukd
pGefYíjzpfap? rsm;aom Opömpkukd pGefYíjzpfap?
enf;aom aqGrsKd;pkukd pGefYíjzpfap? rsm;aom
aqGrsKd;pkukd pGefYíjzpfap?
qHrkwfqdwfukdy,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd;t0wfwkdYukd
0wfí vlyabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&mufV

193/ xkdolonf pokdY 0ifa&mufNyD;aomf
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvukd apmifhxdef;vsuf ae\? tusifh
] tmpm&} usufpm;&m] a*gp&¹} ESifh jynfhpHk\
tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwkdYüaomfvnf;ab;[k ½lavh&Sd\
odu©myk'fwkdYü aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifh\
aumif;aom um,uH0pDuHESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí
pifMu,faom toufarG;rl &Sd\? oDvESifh jynfhpHk\
V

£a`E´wkdYüydwfxm;aom wHcg;&Sd\ (£a`E´wkdYukd
apmifhpnf;)\)? pm;zG,fü twkdif;t&Snfukd od\
atmufarhjcif; (owd) qifjcfjcf; (orÜZO) ESifh
jynfhpHk\? a&mifh&JvG,fV

1/ oGm;vm0ifxGuf qufqH&ef oifhavsmfaom t&yf
yk*³/₄dKvfponf/

Ä

plVoDv

194/ rif;BuD; &[ef;onf tb,fokdYvQif tusifhoDvESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;/ rif;BuD; pavmuü&[ef;onf
toufowfjcf;ukd y,fí toufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\
wkwfukd csxm;NyD; jzpf\? vufeufukd csxm;NyD;
jzpf\? &Sufjcf;&Sd\? oem;wwf\? cyfodrf;aom owå0g
wkdY\tpD;tyGm;ukd vkdv;vsuf aeV ponfvnf;
xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/

ray;onfukd ,ljcf;ukd y,fí ray;onfukd ,ljcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ay;onfukdom ,l\? ay;onfukdom
tvkd&Sd\? rckd;r0Suf? pifMu,faom ukd,fjzifh aeV
ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\oDv aywnf;/

rjrwaom tusifhukd y,fí jrwaom tusifhukd
usifh\? ,kwfaom tusifhukd usifhavhr&Sd?
&GmolwkdY\ tavnjzpfaoam arxkeftusifhrS
a&SmifMuOf\? ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/

rrSefajymjcf;ukd y,fí rrSefajymjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? trSefukdom qkdavh&Sd\
rSefaompum;csif; qufpyfap\? wnfaom
pum;&Sd\? ,HkMunfxkdufaom pum;&Sd\
avmuukdvSnfhpm;wwfol r[kwf/ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

ukef;pum;ukd y,fí ukef;pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
polwkdYxHrS em;axmifí (xkdolwkdYESifh) polwkdY
uGJjym;jcif;iSg xdkolwkdYxHü rajymwwf?
xkdolwkdYxHrS em;axmifí (polwkdYESifh)
xkdolwkdYuGJjym;jcif;iSg polwkdYxHü rajymwwf?
pokdY uGJjym;olwkdYukdvnf; aphpyfwf\?
nDñGwffolwkdYukdvnf; tm;ay;wwf\? nDñGwffjcif;ü
arGUavsmf\? nDñGwffjcif;ü aysmfykduf\?
nDñGwffjcif;ukdESpfouf\? nDñGwffjcif;ukd jyKaom
pum;ukd qkdavh&Sd\ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/

Murf;aom pum;ukd y,fí Murf;aom pum;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? tMuif pum;onf tjypfuif;\? em;csrf;om\
ESpfvdkzG,f&Sd\? ESvHk;okdY ouf\? ,Ofaus;\? vltrsm;
ESpfouf\? vl trsm; ESpfNcKduf\?
xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom pum;ukdom qkd\ ponfvnf;
xkd&[ef;\oDvaywnf;/

Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd y,fí Nydefzsif;aom pum;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? (oifhaom) tcgüom qkdavh&Sd\
[kwfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\? tusKd;ESifh
pyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\? w&m;ESifhpyfonf
ukdomqkdavh&Sd\? tqHk;trESifh pyfonfukdom
qkdavh&Sd\? (oifhaom) tcgü taMumif;ESifh wuG
aomtykdif;tjcm;&Sdaom tpD;tyGm;ESifhpyfaom
rSwfom;avmufaom pum;ukdom qkdavh&Sd\ponfvnf;
xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/

rsKd;aphtaygif; tyiftaygif;ukd zsufqD;jcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\y/

qGrf;wpfeyfom pm;avh&Sd\? npmpm;jcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? aevGJJpm;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
ujcif;oDjcif; wD;rlwfjcif; (olawmfauimif;w&m;\)
ql;ajimifhjzpfao (yGJJ) Munfhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
yef;yefjcif; eHYomjc,fjcif; eHYomaysmif;vdrrf;jcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? jrifhaomae&m jrwaom

ae&mrSa&SmifMuOf\? a&TaiGudk cH,ljCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? aumufpdrf;¹ukd cH,ljCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? tom;pdrf;ukd cH,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
rdef;rtkd rdef;rysKdukD cH,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
uRefrdef;ruRefa,musfm;ukd cH,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
qdwfESifh okd;ukd cH,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? Muuf
0ufukdcH,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? qif EGm; jrif; jrnF;ukd
cH,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? v,fESifh,mukdcH,ljCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? wreftrl tapytg;trlukd aqmif&GufjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? 0,frl a&mif;rlrS a&Smif MuOf\?
csdefpOf;vJ tojympOf;vJ jCIFwG,fwkDif;wm
pOf;vJjCIF;rSha&SmifMuOf\? wHpkD;,ljCIF;
vSnfhjzm;jCIF; twkjYKí vdrfjCIF;wnf;[laom
aumufuspjCIF;rSa&SmifMuOf\? jzwfjCIF;
owfjCIF;aESmifzGJJYjCIF; (c&D;oGm;wkDYukD) vk,ufjCIF;
(&Gmed*Hk;wkDYukD) zsufqD;jCIF;
"m;jywkdufjCIF;rSa&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

plVoDv NyD;V

1/ aumufpdrf; [lonf 1-oav; (aumufBuD;)? 2-aumufvwf
(aumufMurf;)? 3-vl;? 4-ewfaumuf (*sHK)? 5-ajymif;?
6-rka,m (AmvD)? 7-qyf bpyg;ckepfrsKd;wnf;/

Ä

rZösdroDv

195/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfi¹ vSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkDYukD oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokDYaom rsKd;aphtaygif; tyiftaygif; zsufqD;jCIF;ukd
jYKvsuf aeMuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? tjrpfrsKd;apY
yifpnfrsKd;aph tqpfrsKd;aph tñGefYrsKd;aph

ig;ckajrmuf taphrsKd;aphwkdYwnf;? (&[ef;onf)
pokdYaom rsKd;aphtaygif; tyiftaygif;ukd
zsufqD;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

196/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom okdrSD;oHk;aqmifjcif;ukd jyKvsuf aeMu\?
ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? qGrf;ukd okdrSD;jcif;
tazsmfukd okdrSD;jcif; t0wfukd okdrSD;jcif; ,mOfukd
okdrSD;jcif;tdyf&mukd okdrSD;jcif; eHYomukd
okdrSD;jcif; (tjcm;) pm;oHk;zG,fukd
okdrSD;jcif;wkdYwnf;? (&[ef;onf) pokdYaom okdrSD;
oHk;aqmifjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

197/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom (olawmfaumif;w&m;\) ql;ajimifhjzpfaom
(yGJ) Munfhjcif;ukd jyKvsuf aeMu\? ponfwkdYum;
tb,fenf;? ujcif; oDjcif; wD;rlwfjcif;obifyGJ² pma[myGJ
vuf0g;wD;yGJ aMu;eif; cGufcGif;ponf wD;yGJ
pnfwD;yGJ yef;csDjyyGJJoHvHk;upm;yGJ 0g;axmifí
upm;yGJ t½kd;aq;yGJ qifwkdufyGJ jrif;wkdufyGJ
uRjwkdufyGJ EGm;wkdufyGJqdwfwkdufyGJ
okd;wkdufyGJ MuufwkdufyGJ iHk;wkdufyGJ
wkwfokdif;yGJ vufa0SYxkd;yGJ vufyrf;vHk;yGJ
ppfxkd;yGJppfonf ppfaq;yGJ ppfqifyGJ
ppftifusif;yGJwkdYwnf;? (&[ef;onf) pokdYaom
(olawmfaumif;w&m;\) ql;ajimifhjzpfaom (yGJ)
Munfhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

198/xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom avmif;upm;jcif;ukd jyKvsuf
aeMu\? ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
&SpfuGufusm;upm;jcif; q,fuGufusm;upm;jcif;
aumif;uifusm;upm;jcif; zkd;vrif;usm;upm;jcif;
Z,fawmufupm;jcif; tefupm;jcif;
usnf;om;½kdufupm;jcif;pkwfcwfa&;upm;jcif;
a*:vDupm;jcif; yDyDrlwfupm;jcif;
xGefi,fjzifhupm;jcif;uRrf;xkd;upm;jcif;
pMumjzifhupm;jcif; jcifcGufi,fjzifh upm;jcif;
&xm;i,fjzifhupm;jcif; av;i,fjzifhupm;jcif;
tu©&m0Sufupm;jcif;
pdwftMuHazmfwrff;upm;jcif;usKd;a,mif uef;a,mifjyKí
upm;jcif;wkdYwnf;? (&[ef;onf) pokdYaom
arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom avmif;upm;jcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\ ponf vnf; xkd&[ef;\oDvaywnf;/

199/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom jrifhaomae&m jrwfaoae&mukd
oHk;pGJjcif;jyKvsufaeMu\? ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
jrifhvGef;aomae&m?³ yv'if?⁴ arG;&SnfaumfaZmBuD;?
qef;Mu,faom om;arG;tcif;? jzLaomom;arG;tcif;?
yef;ajymufjc,f om;arG;tcif;? vJoGwftcif;?
½kyfyHkjc,fom;arG;tcif;? ESpfzufarG;&Sdtefcif;?
wpfzufarG;&Sdtefcif;? a&Tcsnfxkd;tcif;? ykd;csnftcif;?
om;arG;cif;BuD;? qifukef;ESD;? jrif;ukef;ESD;?
&xm;cif;ESD;? opfeufa&tcif;? 0Hykdifha&tcif;jrwf?
(eDaom) rsufESmMuufESifh tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sd
ae&mwkdYwnf;? (&[ef;onf) pokdYaom jrifhaomae&m
jrwfaoae&mrS a&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf;xkd&[ef;\oDvaywnf;/

200/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom vdrf;jc,fjcif; qif,ifjcif;ukd jyKvsuf aeMuV
ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;/ (eYHomjzifh) yGwfoyfjcif;?
(qDjzifh) qkyfe,fjcif;? (eHYomjzifh) a&csKd;jcif;?
(vuf¹/₂Hk;BuD;xGm;&ef) xk¹/₂kdufjcif;? rSefMunfhjcif;?
rsufpOf;aq;jc,fjcif;? yef;yefjcif;? eHYomjc,fjcif;?
eHYomaysmif;vdrf;usHjcif;? rsufESmukd jc,fjcif;?
rsufESmukd vdrf;usHjcif;? vuf0wfwefqmqifjcif;?
aoQmifxHk;jcif;? vufukdifwkfw aqmifjcif;?
usnfawmufvG,fjcif;? oefvsufaqlmifjcif;? (qef;Mu,faom)
xD;ukd aqmif;jcif;? qef; Mu,faom zdehyfukdpD;jcif;?
oif;uspfzGJYjcif;? ywåjrm;qHusifxkd;jcif;? om;NrD;,yf
aqmifjcif;? tNrdwf&Snf0wfjzLwkdYukd
0wfjcif;wkdYwnf;/ (&[ef;onf) pokdY vdrf;jc,fjcif;
qif,ifjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfV ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

201/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom zDvmpum;⁵ukd ajymvsuf aeMu\?
ponfwkdYum;tb,fenf;? rif;ESifhpyfaompum;
ckd;olESifhpyfaompum; trwfBuD;ESifh pyfaompum;
ppfonfESifhpyfaompum;
aMumufzG,fESifhpyfaompum; ppfxkd;jcif;ESifh
pyfaompum;
pm;zG,fESifhpyfaompum;aomufzG,fESifhpyfaompum;
t0wfESifhpyfaom pum; tdyf&mESifhpyfaompum;
yef;ESifhpyfaompum; eHYomESifhpyfaompum;
aqGrsKd;ESifhpyfaompum; ,mOfESifhpyfaompum;
&GmESifhpyfaompum;ed*Hk;ESifhpyfaompum;
NrdKUESifhpyfaompum; e,fESifhpyfaompum;
rdef;rESifhpyfaompum; a,musfm;ESifhpyfaom pum;

ol&Jaumif;ESifhpyfaompum; vrf;⁶ESifhpyfaompum;
a&cyfqdyfESifh pyfaom
pum;aovGefolESifhpyfaompum;
taxGaxGESifhpyfaompum; avmu (taMumif;) ESifh
pyfaompum;ork'´&m (taMumif;) ESifhpyfaompum;
BuD;yGm;jcif; qkwf,kwfjcf;ESifh pyfaom
pum;wkdYwnf;/ (&[ef;onf) pokdYaom zDvmpum;ukd
ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

202/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
pokdYaom tjiif;pum;ukd ajymvsuf aeMu\
ponfwkdYum;tb,fenf;/ oifonf p"r®0de,ukd rod? igonf
p"r®0de,ukd od\? oifonf p"r®⁷ 0de,⁸ukd tokdY
odEkdifHhenf;? oifonf rSm;aomtusifh&Sdol jzpf\
igonf rSefaomtusifh&Sdoljzpf\
ig\ pum;onf aphpyf\
oif\ pum;onf raphpyf? oifonf
a&S;OD;qkdoifhonfukdaemufrS qkd\? aemufrS
qkdoifhonfukd a&S;OD;qkd\? oif\ MumjrifhpGm
avhvmxm;aom pum;onf (oifhqDokdY) jyefvSnfhí
wnfavNyD? oifht,lü &Sdaom tjypfukd ig wifjyNyD?
oifta&;edrfhNyD? (ig wifjyaom) tjypfrS vGwfajrmuf&ef
&SmMuHacsOD;avmh? tu,fípGrf;EkdifvQifvnf; (,ckyif)
ajz&Sif;avmh? ponfwkdYwnf;/ (&[ef;onf)
pokdYaomtjiif;pum;ukd ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\
ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/

203/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif wreftrl
tptyg;trl aqmif&Gufjcf;ukd jyKvsuf aeMu\
ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;? rif;wkdY\ trwfBuD;wkdY\
rif;rsKd;wkdY\ ykPÖm;wkdY\ ol<u,fwkdY\
vkvifysKdwkdY\ pt&yfrS (xkdt&yfokdY) oGm;avmh?

xkdt&yfr S (pt&yfokdY) vmavmh? ponfudk (pt&yfrS)
aqmifoGm;avmh? ponfudk (xdkt&yfrS)
aqmifcJhavmh[laom trlwkdYwnf;? (&[ef;onf)
pokdYaom wreftrl taptgy;trl aqmif&Gufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfV ponfvnf;xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/

204/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
(vmbftvkdYiSm) tHhzG,fvnf; jzpfapukef\
ajr\$muftyifhívnf; ajymukef\
twif;tusyfvnf; jyKukef\
&SmrSD;ukef\
(vmbftvkdYiSg) tHhzG,fjzpfapjcif; ajr\$muftyifhjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfV ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/

rZösdroDv NyD;V

- 1/ bü,HkMunfjcif; [lonf uH uH\tusKd;
ponfudk ,HkMunfjcif;yifwnf;/
- 2/ obifyGJ [lonf Zmwfc ½kyfao;ç tNidrfhponfyifwnf;/
- 3/ jrwfpGmbk&m;\ vuf&SpfopfyrmpXufvGefaom
tajc&Sdaom anmifapmif;? tif;ysOf/
- 4/ ajcaxmufwkdYü om;&J½kyfwyfxm;aom ae&m/
- 5/ bü zDvmpum; [lonf ewf&GmedAÁmefokdY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhESifh qefYusifbuf
pum;wkdYwnf;/
- 6/ NrdKUwGif;&Sd vrf;ukd qkdonf/
- 7/ "r®- w&m;/
- 8/ 0de,- tqHk;tr/

Ã

r[moDv

205/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
 toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
 oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
 rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom
 zDvmtwwf¹jzifhtoufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
 t*Fusrf; edrdwfusrf; OyÜgwusrf;²
 tdyfrufusrf;vu©Pmusrf; <uufukdufusrf; rD;ylaZmfjCIF;
 a,mufrjzifhylaZmfjCIF; zGJjzifhylaZmfjCIF;
 qefuGJjzifhylaZmfjCIF; qefjzifhylaZmfjCIF;
 axmywfjzifhylaZmfjCIF; qDjzifhylaZmfjCIF;
 cHwGif;jzifhylaZmfjCIF;aoG;jzifhylaZmfjCIF;
 t*F0dZÆmtwwf ajrMueftwwf rif;rla&;&mtwwf
 ab;Nidrf;jCIF;ukd jyKaomtwwf zkwfwapätwwf ajrtdrfü
 oif,l&aomtwwf a>rtwwf tqdyftwwfuif;NrD;aumuf twwf
 <uufcJemuktwwf iSufoHtwwf usD;oHtwwf toufa[mtwf
 jrm;vGJjtwwf om;jrnfoHtwwf ponfwkdYwnf;/ (&[ef;onf)
 rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaompokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
 (toufarG;jCIF;) rS a&SmifMuOfV/ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
 oDvaywnf;/

206/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
 toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
 oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
 rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaomzDvmtwwfjzifh
 toufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
 ausmufrsufvu©Pm t0wftxnfvu©Pm
 wkwfawmifa0S;vu©Pm "m;vu©Pm oefvsufvu©Pm
 jrm;vu©Pmav;vu©Pm (<uif;aom) vufeuf vu©Pm
 rdef;rvu©Pm a,musfm;vu©PmowkdYom;vu©Pm
 owkdYorD;vu©Pm uRef a,musfm;vu©Pm
 uRefrdef;rvu©Pm qifvu©Pmjrif;vu©Pm uRJvu©Pm
 EGm;vm; vu©Pm EGm;vu©Pm qdwfvu©Pm
 okd;vu©PmMuufvu©Pm iHk;vu©Pm zGwfvu©Pm
 txGwf³] uPÖdum} vu©Pm
 vdyfvu©Pmom;aumifvu©Pm ponfwkdYwnf;?

(&[ef;onf) rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom
pokdYaomzDvmtwwfjzifh (toufarG;jcif;) rS
a&SmifMuOfV ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/

207/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaomzDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;MuV ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;/ rif;wkdY (ppf)
xGufvwåHU? rif;wkdY (ppf) jyefvmvwåHU?
jynfwGif;rif;wkdY (ppf) wufvwåHU? jynfyrif;wkdY (ppf)
qkwfvwåHU? jynfyrif;wkdY (ppf) wufvwåHU?
jynfwGif;rif;wdkY (ppf) qkwfvwåYH? jynfwGif;rif;wkdY
(ppf) atmifvwåHU? jynfyrif;wkdY (ppf) ½Hl;vwåHU?
jynfyrif;wkdY (ppf) atmifvwåHU? jynfwGif;rif;wkdY
(ppf) ½Hl;vwåHU? pokdY þrif; ppfEkdifvwåHU? þrif;
ppf½Hl;vwåHU [laom twfwkdYwnf;/ (&[ef;onf)
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
(toufarG;jcif;) rS a&SmifMuOfV ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

208/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfíivSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaomzDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;Mu\? ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;/ vMuwfvwåHU?
aeMuwfvwåHU? eu©wfwfwåHU? vaewkdY
vrf;rSefoGm;vwåHU? vaewkdY vrf;vGJoGm;vwåHU?
eu©wfwkdY vrf;rSef oGm;vwåHU? eu©wfwkdY
vrf;vGJoGm;vwåHU? OuúmusvwåHU?
BudwfxGufvwåHU? ivsifvlyfvwåHU?
rkd;xpfBudK;vwåHU? v ae eu©wfwkdY wufjCIF; oufjCIF;
arS;rSdefjCIF; awmufyjCIF;jzpfvwåHU?
vMuwfwjCIF;aMumifhpokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?
aeMuwfwjCIF;aMumifh pokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?
eu©wfwfwjCIF;aMumifhpokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?

vaewkdY vrf;rSef oGm;jcif;aMumifh pokdY
tusKd;jzpfvwåHU? v ae wkdYvrf;vGJ oGm;jcif;aMumifh
pokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU? eu©wfwkdY
vrf;rSefoGm;jcif;aMumifh pokdY tusKd;jzpfvwåHU?
eu©wfwkdY vrf;vGJoGm;jcif;aMumifh pokdY
tusKd;jzpfvwåHU? OuúmusjCIF;aMumifh pokdY
tusKd;jzpf vwåHU? BudwfxGufjCIF;aMumifh pokdY
tusKd;jzpfvwåHU? ivsif vlyfjCIF;aMumifh pokdY
tusKd;jzpfvwåHU? rkd;xpf BudK;jCIF;aMumifh pokdY
tusKd;jzpfvwåHU? v ae eu©wfwkdY wufjCIF;oufjCIF;
arS;rSdefjCIF; awmufyjCIF;aMumifh pokdY
tusKd;jzpfvwåHU ponfwkdYwnf;/ (&[ef;onf)
rSm;aomtouf arG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
(toufarG;jCIF;) rS a&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

209/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaomzDvmtwwfjzifh
toufharG;Mu\ ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
rkd;aumif;vwåHU? rkd;acgifvwåHU? 0ajymvwåHU?
acgif;yg;vwåHU? Nidrf;csrf;vwåHU? ab;rsm;vwåHU?
a&m*grsm;vwåHU? a&m*guif;vwåHU?
vufcsKd;a&jCIF;twwf *Pef;twwf ocFsmtwwf uAsmtwwf
avmum,wusrf;twwf ponfwkdYwnf;/ (&[ef;onf)
rSm;aomtoufarG;rl jzpfaom pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
(toufarG;jCIF;) rSa&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

210/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaomzDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;Mu\ ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;?
owkdYorD;aqmif,lí xdrf;jrm;jCIF;

owkdYorD;ay;íxdrf;jrm;jcif; aphpyfay;jcif;
uGm&Sif;ay;jcif; Opömodrf;qnf;apjcif;
OpömjzefYjzL;apjcif; usufoa&wkd;apjcif;
usufoa&,kwfapjcif; ukd,f0efrwnfjrJonfukd wnfjrJapjcif;
vQmckdifapjcif; ar;ckdifapjcif; vuf[efYrEÅefpkwfjcif;
em;yif;rEÅefpkwfjcif; rSefü ewfoGif;í ar;jcif;
owkdYorD;ü ewfoGif;í ar;jcif; ewfar;jcif; aeukd
vkyfauR;jcif; jA[®mukd vkyfauR;jcif; cHwGif;rS
rD;awmufapjcif; od&dewforD;ukd yifhac:apjcif;
ponfwkdYwnf;? (&[ef;onf)
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaompokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
(toufarG;jcif;rS) a&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
oDvaywnf;/

211/ xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfívSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,fwkdYukd oHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom
zDvmtwwfjzifhtouf arG;Mu\ ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf;/
ewfukd;jcif; awmif;qkjynfhí ewfylaZmfjcif;zkwfwapä
twwfukd avhusifhjcf; ajrtdrfüaeí oiftyfaom twwfukd
avhusifhjcf; (y@Kufukd) a,musfm; jzpfapjcif;
(a,musfm;ukd) y@Kufjzpfapjcif; ajrMueftwwfukd
avhusifhjcf;aqmufvkyfrnfh ajr&mü tpDt&ifjyKjcif;
cHwGif;aq;jcif; a&csKd;apjcif; rD;ylaZmfjcif;
ysKdUtefapjcif; 0rf;oufapjcif; (ovdyfponfh
a'gowkdYukd) txufokdY vSefapjcif;
atmufokdYavQmapjcif; OD;acgif;rS (aoG;paom
a'gowkdYukd) xGufapjcif;
em;qDcsufjcif;rsufpOf;qDcsufjcif; ESmESwfjcif;
xufaom rsufpOf; aq;azmfjcif; at;aom
rsufpOf;aq;azmfjcif;wdrfovmukd aq;ukjcif;
cGJjpdwfukojcif; oli,fem aq;ukjcif; rlvaq;wkdYukd
ay;jcif;tem aq;wkdYukd (uyfjcif;) cGmjcf;
ponfwkdYwnf;? (&[ef;onf) rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom

pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh (toufarG;jcif;) rS
a&SmifMuOf\ ponfvnf;xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/

212/ rif;BuD; pifppfrlum; pokdY oDvESifh
jynfhpHkaom xkd&[ef;onf ,if;okdY
oDvapmifhxdef;jcif;ESifh pyfí
rnfonfh taMumif;aMumifhrQ ab;ukd rawGUjrirf&?
rif;BuD; tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom &efoludk y,fNyD;aom
rif;onf &efolESifh pyfí rnfonfh taMumif;aMumifhrQ
ab;udkrawGUjrirf&ouJhodkY? ptwl oDvESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDvapmifhxdef;jcif;ESifh pyfí
rnfonfh taMumif;aMumifhrQ ab;udk rawGUjrirf&?
xdk&[ef;onf þjrwfaom oDvtpkESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí
rdrdoEÅmefü tjypfuif;aom csrf;omudk cHpm;V
rif;BuD; &[ef;onf þokdYvQifoDvESifh jynfhpHkayV

r[moDv NyD;V

- 1/ þü zDvmtwwf [lonf ewf&GmedAÅmef
a&mufaMumif; tusifhESifh qefYusifbuftwwfwfnf;? /
- 2/ OyÜgwusrf; rkd;BudK;usjcif;ponf\ tusKd;tjypfukd
qkdaomusrf;/
- 3/ ok"mabmZeZmwfwGif]]u'vdrd*g A[l apw→?
AdVm&m oouPÖdum}} [laom *gxmü uPÖduo'´gonf
orif '&,fteufukd a[m\? 0d"k&Zmwfüum;]]AdVm&m
oou@um}}[k &Sd\? u@uo'´gonf MuHYukd a[m\? þ
oDvu©ef t|uxxmüum; em;wef;qm[lívnf;aumif;
txGwf[lívnf;aumif; zGifhqkdV

Ã

£a`E´udk apmifhpnf;jcif;

213/ rif;BuD; &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif £a`E´wdkYü
ydwfxm;aom wHcg;&Sdoenf;]£a`E´wdkYudk

apmifhpnf;oenf;}/ rif;BuD; pavmuü &[ef;onf
rsufpdjzifh tqif;]½lyg½Hk} udkjrifaomf (rdef;r
a,musfm;paom) oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,lavhr&Sd?
(vufajcpaom t*Fg NyHK;[ef&,f[efpaom trlt&m)
trSwfvu©Pmudk pGJ,lav h r&Sd? (tu,fí) pu©Ka`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;bjaevQif ,if; (pu©Ka`E´ukd
rapmifhpnf;jcif;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} ESvHk; romjcif;]a'greó}
[laom ,kwfrmaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf
xdkrapmifhpnf;oludkvdkufí ESdyfpuf ukef&m\
(xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf) xdkpu©Ka`E´udk
apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg usifh\? pu©Ka`E´udk apmifhpnf;\?
pu©Ka`E´ü apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY a&mufV

em;jzifh toH]o'´g½Hk} udk Mum;aomf/y/

ESmacgif;jzifh teHY]*E¨m½Hk} udk erf;aomf/y/

vQmjzifh t&om]&om½Hk} udk vsufaomf/y/

udk,fjzifh tawGU]azm|AÄm½Hk} udk xdaomf/y/

pdwffjzifh oabm]"r®m½Hk} udk odaomf (rdef;r
a,musfm; paom) oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,lavh r&Sd?
(vufajcpaom t*Fg jyHK;[ef&,f[efpaom trlt&m)
trSwfvu©Pmudk pGJ,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) reda`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;b] aevQif ,if; (reda`E´ukd rapmifhpnf;jcif;
[laom) taMumif;aMumifhrufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}
ESvHk;romjcif;]a'greó} [laom ,kwfrmaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonfxdkrapmifhpnf;oludk vdkufí
ESdyfpufukef&m\
(xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf)
xdkreda`E´udk apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg usifh\? reda`E´udk
apmifhpnf;\? reda`E´ü apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY a&mufV

xdk (&[ef;) onf bjrwaom £a`E´udk
apmifhpnf;jcif;ESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfí rdrdoEÅmefü
(udavomESifh) ra&maom csrf;omudk cHpm;\?

rif;BuD; &[ef;onf podkYvQif £a`E´wdkYüydwfxm;aom
wHcg; &Sday\]£a`E´wdkYudk apmifhpnf;ay\}/

atmufarhjcif;ESifh qifjcifjcif;

214/ rif;BuD; &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif
atmufarhjcif;]owd} qifjcifjcif;]orÜZOf}
ESifhjynfhphHkoenf;/ rif;BuD; pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
a&SUodkY wuf&m aemufodkY qkwf&müqifjcifvsuf
jyKavh&Sd\? wl¹/₂IMunfh&m wapmif;Munfh&mü
qifjcifvsuf jyKavh&Sd\? auG;&m qefY&mü qifjcifvsuf
jyKavh&Sd\? 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk aqmif&mü
qifjcifvsufjyKavh&Sd\? pm;&m aomuf&m cJ&m
vsuf&mü qifjcifvsuf jyKavh&Sd\? usifBuD; usifi,f
pGefY&müqifjcifvsuf jyKavh &Sd\? oGm;&m &yf&m
xdkif&m tdyf&m Edk;&m ajym&m
qdwfQdwfae&mühqifjcifvsuf jyKavh&Sd\ rif;BuD;
&[ef;onf podkYvQif atmufarhjcif;]owd}
qifjcifjcif;]orÜZOf} ESifh jynfhphHkayV

a&mifh&JvG,fjcif;

215/ rif;BuD; &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif
a&mifh&JvG,foenf;/ rif;BuD; pomoemawmfü&[ef;onf
udk,fudk rQwapEdkif¹/₂Hkaom ouFef;jzifh 0rf;udk
rQwapEdkif¹/₂Hkaom qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&J\?
xdk&[ef;onf oGm;av&m&modkY (udk,fESifh twl ygjrJ
y&du©&mrQom &Sdojzifh)
wpfygwnf; ,INyD;jzpfíomvQif oGm;\? rif;BuD;
tawmif&Sdaom iSufonf ysHav&m&modkY
rdrdtawmifom0ef&Sdonfjzpfí ysHouJhodkY rif;BuD;
ptwl &[ef;onf udk,fudk rQwapEdkif¹/₂Hkaom
ouFef;jzifh0rf;udk rQwapEdkif ¹/₂Hkaom qGrf;jzifh

a&mifh&J\? xdk&[ef;onf oGm;av&m&modkY
(udk,fESifh twl ygjrJ y&du©&mrQom &Sdojzifh)
wpfygwnf; ,lNyD;jzpfíomvQif oGm;\? rif;BuD; &[ef;onf
podkYvQif a&mifh&JvG,f ayV

eD0&Pig;yg;udk y,fjCIF;

216/ xdk (&[ef;) onf þjrwfaom oDvtpkESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí þjrwfaomfa`E
´apmifhpnf;jcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkonfjzpfí þjrwfaom
atmufarhjCIF; }owd} qifjCIFjCIF; }orÜZOf} ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí þjrwfaom a&mifh&JjCIF;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí qdwfNidrfaom ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&mudk rSD0J\? awmudk opfyif&if;udk awmifudk
acsmufudk awmifacgif;udkoif;csKdif;udk awmtkyfudk
vGifjyifudk aumuf½dk;yHkudk rSD0JV

xdk (&[ef;) onf qGrf;CH&mrS jyefcJhí
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf xuf0,fzGJYacGNyD;vQif
udk,fudkajzmifhrwfpGm xm;í ur®|mef;odkY a&S;½l
owdudk jzpfapvsuf xdkifV

217/ xdk&[ef;onf (Oyg'geu©e`m ig;yg;[laom)
avmuü rufarmjCIF; }tbdZÑm} udk y,fíruf
armjCIF; }tbdZÑm} uif;aom pdwfjzifh ae\?
rufarmjCIF; }tbdZÑm} rS pdwfudkpifMu,fap\?
ysufpD;ap vdkaom a'goudk y,fí rysufpD;apvdkaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfícyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGm;udk vdkvm;vsuf ae\? ysufpD;apvdkaom
a'gorS pdwfudkpifMu,fapV av;vH
xdkif;rSdKif;jCIF; }xde rd'"} udk y,fí av;vH
xdkif;rSdKif;jCIF; }xde rd'"} rSuif;onfjzpfí atmufarh
qifjCIFvsuf tvif;a&mifudk rSwfjCIF;&Sdonfjzpfí ae\?
av;vHxdkif;rSdKif;jCIF; }xderd'"} rS pdwfudk
pifMu,fapV ysHUvGifhjCIF; }O'"}pö} aemifw
wpfzefylyefjCIF; }ukuúKpö} udk y,fí rdrdoEÅmefü
Nidrf; at;aom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí rysHUvGifhonfjzpfíae\?

ysHUvGifhjCIF;]O'pö} aemifw wpfzef
ylyefjCIF;]ukuúKpö} rS pdwfudk
pifMu,fap\? ,HkrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk
y,fí ,HkrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk vGef
ajrmufonfjzpfí ukodkvfw&m;wdkYüodkYavm odkYavm
r&Sdonfjzpfí ae\? ,HkrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} rS
pdwfudk pifMu,fapV

218/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf a<u;,,lí
tvkyfwdkYudk vkyfudkif&m\? xdkol\tvkyfwdkYonf
zGHYNzdK;ukef&m\? xdkolonf ta[mif;jzpfaom
a<u;&if;wdkYudkvnf; qyf&m\? xdkoltm; om;r,m;
auR;arG;&ef tvdkYiSg tjrwfvnf; usef&m\? xdkoltm;
podkY tMuHjzpf&m\ -]]igonfa&S;u a<u;,,lí
tvkyfwdkYudk vkyfudkifcJh\? xdkig\
tvkyfwdkYonfzGHYNzdK;cJhukef\? igonf
ta[mif;jzpfaom a<u;&if;wdkYudkvnf; qyfcJh&\? ightm;
om;r,m; auR;arG;&efhtvdkYiSg tjrwfvnf; usefao;\}}[k
tMuHjzpf&mV

xdk olonf xdk (a<u;uif;jCIF;) taMumif;aMumifh
Orf;ajrmufjCIF;udk &&m\? Orf;omjCIF;odkYa&muf&mV

219/ rif;BuD; Oyrm wpfrsKd;aomfum;
tema&m*g&Sdaom qif;&JESdyfpufcH&aom
jyif;pGmrusef;rmaom a,musfm;onf &Sd&m\? xdkolü
xrif;udkvnf; pm;vdkpdwf r&Sd&m? xdkol\
udk,fütm;vnf; r&Sd&m? xdkolonf aemifcgu
xdktema&m*grS vGwf&m\? xdkolü
xrif;udkvnf;pm;vdkpdwf &Sd&m\? xdkol\ udk,fü
tm;vnf; &Sd&m\? xdkoltm; podkY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]igonf a&S;u tema&m*g&Sdaom
qif;&JESdyfpufcH&aom jyif;pGmrusef;rmaomol
jzpfCJh\? igüxrif;udkvnf; pm;vdkpdwf r&SdcJ? ig\
udk,fü tm;vnf; r&SdcJ? xdkigonf ,cktcg
xdktema&m*grSvGwfcJh\? igü xrif;udkvnf;

pm;vdkpdwf&Sd\? ig\ udk,fü tm;vnf; &Sd\}}[k tMuH
jzpf&m\

xdk olonf xdk (temuif;jcif;) taMumif;aMumifh
Orf;ajrmufjCIF;udk &&m\? Orf;omjCIF;odkYa&muf&m\

220/ rif;BuD; OyrM wpfrsKd;aomfum; aESmiftdrfü
aESmifzGJYcH&aom a,musfm;onf &Sd&m\? xdkolonf
aemifTCgü xdk aESmiftdrfrS ab;uif;vsuf csrf;ompGm
vGwf&m\? xdkoltm; pnf;pdrftenf;i,frQ ysufpD;jCIF;
r&Sd&m? xdkoltm; podkY tMuHjzpf&m\ -]]igonf a&S;u
aESmiftdrfü aESmifzGJYcH&\? xdkigonf ,cktcg
xdk aESmiftdrfrS ab;uif; vsufcsrf;ompGm vGwfcJh\?
ightm; pnf;pdrf tenf;i,frQ ysufpD;jCIF;vnf; r&Sd\}}[k
tMuH jzpf&m\

xdkolonf xdk (aESmiftdrfrSvGwfjCIF;)
taMumif;aMumifh Orf;ajrmufjCIF;udk &&m\? Orf;omjCIF;
odkYa&muf&m\

221/ rif;BuD; OyrM wpfrsKd;aomfum;
(rdrdudk,fudk) rdrdrpdk;ydkifaom olwpfyg;wdkY
pdk;ydkif aomtvdk&Sd&modkY roGm;Edkifaom
uRefa,musfm;onf &Sd&m\? xdkolonf aemifTCgü
xdkuRef tjzpfrSvGwf&m\? (rdrdudk,fudk)
rdrdpdk;ydkifaom olwpfyg;wdkY rpdK;ydkifaom
tvdk&Sd&modkY oGm;Edkif aomvGwfvfol jzpf&m\?
xdkoltm; podkY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]igonf a&S;u rdrdudk,fudk rdrdrpdk;ydkifaom
olwpfyg;wdkY pdk;ydkifaom tvdk&Sd&modkY
roGm;EdkifaomuRefjzpfCJh\? xdkigonf ,ck
xdkuRef tjzpfrS vGwfcJh\? (rdrdudk,fudk) rdrd
pdk;ydkifaom olwpfyg;wdkY rpdK;ydkifaom
tvdk&Sd&modkY oGm;Edkifaom vGwfvfoljzpf\}}[k
tMuH jzpf&m\

xdkolonf xdk (vGwfvfoljzpfjcf;) taMumif;aMumifh
0rf;ajrmufjcf;udk &&m\? 0rf;omjcf; odkYa&muf&m\

222/ rif;BuD; Oyrw wpfrsKd;aomfum; a,musfm;onf
tpmacgif;yg;aom ab;&ef&Sdaom&Snfa0;aom
c&D;cJudk OpömtöHk;taqmifESifh wuG oGm;&m\?
xdkolonf aemifcgu xdkc&D;cJudkcsrf;ompGm
vGefajrmufí Nidrf;csrf;aom ab;r&Sdaom &GmodkY
a&muf&m\? xdkoltm; podkY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]jigonf a&S;u tpmacgif;yg;í ab;&ef&Sdaom
&Snfa0;aom c&D;cJudk Opöm toHk;taqmifESifhwuG
oGm;cjh\? xdkigonf ,cktcg xdkc&D;cJudk csrf;ompGm
vGefajrmufí Nidrf;csrf; aomab; r&Sdaom &GmodkY
a&mufcjh\}}[k tMuHjzpf&m\xdkolonf xdk
(Nidrf;csrf;&modkY a&mufjcf;) taMumif;aMumifh
0rf;ajrmufjcf;udk &&m\? 0rf;omjcf;odkY a&muf&m\

223/ rif;BuD; ptwl &[ef;onf a<u;ujhodkY
tema&m*gujhodkY aESmiftdrfujhodkY
uReftjzpfhujhodkY &Snfa0;aom c&D;cJujhodkY rdrdü
ry,f&ao;ukefaom ptydwftyif]eD0&P} w&m;
ig;yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGm jrifV

224/ rif;BuD; a<u;uif;jcf;ujhodkY
tema&m*guif;jcf;ujhodkY
aESmiftdrfrSvGwfjcf;ujhodkYvGwfvfoljzpfjcf;ujhodk
Y Nidrf;csrf;&mt&yfodkY a&mufjcf;ujhodkY rif;BuD;
ptwl &[ef;onf rdrdüptydwftyif]eD0&P}
w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk y,fNyD;jzpfonfudk aumif;pGm
jrifV

225/ rdrdü ptydwftyif]eD0&P} w&m;ig;yg;
y,fNyD;jzpfonfudk aumif;pGm jrifaomxdk&[ef;tm;
0rf;ajrmufjcf;onf jzpf\? 0rf;ajrmufaom &[ef;tm;
ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd} onfjzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\ udk,fonf Nidrf;at;\? Nidrf;at;aom

udk,f&Sdaom&[ef;onf csrf;omudk cHpm;\?
csrf;omaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf wnfMunf\

yXrpsmef &[ef;jzpfusKd;

226/ xdk (&[ef;) onf umr*kPfwdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQif MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom oHk;oyfqifjCIFjCIF;]0dpm&} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkYa&mufi ae\? xdk (&[ef;) onf
budk,fudkyifvQif]eD0&P}
uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh pdkpGwfap\? tvHk;pHk
pdkpGwfap\? jynfhap\? ysHUESHYap\?]eD0&P}
uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh xdk&[ef;\wpfudk,f vHk;ü
rySHUESHYaom ae&m tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

227/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; uRrf;usifaom
a&csKd;ay;olonfvnf;aumif; a&csKd;ay; ol\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; aMu;cGufü
a&csKd;uo,frSKefYwdkYudk jzL;NyD;vQif a&jzifh
zsef;vsufzsef;vsuf tc]jyK&m\
xdka&csKd;uo,frSKefYcJonf tap;jzifh pdrfh0ifvsuf
&Sd&m\? tap;jzifhzGJYpnf;vsuf &Sd&m\? twGif; tjyifü
tap;jzifh ysHUESHYvsuf &Sd&m\? a&,dkusjCIF;vnf;
r&Sd&m/

rif;BuD; ptwl &[ef;onf budk,fudkyifvQif]eD0&P}
uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifhjzpfaomESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh pdkpGwfap\? tvHk;pHk
pdkpGwfap\? jynfhap\? ysHUESHYap\?]eD0&P}
uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifh jzpfaom ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}

csrf;omjcif;]okc} jzifh xdk&[ef;\wpfudk,fvHk;ü
rysHUESHYaom ae&m tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrif&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf;jzpfaom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;aywnf;/

'kwd,psmef &[ef;jzpfusKd;

228/ rif;BuD; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf 0dwuf
0dpm&Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefüpdwfudk
Munfvifapwwfaom? pdwfwnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} udk
jzpfyGm;apwwfaom? MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf} r&Sdaom?
oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;]0dpm& r&Sdaom?
wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfaom? ESpfodrfhjicif;
]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom 'kwd,psmefodkY
a&mufí ae\? xdk&[ef;onfpudk,fudkyifvQif wnfMunfjcif;
]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd}
csrf;omjcif;]okc} jzifhpdkpGwfap\? tvHk;pHk
pdkpGwfap\? jynfhap\? ysHUESHYap\?
wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} aMumifh
jzpfaomESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} jzifh
xdk&[ef;\ wpfudk,fvHk;ü rysHUESHYaom ae&m tenf;
i,frQ r&Sd/

229/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; eufpGmaom
pdrfha&&Sdaom a&tdkifonf &Sd&m\? xdka&tdkif\
ta&SUt&yfüvnf; a&0ifayguf r&Sd&m? awmift&yfüvnf;
a&0ifayguf r&Sd&m? taemuft&yfüvnf; a&0ifayguf
r&Sd&m? ajrmuft&yfüvnf; a&0ifayguf r&Sd&m?
rdk;onfvnf; tcsdefrSefrSefonf;xefpGm &GmoGef;jcif;
r&Sd&m? odkYaomfvnf; xdka&tdkifrS at;jraom
a&tvsofonf pdrfhxGufíxdka&tdkifudkyifvQif at;jraom

a&jzifh pdkpGwfap&m\? tvHk;pHk pdkpGwfap&m\?
jynfhap&m\? ysHUESHYap &m\? at;jraom a&jzifh
xdka& tdkifwpfckvHk;ü rysHUESHYaom ae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd&m/

rif;BuD; ptwl &[ef;onf pudk,fudkyifvQif wnfMunfjCIF;
]orm"d} aMumifh jzpfaomESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd}
csrf;omjcif;]okc} jzifh pdkpGwfap\? tvHk;pHk
pdkpGwfap\? jynfhap\? ysHUESHYap\?
wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} jzifh
xdk&[ef;\wpfudk,fvHk;ü rysHUESHYaom ae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrif&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf;jzpfaom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;aywnf;/

wwd,psmef &[ef;jzpfusKd;

230/ rif;BuD; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} udkvnf; rwyfrufjcif;aMumifh
owdorÜZOfESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí vspfvsl¹/₂lvsuf ae\?
csrf;omjcif;]okc} udkvnf;udk,fjzifh cHpm;\? tBuif
(wwd,psmef) aMumifh xdkoludk]]vspfvsl¹/₂lol
owd&Sdol csrf;ompGmaeavh&Sdol}}[k
(t&d,myk³/₄dKvf) wdkYonf ajymMum;ukef\?
(&[ef;onf) xdkwwd,psmefodkY a&mufíae\? xdk (&[ef;)
onf pudk,fudk yifvQif ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} uif;aom
csrf;omjcif;]okc} jzifhpdkpGwfap\? tvHk;pHk
pdkpGwfap\? jynfhap\? ysHUESHYap\?
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} uif;aom csrf;omjcif;]okc} jzifh

xdk&[ef;\ wpfudk,fvHk;ü rysHUESHYaom ae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

231/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum;
OyÜv¹Mumawmüvnf;aumif;?
y'kr®mMumawmüvnf;aumif;?
yk@&dufMumawmüvnf;aumif;? OyÜvMum
tcsKdUwdkYonf vnf;aumif;? y'kr®mMum
tcsKdUwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
yk@&dufMumtcsKdUwdkYonf vnf;aumif; a&ü
aygufukef\? a&ü BuD;yGm; ukef\? a&rS
ray:xGufao;ukef\? a&xjü jrKyfí zGHYNzdK;ukef\?
xdkMumwdkYonf tzsm;t&f;wdkif atmifat;jraom
a&jzifh pdkpGwfukef\? tvHk;pHk pdkpGwfukef\?
jynfhukef\? ySHUESHYukef\?
xdkOyÜvMumy'kr®mMum yk@&dufMumwdkY\
tpdwftydkif; tvHk;pHkü at;jraom a&jzifh
rysHUESHYaom ae&mtenf;i,frQ r&Sd&m/

rif;BuD; ptwl &[ef;onf pudk,fudkyifvQif
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} uif;aom csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh
pdkpGwfap\? tvHk;pHkpdkpGwfap\? jynfhap\?
ySHUESHYap\? ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} uif;aom
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh xdk&[ef;\ wpfudk,fvHk;ü
rysHUESHYaom ae&m tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrif&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf;jzpfaom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;aywnf;/

pwkw¬psmef &[ef;jzpfusKd;

232/ rif;BuD; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf csrf;om
qif;&Judk y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? a&S;OD;uyifvQif
0rf;omjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;wdkY\

csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&J csrf;om
r&Sdaom vspfvSL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m} aMumifhjzpfonfh
owd\ pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkYa&mufi
ae\? xdk&[ef;onf pudk,fudkyifvQif oefY&Sif;jzLpifaom
pdwfjzifh ysHUESHYapí ae\? xdk&[ef;\ wpfudk,fvHk;ü
oefY&Sif;jzLpifaom pdwfjzifh rysHUESHYaom ae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

233/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf jzLaom
t0wfjzifh OD;acgif;ESifh wuG (wpfudk,fvHk;) jCHKí
xdkifaeonf&Sdaomf xdk,a,musfm;\ wpfudk,fvHk;ü
jzLaom t0wfjzifh rysHUESHYaom ae&m tenf;i,frQ
r&Sd&m/

rif;BuD; ptwl &[ef;onf pudk,fudkyifvQif
oefY&Sif;jzLpifaom pdwfjzifh ysHUESHYapí ae\?
xdk&[ef;\ wpfudk,fvHk;ü oefY&Sif;jzLpifaom pdwfjzifh
rysHUESHYaom ae&m tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrif&aom &[ef;jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf;jzpfaoom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaoom udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom &[ef;
jzpfusKd;aywnf;/

1/ OyÜv=MumjzL MumeD MumndK

Ã

OdyóemÓPf (1)

234/ rif;BuD; wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; podkY
wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomfjzLpifvwfaomf
npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jCIF;uif;vwfaomf
El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg oifhavsmfvwfaomf
wnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvSKyjfCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf

xdk (&[ef;) onf (0dyóem) ÓPftjrif tvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½l ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l ñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf
podkY od\ -

]]ig\ pudk,fum; ½kyf&Sd\? r[mbkwfav;yg;
tpkta0;jzpf\? rdbwdkYrS aygufzGm;\?
xrif;rkefYwdkYjzihf BuD;yGm;\? rjrJjcif;
yGwfoyfay;&jcif;¹ qkyfe,fay;&jcif; NydKuGJjcif;
ysufpD;jcif;oabm&Sd\? ig\ p0dnmOfonfvnf; p (udk,f) ü
rSDwG,f\? p (udk,f) ü qufpyf\}}[k od\

235/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; tvGefawmufyaom
trsdK;rSefaom &Spfajr\$mifh&Sdaom aumif;pGm
jyKjyifNyD;jzpf\? t&nfaumif;aom
txl;MunfvifaomaemufusKuif;aom (aoG;jcif;
azmufjcif;paom) tjcif;t&m tm;vHk;ESifh
jynfhpHkaoma0VK&d, aMumifrsuf&GJ&wemonf
&Sd&m\? xdk (a0VK&d, aMumifrsuf&GJ&wem) ü
ndKaomcsnfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
0gaomcsnfudkaomfvnf;aumif;? eDaomcsnfudkaomf
vnf;aumif;? jzLaom csnfudkaomfvnf;aumif;?
0gazsmhaom csnfudk aomfvnf;aumif; wyfxm;&m\?
xdk (a0VK&d, aMumifrsuf&GJ&wem) udk
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,musfm;onf vufü wifxm;í (podkY)
qifjcif&m\ -

]]p (a0VK&d, aMumifrsuf&GJ&wem) onf tvGef
awmufy\? trsKd;rSef\? &Spfajr\$mifh&Sd\? aumif;pGm
jyKjyifNyD;jzpf\? t&nfaumif;\? txl;Munfvif\?
aemufusKuif;\? (aoG;jcif;azmufjcif; paom) tjcif;t&m
tm;vHk;ESifh jynfhpHk\? xdk (a0VK&d,
aMumifrsuf&GJ&wem) üpndKaom csnfudk wyfxm;\
[líhaomfvnf;aumif;? p0gaom csnfudk wyfxm;\
[líhaomfvnf;aumif;? peDaom csnfudk wyfxm;\
[líhaomfvnf;aumif;? pjzLaom csnfudkwyfxm;\

[líaomfvnf;aumif;? p0gazsmhaom csnfudk wyfxm;\
[líaomfvnf;aumif;}] } qifjCIF&mV

rif;BuD; ptwl podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jCIF; uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfwnfwHhvwfaomf
rwkefvSKyjfCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onf
(0dyóem) ÓPftjriftvdkYiSgpdwfudk a&S;½l
ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l ñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf podkY
od\ -]]ig\ pudk,fum; ½kyf&Sd\? r[mbkwfav;yg;
tpkta0;jzpf\? rdbwdkYrS aygufzGm;\? xrif;
rkefYwdkYjzihf BuD;yGm;\? rjrJjCIF; yGwfoyfay;&jCIF;
qkyfe,fay;&jCIF; NydKuGJjCIF; ysufpD;jCIF;oabm &Sd\?
ig\ p0dnmOfonfvnf; p (udk,f) ü rSDwG,f\? p (udk,f) ü
qufpyf\}}[k odV

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrif&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf;jzpfaoM omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaoM udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;aywnf;/

1/ oli,feYH aysmufapjCIF;iSg i,fpOfu eHYomjzifh
yGwfoyfay;&jCIF;udk qdkonf/

Ã

raemr,d'""dÓPf (2)

236/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jCIF;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfWwHhvwfaomf
rwkefvSKyjfCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf
pdwfjzifhNyD;aom udk,fudk zefqif;jCIF;]raemr,d'""d}

ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½l ydkYaqmif\?
a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onfb (rdrd) udk,frS
wpfyg;aom ½kyf&Sdaom pdwfjzifhNyD;aom t*Fg
BuD;i,ftvHk;pHk&Sdaom£a`E´rcsdKUwJhaom
udk,fudk zefqif;V

237/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf
jzLqHjrufR tñGefYwHudk Ekwf&m\? xdk (a,musfm;)
tm; podkY tMuH jzpf&m\ -

]pum; jzLqHjrufwnf;? pum; tñGefYwHwnf;/
jzLqHjrufum; wjcm;? tñGefYwHum;wjcm;wnf;/
jzLqHjrufRSomvQif tñGefYwHudk Ekwfxm;\}}[k
tMuHjzpf&mV

rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf oefvsufudk
ttdrfrS xkwf&m\? xdk (a,musfm;) tm;podkY
tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]pum; oHvsufwnf;? pum; ttdrfwnf;/ oHvsufum;
wjcm;? ttdrfum; wjcm;wnf;? ttdrfrSomvQif oHvsufudk
Ekwfxm;\}}[k tMuHjzpf&mV

rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf ta&cGHRs
a>rudk xkwf&m\? xdk (a,musfm;) tm;
podkYtMuHjzpf&m\ -

]pum; a>rwnf;? pum; ta&wnf;/ a>rum; wjcm;?
ta&um; wjcm;wnf;/ ta&cGHRSomvQif a>rudk
xkwfxm;\}}[k tMuHjzpf&mV

rif;BuD; ptwl podkYwnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomfhnpfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif; uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfwnfwHhvwfaomf
rwkefvSKyfcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onf
pdwfjzifhNyD;aom udk,fudk zefqif;jcif;iSg pdwfudk
a&S;½l ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l ñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf
b (rdrd) udk,frS wpfyg;aom ½kyf&Sdaom

pdwfjzifhNyD;aom t*FgBuD;i,f tvHk;pHk&Sdaom £a`E
´ rcsKdUwJhaom udk,fudk zefqif;V

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrir&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf;jzpfaom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom udk,fwdkifodjrir&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;aywnf;/

£'d"0d"ÓPf (3)

238/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfWvhvwfaomf
rwkefvSKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf
wefcdk;zefqif;jCIF;]£'d0d"} ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf
rsm;jym;aom wefcdk;zefqif;jCIF;udk NyD;ap\?
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfoGm;\?
trsm;jzpfvsufvnf;wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvm\? udk,fudk
xif&Sm; jzpfap\? udk,fudk aysmufuG,fap\?
eH&HwpfzufwHwdkif;wpfzuf awmifwpfzufodkY rxd
rNidbJ aumif;uifüUjhodkY oGm;\? ajrvnf;
ikyfjCIF;ay:jCIF;udk a&üUjhodkY jyK\? a&üvnf; ruGJapbJ
ajrvUjhodkY oGm;\? aumif;uifüvnf;xuf0,f zGJYacGvsuf
tawmif&Sdaom iSufUjhodkY oGm;\? podkY
wefcdk;BuD;ukefaom podkYtmEkabmfBuD; ukefaom
bv aewdkYudkvnf; vufjzifh oHk;oyf\? qkyfudkif\?
jA[®mhjynfwdkifatmifvnf; udk,fudk (rdrd) tvdktwdkif;
jzpfapV

239/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; uRrf;usifaom
tdk;xdef;onfvnf;aumif;? tdk;xdef;onf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; ajrudk nufpGme,fNyD;vwfaomf

tvdk&Sd&m tdk;cGufrsdK;rsdK;udk jyKvkyf&m\?
NyD;ap&mV

rif;BuD; OyrmwprfrsKd;aomfum; uRrf;usifaom
qifpG,fyef;ykonfonfvnf;aumif;? qifpG,fyef;ykonf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; qifpG,fudk aumif;pGm
jyKjyifNyD;vwfaomf tvdk&Sd&m qifpG,fxnfudk
jyKvkyf&m\? NyD;ap&mV

rif;BuD; OyrmwprfrsKd;aomfum; uRrf;usifaom
a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;? a&Tyef;xdrfonf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif;? a&Tudk aumif;pGm
jyKjyifNyD;vwfaomf tvdk&Sd&m
a&TxnfudkjyKvkyf&m\? NyD;ap&mV

rif;BuD; ptwl podkYwnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu; r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif; uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfwnfwHhvwfaomf
rwkefvSKyfjcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onf
wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;]£'""d0d"} ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½l ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf
rsm;jym;aom wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk NyD;ap\?
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfoGm;\?
trsm;jzpfvsufvnf;wpfa,mufwnf;jzpfvm\? udk,fudk
xif&Sm; jzpfap\? udk,fudk aysmufuG,fap\?
eH&Hwpfzuf wHwdkif;wpfzuf awmifwpfzufodkY
rxdrNidbj aumif;uifüujhodkY oGm;\?
ajrүvnf;ikyfjcif;ay:jcif; udk a&üujhodkY jyK\? a&үvnf;
ruGJapbj ajrүujhodkY oGm;\? aumif;uifүvnf; xuf0,f
zGJYacGvsuf tawmif&Sdaom iSufujhodkY oGm;\?
podkY wefcdk;BuD;ukefaom podkY
tmEkabmfBuD;ukef aom pv aewdkYudkvnf; vufjzifh
oHk;oyf\? qkyfudkif\? jA[®mhjynfwdkifatmifvnf;
udk,fudk (rdrd) tvdktwdkif; jzpfapV

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom
 udk,fwdkifodjrif&aom &[ef;jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
 omíESpfoufzG,fvnf;jzpfaom omí
 rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom
 &[ef;jzpfusKd;aywnf;/

'dAÁaomwÓPf (4)

240/ podk wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
 jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;
 uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;ISg
 oifhavsmfvwfaomf
 wnfWfhvwfaomfrwkefvSKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf
 xdk (&[ef;) onf]'dAÁaomw} ÓPftvdkiSg pdwfudk
 a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf
 txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ em;xufomvGefaom
 ewfwdkY\ em;ESifh wlaom]'dAÁaomw} ÓPfjzifh
 ewfüvnf;jzpfukefaom vlüvnf;jzpfukefaom a0;onfvnf;
 jzpfukefaom eD;onfvnf;jzpfukefaom ESprsdK;aom
 toHwdkYudk Mum;&V

241/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; c&D;&SnfoGm;aom
 a,musfm;onf pnfBuD;oH rk½dk;pnfoH c½koif;oH
 xufpnfoH ywfomoHrsm;udk Mum;&m\? xdk
 (a,musfm;) onf podkY od&m\ -

]]pum; pnfBuD;oH? pum; rk½dk;pnfoH? pum;
 c½koif;oH? pum; xufpnfoH? pum;ywfomoHwnf;}}[k
 od&mV

rif;BuD; ptwl &[ef;onf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\
 em;xuf omvGefaomewfwdkY\ em;ESifh
 wlaom]'dAÁaomw} ÓPfjzifh ewfüvnf;jzpfukefaom
 vlüvnf;jzpfukefaom a0;onfvnf; jzpfukefaom
 eD;onfvnf;jzpfukefaom ESprsdK;aom toHwdkYudk
 Mum;&V

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkifod
jrif&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf;jzpfaom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom
&[ef;jzpfusKd;aywnf;/

apawmy&d,ÓPf (5)

242/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;
uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf
wnfwHhvwfaomfrwkefvSKyfjCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf
xdk (&[ef;) onf (olwpfyg;wdkY\) pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;í
odaom]apawmy&d,} ÓPf tvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½l
ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l ñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;)
onfwpfyg;aom owå0gwpfyg;aom yk*¾dKvfwdkY\
pdwfudk (rdrd) pdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í od\
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} ESifhwuGaom pdwfudkvnf;
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} ESifh wuGaom pdwf[k od\
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} uif;aom pdwfudkvnf;
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} uif;aom pdwf[k od\
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} ESifh wuGaom pdwfudkvnf;
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} ESifh wuGaompdwf[k od\
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} uif;aom pdwfudkvnf;
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} uif;aom pdwf[k od\
awGa0jCIF;]arm[¹] ESifhwuGaom pdwfudkvnf;
awGa0jCIF;]arm[] ESifh wuGaom pdwf[k od\
awGa0jCIF;]arm[] uif;aom pdwfudkvnf; awGa0jCIF;
h]arm[] uif;aom pdwf[k od\? usHKUaom]oHcdwå}
pdwfudkvnf; usHKUaom]oHcdwå} pdwf[k od\
ysHUaom]0du©dwå} pdwfudkvnf;
ysHUaom]0du©dwå} pdwf[k od\? jrwwfon\
tjzpfodkYa&mufaom]r[*¾Kwf} pdwfudkvnf; jrwwfon\

tjzpfodkY a&mufaom]r[*³/₄Kwf} pdwf[k od\? jrwfonf\
tjzpfodkY ra&mufaom]tr[*³/₄Kwf} pdwfudk vnf;
jrwfonf\ tjzpfodkYra&mufaom]tr[*³/₄Kwf} pdwf[k od\
omvGefaom w&m; &Sdaom]oOwå&
pdwfudkvnf;omvGefaom w&m;&Sdaom]oOwå&
pdwf[k od\? omvGefaom w&m; r&Sdaom]tEkwå&
pdwfudkvnf; omvGefaom w&m;r&Sdaom]tEkwå&
pdwf[k od\? wnfMunfaom]orm[dw} pdwfudkvnf;
wnfMunfaom]orm[dw} pdwf[k od\? rwnfMunf
aom]torm[dw} pdwfudkvnf;
rwnfMunfaom]torm[dw} pdwf[k od\? vGwfajrmufaom
]0drkwå} pdwfudkvnf; vGwfajrmufaom]0drkwå}
pdwf[k od\? rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå} pdwfudkvnf;
rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå} pdwf[k odV

243/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; i,f&G,faom
tvSjyifavh&Sdaom rdef;rysKdonfvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;ysdKonfvnf;aumif; oefY&Sif;jzLpifaom
rSefüjzpfap Munfvifaom a&cGufüjzpfap
rdrdrsufESm&dyfudk Munfh¹/₂lvwfaomf (rSJY paom)
tajymuftpGef; &Sdonfudk (rSJY paom)
tajymuftpGef;&Sd\[k od&m\? (rSJY paom)
tajymuftpGef; r&Sdonfudk (rSJY paom)
tajymuftpGef;r&Sd[k od&mV

rif;BuD; ptwl podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif; uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfwnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf (olwpfyg;wdkY\
pdwfudkydkif;jcm;í odaom]apawmy&d,} ÓPftvdkYiSg
pdwfudk a&S;¹/₂l ydkYaqmif\? a&S;¹/₂l ñGwfap\? xdk
(&[ef;) onf wpyfg;aom owå0g wpyfg;aom
yk³/₄dKvfwdkY\ pdwfudk (rdrd) pdwfjzifh
ydkif;jcm;íod\? wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} ESifhwuGaom
pdwfudkvnf; wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} ESifhwuGaom pdwf[k

od\? wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} uif;aom pdwfudkvnf; wyfrufjCIF;
]&m*} uif;aom pdwf[k od\? trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}
ESifhwuGaom pdwfudkvnf; trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}
ESifhwuGaom pdwf[k od\? trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}
uif;aom pdwfudkvnf; trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} uif;aom
pdwf[k od\? awGa0jCIF;]arm[] ESifhwuGaom
pdwfudkvnf; awGa0jCIF;]arm[] ESifhwuGaom pdwf[k
od\? awG a0jCIF;]arm[] uif;aom pdwfudkvnf;
awGa0jCIF;]arm[] uif;aom pdwf[k od\?
usHKUaom]oHcdwå} pdwfudkvnf;
usHKUaom]oHcdwå} pdwf[kod\?
ysHUaom]0du©dwå}
pdwfudkvnf;ysHUaom]0du©dwå} pdwf[k od\?
jrwfon\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom]r[*³/₄Kwf}
pdwfudkvnf;jrwfon\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom]r[*³/₄Kwf}
pdwf[k od\? jrwfon\ tjzpfodkY
ra&mufaom]tr[*³/₄Kwf} pdwfudk vnf; jrwfon\
tjzpfodkY ra&mufaom]tr[*³/₄Kwf} pdwf[k od\?
omvGefaom w&m;&Sdaom]oOwå&} pdwfudkvnf;
omvGefaom w&m;&Sdaom]oOwå&} pdwf[k od\?
omvGefaom w&m; r&Sdaom]tEkwå&} pdwfudkvnf;
omvGefaom w&m;r&Sdaom]tEkwå&} pdwf[k od\?
wnfMunf aom]orm[dw} pdwfudkvnf;
wnfMunfaom]orm[dw} pdwf[k od\?
rwnfMunfaom]torm[dw}
pdwfukdvnf;rwnfMunfaom]torm[dw} pdwf[k od\?
vGwfajrmufaom]0drkwå} pdwfudkvnf;
vGwfajrmufaom]0drkwå} pdwf[k od\?
rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå}
pdwfudkvnf;rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå} pdwf[k od\?
rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrif&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíhESpfoufzG,fvnf; jzpfaoM omí rGefjrwfonfvnf;
jzpfaoM udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom&[ef; jzpfusdK;aywnf;/

1/ awGa0jcif;]arm[] [lonf opö mav;yg;t&mü trSefudk
rodjcif; trSm;udk odjcif;wnf;/

Ã

ykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPf (6)

244/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfwHhvwfaomfrwkefvlyfjcif;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf a&S;üjzpfzl;aom
b0udk atmufarhí odfaom]ykaAAed0gomEkówd¹}
ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½l ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l
ñGwfaom\? xdk (&[ef;) onfrsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
jzpfzl;aom b0udk atmufarh\? ponfwkdYum; tb,fenf; -

]wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;?

ESpfb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
oHk;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? av;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0oHk;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? b0av;q,fwdkYudk
vnf;aumif;? b0ig;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0wpf&mudkvnf;aumif;? b0wpfaxmifudkvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfodef;udkvnf;aumif;?
b0&maygif;rsm;pGmwdkYudk vnf;aumif;?
b0axmifaygif;rsm;pGmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0odef;aygif;rsm;pGmwdkYudk vnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;rsm;jym;aom
jzpfuyfwdkYudk vnf;aumif;? rsm;jym;aom
ysufuyfjzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;]prnfaom b0ü
(igonf) podkYaom trnf &SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f
&SdcJh\? podkYaom tqif; &SdcJh\? podkYaom tpm

&SdcJh\? podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\?
podkYaom touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xdk (ig) onf
xdkb0rS aocJhí þrnfaom b0ü jzpfjyef\? xdkb0üvnf;
podkYaom trnf &SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f &SdcJh\?
podkYaomtqif; &SdcJh\? podkYaom tpm &SdcJh\?
podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\?
podkYaomtouftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xdk (ig) onf
xdkb0rS aocJhí þb0ü jzpfjyef\}[k podkYtjcif;t&mESifh
wuG ñTefjyzG,f (trnf tEG,f) ESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom
a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0udkatmufarh\} }/

245/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf
rdrd&GmrS wpyfg;aom &GmodkY oGm;&m\?
xdk&GmrSvnf; wpyfg;aom &GmodkY oGm;&m\? xdk
(a,musfm;) onf xdk&GmrS rdrd&GmodkYomvQif
jyefvm&m\? xdka,musfm;tm; podkY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]igonf rdrd&GmrS þrnfaom &GmodkY oGm;cJh\?
xdk&Gmüvnf; podkY &yfcJh\? podkY xdkifcJh\? podkY
ajymqdkcJh\? podkY qdwfqdwf aecJh\? xdk&GmrSvnf;
þrnfaom &GmodkY oGm;cJh\? xdk&Gmüvnf; podkY
&yfcJh\? podkY xdkifcJh\? podkY ajymqdkcJh\? podkY
qdwfqdwf aecJh\? xdkigonf xdk&GmrS
rdrd&GmodkYomvQif jyefvm\} }[k tMuH jzpf&m\

rif;BuD; þtwl podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcf;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfwnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjcf;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onf a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom
b0udkatmufarhí odaom]ykaAAed0gomEkówd}
ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½l ydkYaqmif\?
a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
jzpfzl;aom b0udk atmufarh\? ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf; -

]]wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;?

ESpfb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?

oHk;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? av;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0oHk;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? b0 av;q,fwdkYukd
vnf;aumif;? b0ig;q,fwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? b0
wpf&mudkvnf;aumif;? b0 wpfaxmifudkvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfodef;udkvnf;aumif;?
b0&maygif;rsm;pGmwdkYudk vnf;aumif;?
b0axmifaygif;rsm;pGmwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0odef;aygif;rsm;pGmwdkYudk vnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom
ysufuyfjzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;]prnfaom b0ü
(igonf) podkYaom trnf &SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f
&SdcJh\? podkYaomtqif; &SdcJh\? podkYaom tpm
&SdcJh\? podkYaom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\?
podkYaomtouftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xdkigonf xdkb0rS
aocJhí prnfaom b0ü jzpf jyef\? xdkb0üvnf; podkYaom
trnf &SdcJh\? podkYaom tEG,f &SdcJh\? podkYaom
tqif;&SdcJh\? podkYaom tpm&SdcJh\? podkYaom
csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\? podkYaom
touftydkif;tjcm;&SdcJh\? xdk (ig) onf xdkb0rS aocJhí
pb0ü jzpfjyef\}[k podkY tjcif;t&mESifh wuGñTefjyzG,f
(trnftEG,f) ESifh wuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom
b0udk atmufarh\}}/

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrif&aom &[ef;jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf; jzpf aom omí rGefjrwfonfvnf;
jzpf aom udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom&[ef;jzpfusdK;aywnf;/

1/ ykaAÁ=a&S;ü + ed0go=aezl;aomb0ç
jzpfzl;aomb0udk + tEkówd= atmufarhí + ÓP =
odaomÓPf/

Ã

pkwlyygwÓPf (7)

246/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfwHhvwfaomfrwkefvlyfjcif;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf owå0gwdkY\ aojcif;
jzpfay:jcif;udk odaom]pkwlyygw¹} ÓPf tvdkYiSg
pdwfudk a&S;½l ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l ñGwfap\? xdk
(&[ef;) onf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfwdkY\
rsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh aoqJ owå0g
jzpfay:qJ owå0g ,kwfaom owå0g jrwfaom owå0g
tqif;vSaomowå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaomowå0gwdkYudk jrif\?
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom owå0gwdkYudk odV

]]tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonf udk,fjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf}
ESifhjynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh
jyKaom raumif;aom tusif h]raem'kp½dkuf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJukef\?
rSm;aomt,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKaom
uH&Sdukef\? xdk (owå0g) wdkYonf cE``mudk,f
ysufpD;íaoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;om uif;aom
raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m
i&Jühjzpfay:ukef\? tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonfum;
udk,fjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]um,okp½dkuf}

ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]0pDokp¹/₂dkuf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\
pdwfjzifhjyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]raemokp¹/₂dkuf}
ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYudk rpGyfpGJukef?
rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaom t,ljzifh jyKaom
uH&Sdukef\? xdk (owå0g) wdkYonf
cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m ewfjynfö jzpfay: ukef\}}/

podkYvQif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifh wlaom]'dAÁpu©K}
ÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g jzpfay:qJowå0g ,kwfaom owå0g
jrwwfaom owå0gtqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g
raumif;aomvm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk jrif\
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom owå0gwdkYudk odV

247/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; (A[dk) vrf;qHktv,fü
jymom'f &Sd&m\? xdk (jymom'f) xufü&yfvsufaeaom
rsufpdtjrirf&Sdaom a,musfm;onf tdrfodkY 0ifukefaom
tdrfrS xGufukefaom vrf;rü vrf;avQmuf
oGm;vmaeukefaom vrf;qHktv,fü xdkifaeukefaom
vlwdkYudk jrif&m\? xdk a,musfm;tm; podkY
tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]polwdkYonf tdrfodkY 0ifukef\? polwdkYonf
(tdrfrS) xGufukef\? polwdkYonf vrf;rüvrf;avQmuf
oGm;vmaeukef\? polwdkYonf vrf;qHktv,fü
xdkifaeukef\}}[k tMuHjzpf&mV

rif;BuD; ptwl podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomfnpfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcf;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfwnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjcf;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onf owå0gwdkY\
aojcf;jzpfay:jcf; udk odaom]pkwlyygw} ÓPftvdkYiSg
pdwfudk a&S;¹/₂l ydkYaqmifap\? a&S;¹/₂l ñGwfap\?

xdk (&[ef;) onf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\
rsufpdxuf omvGefaom ewfwdkY\rsufpdESifh
wlaom]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh aoqJ owå0g jzpfay:qJ
owå0g ,kwfaom owå0gjrwwfaom owå0g tqif; vSaom
owå0g tqif; rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aomvm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk jrif?
uHtm;avsmfpGmjzpfay:aom owå0gwdkYudk odV

]]tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonf udk,fjzifh jyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½dkuf}
ESifhjynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\
pdwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]raem'kp½dkuf}
ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJukef\
rSm;aomt,l&Sdukef\? rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKaom
uH&Sdukef\? xdk (owå0g) wdkYonf
cE¨mudk,fysufpD;íaoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;om
uif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;vsuf usa&muf&m
i&Jüjzpfay:ukef\? tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonfum;
udk,fjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]um,okp½dkuf}
ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? Elwfjzifh jyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]0pDokp½dkuf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]raemokp½dkuf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYudk rpGyfpGJukef?
rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaom t,ljzifh jyKaom
uH&Sdukef\? xdk (owå0g) wdkYonf
cE¨mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m ewfjynfü jzpfay:ukef\} }/

podkYvQif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifh wlaom]'dAÁpu©K}
ÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g jzpfay:qJowå0g ,kwfaom owå0g
jrwwfaom owå0gtqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwdkYudk jrif?

uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom owå0gwdkYudk od\
rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrif&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf; jzpfaoom omí rGefjrwfonfvnf;
jzpfaoom udk,fwdkif odjrif&aom&[ef;jzpfusdK;aywnf;/

1/ pkwd=aojcif;? Oyygw=jzpfay:jcif; y#doaE`/

Ã

tmo0u©,ÓPf (8)

248/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;
uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfwHhvwfaomfrwkefvlyfjcif;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf
tmo0wdkYudkukefapaom]tmo0u©,} ÓPf tvdkYiSg
pdwfudk a&S;½l ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l ñGwfap\? xdk
(&[ef;) onf pum; qif;&J[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\
pum; qif;&Jjzpfay:jcif;\taMumif;[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
od\? pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}[k[kwfrSefaom
twdkif;od\? pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef} odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifh[k[kwfrSefaom
twdkif;od\ponfwdkYum; tmo0wdkY[k [kwfrSefaom
twdkif; od\? pum; tmo0wdkY jzpfay:jcif;\taMumif;
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\? pum;
tmo0wdkYcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
od\? pum; tmo0wdkY csKyf&m]edAÁmef} odkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\
podkY odaom podkY jrifaom xdk (&[ef;)\
pdwfonfumrmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\? b0go0rSvnf;
vGwfajrmuf\? t0dZÆmo0rSvnf;vGwfajrmuf\?
vGwfajrmufNyD; vwfaomf vGwfajrmufavNyD[k todÓPf

jzpfay:\? y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöudk jyKNyD;NyD? þ
(r*f) udpötvdkiSg wpfyg;aom
jyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD[k odV

249/ rif;BuD; Oyrmaomfum; awmif0Srf;ü
MunfvifoefY&Sif; aemufusKuif;aom
a&tdkifonf&Sd&m\? rsufpdtjrir&Sdaom a,musfm;onf
xdka&tdkif\ urf;ü &yfvzuf c½k
a,mufoGm;ausmufp&pf tdk;jcrf; ig;taygif;wdkY
oGm;aeMuonfudkvnf;aumif;?
&yfwnfaeMuonfudkvnf;aumif; jrir&m\?
xdka,musfm;tm; þodkY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]þ a&tdkifonf Munfvif oefY&Sif; aemufusKuif;\?
xdka&tdkifü þ c½k a,mufoGm;ausmufp&pf tdk;jcrf;
ig;taygif;wdkY oGm;vnf; oGm;Mu\? &yfwnfvnf;
&yfwnfMu\}}[ktMuHjzpfV

rif;BuD; þtwl þodkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomfnpfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif; uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfwnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf tmo0wdkYudk
ukefapaom]tmo0u©,} ÓPf tvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½l
ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l ñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onfþum;
qif;&J[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\? þum;
qif;&Jjzpfay:jCIF;\ taMumif;[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\?
þum; qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;
od\? þum; qif;&JcsKyf&m]edAÁmef} odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifh[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif;od\?
þonfwdkYum; tmo0wdkY[k [kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\?
þum; tmo0wdkYjzpfay:jCIF;\taMumif;[k[kwfrSefaom
twdkif; od\? þum; tmo0wdkY csKyf&m]edAÁmef}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\? þum;
tmo0wdkYcsKyf&m]edAÁmef} odkY

a&mufaMumif;tusifh[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\? podkY
odaom podkY jrifaom xdk (&[ef;)\ pdwfonf
umrmo0rSvnf;vGwfajrmuf\? b0go0rSvnf;
vGwfajrmuf\? t0dZÆmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\?
vGwfajrmuf NyD;vwfaomf vGwfajrmuf avNyD[k
todÓPf jzpfay:\? y#doaE"aerl ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*f) udpötvdKyiSg wpyfg;aom
jyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD[k od\

rif;BuD; ponfvnf; a&S;jzpfukefaom udk,fwdkif
odjrir&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;wdkYxuf
omíESpfoufzG,fvnf;jzpfaom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom udk,fwdkif odjrir&aom
&[ef;jzpfusdK;aywnf;/

rif;BuD; (aemufqHk;jzpfaom) pudk,fwdkif
odjrir&aom &[ef;jzpfusdK;xuf omívGefuJonfvnf;
jzpfaom omí rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom wpyfg;aom
udk,fwdkif odjrir&aom &[ef; jzpfusdK;onfum;
r&SdawmhNyD[k a[mawmfri\ed*Hk;

250/ podkY a[mawmfriLaomf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wdkif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onfjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;udk avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? toQifbk&m;
Oyrmaomfum;
arSmufxm;onfudkvSefbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk zGifhvSpfbdouJhodkY vnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaomoltm; vrf;rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? rsufpdtjrir&Sdaom
olwdkYonftqif;wdkYudk jrirMuvdrfh[k trkdufarSmifü
qDrD;wefaqmifukd aqmifjybdouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;?
toQifbk&m; ptwlomvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf

rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
w&m;awmfukdjyawmfrlygay\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd ukd;uG,f&m [lí
qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfukd vnf;
ukd;uG,f&m[líqnf;uyfyg\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tuREfkyfukd ,aeYrS pí touf xufqHk;
ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg?
toQifbk&m; rkdufonfh tavsmufawGa0onfhtavsmuf
rvdr@monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf tuREkfyfukd
vTrf;rkd;oGm; cJjhyg\? tuREkfyfonf w&m;apmifhaom
w&m;ojzifh rif;jyKaom crnf;awmfukd rif;pnf;pdrf
[laomtaMumif;aMumifh owfcJJhrdyg\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xkdtuREkfy\ tjypfukd
aemifcgapmifhpnf;jcif;iSg tjypf[k vufcHawmfrlyg
toQifbk&m;}}[k avQmuf\

251/ rif;MuD; rkdufonfhtavsmuf
awGa0onfhtavsmuf rvdr@monfhtavsmuf
tjypfonfoifhukd pifppf vTrf;rkd;oGm;cJjh\? oifonf
w&m;apmifhaom w&m;ojzifh rif;jyKaomcrnf;awmfukd
owfcJJhrd\? rif;BuD; oifonf tjypfukd tjypf[k jrifí
tjypftm;avsmfpGmukpm;aomaMumifh oif\ xkd (tjypf)
ukd (tjypf[k) igwkdY vufcHukef\? rif;MuD;
tMuifolonftjypfukd tjypf[k jrifí taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm
ukpm;\? aemifcga apmifhpnf;\? (xkdol\) p
(ukpm;apmifhpnf;jcif;) onf t&d,m\ 0denf;tqkH;trü
MuD;yGm;jcif;yifwnf;[k rdefYawmfrl\

252/ pokdY rdefYawmfrlaomf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onfhjrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;ukd avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m; ,cktcg
tuREkfyfwkdY oGm;ygukeftH? tuREkfyfwkdYonf
rsm;aom udpö rsm;aomjyKzG,f &Sdygukef\}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

rif;BuD; ,cktcgü oGm;&ef tcsdefukd oifod\
(oGm;&efrSm oif\ tvkdtwkdif;yif jzpf\)[krdefYawmfrl\

xkdtcg a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wkdif;&Sif
tZmwowfrif;onf jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom
w&m;awmfukd tvGefESpfoufpGm cH,lí 0rf;ajrmufpGm
csD;usL;NyD;aemuf ae&mrS xumjrwfpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;í t½dktaojyKNyD;vQif zJjcGgoGm;av\

253/ xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wkdif;&Sif tZmwowfrif; jyefoGm;írMumrD
&[ef;wkYukd (pokdY) rdefYawmfrl\ -]]&[ef;wkY
prif;onf (rdrdnf&mukd rdrd) wl;NzdKcJjh\
&[ef;wkY prif;onf (rdrduk,fudk rdrd) zsufqD;cJjh\
&[ef;wkY prif;onf w&m;apmifhaom? w&m;ojzifh
rif;jyKaom crnf;awmf ukdrowfrdygrl? prif;tm;
pae&müyifvQif udavomjrL tnpftaMu;uif;aom
w&m;rsufpd (aomwmywådr*fÓPf) onf jzpfay:&m\}}[k
rdefYqkdawmfrl\

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf p (w&m;awmf) ukd
a[mawmfrl\
jrwfpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfukd
ESpfvkdukefonfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmufpGm
cH,lMuavukefownf;/

ESpfckajrmufaom omrnzvokwf NyD;/

3 -trÁ|okwf

254/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJjh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl aumovwkdif;ü
a'opm&DvSnfhvnfawmfrlvwfaomf
£päme*fvtrnf&Sdaom ykPÖm;&GmokdY

a&mufawmfrlíxkd&Gm\ teD; £päme*Fvawmtkyfü
(oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\aygu©&omwdykPÖm;0w→K

xkdpOftecgü aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf vlpnfum;í
uRJJEGm;ponf aygrsm;aom jruf xif;a&wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom qefpyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom rif;rS&onfh
pnf;pdrfjzpfao yaoe'Daumovrif;onf qkvmbftjzpfjzifh
tykdifpm;ay;xm;aom Ouú|NrKdUukd tkyfcsKyfí ae\

255/ aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf (pokdY)
Mum;odav\ -]]tcsif;wkdY omuD0ifrif;rsdK;rS &[ef;
jyKaom omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwronf
ig;&mrQaomrsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
aumovwkdif;ü a'opm&DvSnfhvnfawmf rl&m
£päme*Fv&GmokdYa&mufawmfrlí xkd&Gm\teD;
£päme*Fvawmtkyfü (oDwif;okH;) ae awmfrl\

xkdtoQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf
pokdY ysHUESHYí xGuf\ -

]xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cH,lawmfrl\kdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
t&[Hrnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd)
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifh
vnf;or®morÁK'"" rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf]0dZÆem}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
0dZÆemp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l rnfawmfrl\? qkH;rxkdufolukd
qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd
rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwkdY\q&mjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow→m a'0rEkómeH rnfawmfrl\?
(opöma;yg;w&m;wkdYukd) odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak'"" rnfawmfrl\?

bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
b*0g rnfawmfrl\}[k ysHUESHYí xGufV

xkd (jrwfpGmbk&m;) onf ewfESifh wuGaom
rm&fewfESifh wuGaom jA[®mESifh wuG
aompavmuukdvnf;aumif;?
orPjAm[®PwkdYESifh wuGaom rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifh wuGaomowå0gtaygif;ukdvnf;aumif;
ukd,fwkdif xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a[mMum;awmfrl\? xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf tp\
aumif;jcif;? tv,f\aumif;jcif;? tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom
teufESifh jynfhpHkaom o'´gESifh jynfhpKHaom
w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\? tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom
pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhukd jyawmfrl\?
xkdokdYoabm &Sdaom &[EÅm (yk*¾dKvf) wkdYukd
zl;ajrmf&jcif;onf aumif;onfomwnf;}}[k Mum;odavV

trÁ|vkvifukd bk&m;xH apvTwfjcif;

256/ xkdpOfctgü aygu©&omwdykPÖm;\
wynfhjzpfaom trÁ|rnfaom vkvifonf &Sd\
(xkdvkvifonf) a0'usrf;vm *gxmwkdYukd
&Gwfqkdwwf\? a0'usrf;wkdYukd aqmif\
tbd"mef]edC@K} usrf;? tvuFm]au#Kb} usrf;?
o'´g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;? ig;ckajrmuf
£wd[mousrf;¹ESifh wuG aA'ifoHk;yHkwkdY\
wpfzufurf;okdY a&muf\? y'usrf;²ukd wwf\
Asmu½kPf;usrf;³ukd wwf\? avmum,wusrf;?⁴
r[myk&dovu©Pmusrf;wkdYü t<uif;r]Jhwwfajrmuf\
rdrd q&mhtwwf jzpfaom aA'ifoHk;ykHusrf;vm pum;ü
ig odonfukd oif od\? oif odonfukd ig od\[k (q&mu)
todtrSwf jyKxm;ol jzpfonfhjyif
rdrduk,fwkdifuvnf;0efcHxm;ol jzpfV

257/ xkdtcg aygu©&omwd ykPÖm;onf trÁ|
vkvifukd pokdYqkd\ -

]]cspfom; trÁ| omuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyKaom
omuD0ifrif;om; þ&[ef;a*gwronfig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl aumovwdkif;ü
a'opm&DvSnfhvnfawmf rl&m£päme*Fv&GmokdY
a&mufawmfrlí xkd&Gm\teD; £päme*Fvawmtkyfö
(oDwif;okH;) ae awmfrl\

xkdtoQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf
pokdY ysYHESHYí xGufl -

]xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H
rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pkHaomw&m;wkdYukd)
ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;or®morÁK'"" rnfawmfrl\?
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwfaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifh vnf;avmu0d'l rnfawmfrl\?
qkH;rxkdufolukd qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmf rlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwa&m yk&do'r® om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwkdY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow→m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wkdYukd)
odapawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak'""
rnfawmfrl\? bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfrl\}[k ysHUESHYí
xGufl/xkd (jrwfpGmbk&m;) onf ewfESifh wuGaom
rm&fewfESifh wuGaom jA[®mESifh wuGaom
phavmuukdvnf;aumif;? orPjAm[®PwkdYESifh
wuGaom rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifh

wuGaomowå0gtaygif;ukdvnf;aumif; ukd,fwkdif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a[mMum;awmfrl\? xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf tp\
aumif;jcif;? tv,f\aumif;jcif;? tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom
teufESifh jynfhpHkaom o'gESifhjynfhpKHaom
w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaompifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhukd
jyawmfrl\? xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom &[EÅm (yk*³/₄dKvf)
wkdYukdzl;ajrmf&jcif;onf
aumif;onfomwnf;/cspfom;trÁ| vmavmh? oifonf
&[ef;a*gwrXHokdY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]&[ef;a*gwr\
ausmfapmowif;onf trSeftwkdif; ysHUESHYí
xGufoavmh? trSeftwkdif; r[kwfb]
ysHUESHYíxGufoavmh? xkdtoQifa*gwrnf
ausmfapmonfhtwkdif; rSefoavmh? rrSefoavm[k
igwkdY odEkdif&eftvdkYiSg &[ef;a*gwruk d odatmif
pHkprf;acsavmh}}[k qkdV

258/ toQifxkdtoQifa*gwr\
ausmfapmowif;onf]]trSeftwkdif; ysH YESHYí
xGufoavmh? trSeftwkdif; r[kwfb]] ysHUESHYí
xGufoavmh? xkdtoQifa*gwrnf ausmfapmonfhtwkdif;
rSefoavmh? rrSefoavm}}[k xkdtoQifa*gwruk d
tuREfkyfonf tb,fokdYvQif odatmif pHkprf;&ygtHhenf;/

cspfom;trÁ| igwkdY\ a0'usrf;wkdYü
okH;q,fhESpfyg;aom a,mufsm;jrwfvu©PmwkdY vm
ukef\? ,if; vu©PmwkdYESifh jynfhpKHaom
a,musfm;jrwftm; ESprsdK;aom tjzpfwkdYomvQif
&Sdukef\? tjcm;aom tjzpf r&Sdukef -

(xkda,musfm;jrwfonf) tu,fí vIYabmifü aejim;tH?
w&m;apmifhaom w&m;ESifhtnDrif;jyKaom
ork'´&mav;pif; tykdif;tjcm;&Sdonfh av;uRef;vkH;ukd
tpkd;&aom &eftaygif;ukdatmifaom wkdif;EkdifiHukd
wnfNidrfapaom &wemckepfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom

pMu0aw;rif; jzpf\? xkd (pMu0aw;) rif;tm; p&wem
ckepfyg;wkdYonf jzpfukef\? bonfwkdYum;
tb,fenf;/pMum&wem? qif&wem? jrif;&wem?
ywåjrm;&wem? rdef;r&wem? ol<u,f &wem?
ckepfckajrmuf om;BuD;&wemwkdYwnf;/ xkd
(pMu0aw;rif;) ü &J&ifhukefaom ol&J
aumif;t*F¹/₂kyf&Sdukefaom wpfzuf ppfonfwkdYukd
ESdrfeif;Ekdifukefaom taxmifruaom
om;awmfwkdYonf&Sdukef\? xkd (pMu0aw;rif;) onf
ork'´&mtqHk;&Sdaom pajrukd 'Pf rcwfrlí
rowfjzwrfrlíw&m;ojzifh atmifjrifvsuf tkyfpkd;/

tu,fí vlyabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&mufjim;tH?
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fawmfwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom avmuü (udavom) tydwftzHk;ukd
zGifhvSpfNyD;aom bk&m;jzpfV

cspfom;trÁ| igonf (oifhtm;) a0'usrf;wkdYukd
(oifMum;) ay;NyD; r[kwfavmh? oifonfa0'usrf;wkdYukd
(oifMum;) cH,lNyD; r[kwfavm/

259/]]toQifaumif;ygNyD}}[k trÁ|vkvifonf
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif ae&mrSxí
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf t¹/₂kdtaojyKí
jrnf; &xm;ukd wufpD;NyD;vQif
rsm;pGmaomvkvifwkdYESifh twl
£päme*FvawmtkyfokdY oGm;av\? ,mOfjzifh
oGm;EdkiforQaom t&yfukd,mOfjzifh oGm;í ,mOfrS
oufNyD;aomf ajcusifomvQif ausmif;wkdufokdY 0ifV

xkdpOfctcgü rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wkdYonf vGifjyifü
pBuF HoGm;aeukef\? xkdctcg trÁ|
vkvifonfxkd&[ef;wkdYxH csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
xkd&[ef;wkdYtm; ppum;ukd qkd\ -

]]toQifwkdY toQifa*gwronf ,ck tb,frSm
aeawmfrrlygoenf;?

tuREkfyfwkdYonfhxkdtoQifa*gwrukdl;ajrmf&ef
pt&yfokdY uyfa&mufvmygukef\}}[k qkdV

260/ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;wkdYtm; pokdY tMuHjzpf\ -

]]ptrÁ|vkvifonf xif&Sm;aom trsKd;üvnf; jzpf\
xif&Sm;aom aygu©&omwdykPÖm;\wynfhvnf; jzpf\
pokdYaom trsKd;aumif;om;wkdYESifhtwl
pum;ajymqkdrlof jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; 0efav;rnf
r[kwf\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkd (&[ef;) wkdYonf trÁ|vkviftm; ppum;ukd
qkdukef\ -

]]trÁ| wHcg;ydwfxm;aom pausmif;okdY
wdwfqdwfpGm csOf;uyfNyD;aemuf rkcfOD;okdY
jznf;nif;pGm0ifí acsmif;[efYNyD;vQif wHcg;ukd
acgufavmh? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
oifhtm;wHcg;zGifhay;ygvdrrfhrnf\}}[k qkdukefV

261/ xkdtcg trÁ|vkvifonf wHcg;ydwfxm;aom
ausmif;okdY wdwfqdwfpGm csOf;uyfNyD;
aemufrkcfOD;okdY jznf;nif;pGm 0ifí acsmif;
[efYNyD;vQif wHcg;ukd acguf\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
wHcg;ukdzGifhawmfrl\? trÁ|vkvifonf 0if\
vkvifrrsm;vnf; 0ifí
jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)
ajymqkdukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd
NyD;qHk;apíwpfckaom ae&mü xkdifukefV

trÁ|vkvifonfum; pBuF HoGm;vsufvnf;
xkdifaeawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifh
pkd;pOf;pkd;pOf;aom trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd ajymqkd\
&yfvsvufvnf; xkdifaeawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifh
pkd;pOf;pkd;pOf;aom trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd ajymqkdV

262/ xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf trÁ|vkviftm;
ppum;ukd qkd\ -

]]trÁ| oifonf pBuF HoGm;vsuf &yfvzufyif
xkdifaeaom igbk&m;ESifh
pkd;pOf;pkd;pOf;aomtrSwf&zG,fpum;ukd
ajymqkdonfhenf;wl (touf) BuD;ukefaom (t&G,f)
&ifhukefaom q&mjzpfukefaom
q&mhq&mjzpfukefaom ykPÖm;wkdYESifh
pum;ajymqkdjcif;ukd jyKoavm}}[k qkdV

- 1/ r[mbm&wpaom a&S;a[mif;ordkif;
&mZ0ifyHkjyifusrf;/
- 2/ a0'usrf;vm yk'f&if;wdkYudk xkwfEkwfpDpOfjyaom
usrf;/
- 3/ "mwf ypönf; OdbwfwdkYjzifh a0zefí yk'fwdkY\
NyD;pD;yHkudk jyaomusrf;/
- 4/ rsufjrifavmu taMumif;t&mudkom
jyaom½kyf0g'usrf; pm&fAmuq&m\ ½kyf0g'ponf/

Ä

**Zmwfedrfh[laom pum;jzifh a&S;OD;pGm
½lwfcscif;**

263/ pokdY rajymqkdYg toQifa*gwr? oGm;aeaom
ykPÖm;ESifh (ajymvkdaom)
ykPÖm;onfoGm;vsufomvQif ajymtyfyg\ toQifa*gwr?
&yfaeaom ykPÖm;ESifh (ajymvkdaom)
ykPÖm;onfvnf; &yfvzufomvQif ajymtyfyg\
toQifa*gwr? xkdifaeaom ykPÖm;ESifh (ajymvkdaom)
ykPÖm;onfvnf; xkdifvsufomvQif ajymtyfyg\
toQifa*gwr? tdyfaeaom ykPÖm;ESifh (ajymvkdaom)
ykPÖm;onfvnf; tdyfvzufomvQif ajymtyfyg\
toQifa*gwr? Zmwfedrfh¹ jzpfukefaom rnf;npfukefaom
jA[®m\ ajczrkd;rS aygufzGm;ukefaom
OD;jynf;&[ef;nHhwkdYESifhrlum; tuREkfyf\

pum;ajymqkdjcf;onf toQifa*gwrESifh
ajymqkdouJYokdYyif jzpfygV

trÁ| oifonf udpö&Sdonfjzpfí pt&yfokdY vmcJY\?
(oifwkdYonf) tMuifudpötvkdYiSg vmonf jzpfukeftH?
xkdudpöukdomvQif aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;ukef&mV
tcsif;wkdY ptrÁ|vkvifonf rvdr®mao;bJvsuf
vdr®mNyD;[k rSwfxif\? (pokdY jyKrlajymqkd&mü)
rvdr®mao;onfrS vGJí rnfonfhtaMumif;rQ r&Sdacs/

264/ xkdtcg rvdr®mao;[laom pum;jzifh (rdrduk)
jrwpGmbk&m;qkdawmfrlvwfaomf trÁ|vkvifonf
trsufxGufonf ESvHk;romonf jzpfí
jrwpGmbk&m;ukdyifvQif
ykwfcwfvkd&m;jrwpGmbk&m;ukd yifvQif
½lwfcsvkd&m;jrwpGmbk&m;ukdyifvQif
pGyfpGJvkd&m;]]tcsif;wkdY igonf&[ef;a*gwrukdvnf;
xdyg;aprnf}}[k MuHvsuf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;ukd qkd\ -

]]toQifa*gwr omuD0ifrif;rsKd;onf cufxef\?
toQifa*gwr omuD0ifrif;rsKd;onfMurf;wrf;\? toQifa*gwr
omuD0ifrif;rsKd;onf pdwfoabmEk\? toQifa*gwr
omuD0ifrif;rsKd;onf pum;rsm;\? ZmwfedrfhwkdY
jzpfukefvsuf ykPÖm;wkdYukd r½kdaoukef?
ykPÖm;wkdYukdtav;rjyKukef? ykPÖm;wkdYukd
rjrwfEkd;ukef? ykPÖm;wkdYukd rylaZmfukef?
ykPÖm;wkdYukd rwkyf0yf ukef? toQifa*gwr
pomuD0ifrif;wkdYonf ZmwfedrfhwkdYjzpfukefvsuf
ykPÖm;wkdYukd r½kdaojcif;tav;rjyKjcif; rjrwfEkd;jcif;
rylaZmfjcif; rwkyf0yfcif;onf roifhavsmf ravsmuf
ywfyg}}[kqkdV

pokdYvQif trÁ|vkvifonf omuD0ifrif;wkdYukd
pZmwfedrfh[laom pum;jzifh a&S;OD;pGm ½lwfc
ajymqkdV

1/ t|uxmü £AÇyk'fukd *[ywdu-ol<u,f[k zGifh\?
t*FvdyfbmomjyefESifh ,ckacwf
oD[kdVfbmomjyefwkdYü ouú# tbd"mefponfukd
rSDí £AÇyk'fukd tptyg;[k jyefqkdMu\? püum;
#DumwGif]]jAm[®PmeH okókowm ok'´g}}
ykPÖm;wkdY\ pum;ukd ½kdaopGm emcH&aom
ok'´rsKd;nHh[k zGifhjyonfukd
axmufxm;ívnf;aumif;? 'DCedum,f ygxdu0*f
t*¾nokwfü [Deyk'ft&mwGif £AÇyk'fjzifh vJvS,fíö
oHk;xm;onfukd axmufxm;ívnf;aumif;? pokwfwGif
tacstwifajymqkdMuaom a&Suaemufpum;tpOfukd
axmufxm;ívnf;aumif;]]Zmwfedrfh}}[k
jyefqkdvkdufonf/

Ä

Zmwfedrfh[laom pum;jzifh ESpfBudrfajrmuf ½lwfcscif;

265/ trÁ| omuD0ifrif;wkdYonf oifhtm; tb,fokdY
jypfrSm;ukefoenf;/

toQifa*gwr tcgwpfyg;ü tuREkfyfonf
q&maygu©&omwdykPÖm;\
udpöwpfckjzifhuydv0wfjynfokdY oGm;cJY\?
omuD0ifrif;wkdY\ pnf;a0;aqmifokdY a&mufcJY\?
xkdpOftcgü rsm;pGmaom
omuD0ifrif;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
omuD0ifrif;om;wkdYonfvnf;aumif; tcsif;csif; uvdxkd;í
jyif;pGm &,fukefvsuf jyif;pGmupm;ukefvsuf
pnf;a0;aqmifwGif jrifhaomae&mwkdYü xkdifaeukef\?
pifppfrlum; tuREkfyfukdom &,fMuonf xif\? rnfolrQ
tuREkfyfukd ae&mvnf;ray;yg (ae&mjzifhvnf;
rzdwyfgy)? toQifa*gwr pomuD0ifrif;wkdYonf
ZmwfedrfhwdkYjzpfukefvsufykPÖm;wkdYukd

r¹/₂kdaojcif; tav;rjyKjcif; rjrwfEkd;jcif; rylaZmfjcif;
rwkyf0yfjcif;onf roifhavsmfravsmufywfyg/

pokdYvQif trÁ|vkvifonf omuD0ifrif;wkdYukd
pZmwfedrfh[laom pum;jzifh
ESpfBudrfajrmuf¹/₂lwfcasajymqkdV Zmwfedrfh[laom
pum;jzifh oHk;Budrfajrmuf ¹/₂lwfcscif;

266/ trÁ| bDvHk;iSuфраomfrSvnf; rdrdtokdufö
tvkd&Sdwkdif; jrnfEkdifao;\? trÁ|uydv0wfjynfonfum;
omuD0ifrif;rsKd;wkdY\ ukd,fykdifjynf jzpfay\? tarmif
trÁ| ptao;tzGJtrlrQjzifh tcJraMu rjzpfxkdufyg/

toQifa*gwr rif; ykPÖm; ukefonf olqif;&J [laom
ptrsKd;av;yg;wkdY &Sdukef\? toQifa*gwr p
trsKd;av;yg;wkdYwGif rif; ukefonf olqif;&J [laom
trsKd;oHk;yg;wkdYonfykPÖm;rsKd;\ tvkyftauR;om
pifppf jzpfukef\? toQifa*gwr
pomuD0ifrif;wkdYonfZmwfedrfhwkdY jzpfukefvsuf
ykPÖm;wkdYukd r¹/₂kdaojcif; tav;rjyKjcif; rjrwfEkd;jcif;
rylaZmfjcif; rwkyf0yfjcif;onf roifhavsmf
ravsmufywfyg/

pokdYvQif trÁ|vkvifonf omuD0ifrif;wkdYukd
pZmwfedrfh[laom pum;jzifh oHk;Budrf
ajrmuf¹/₂lwfcasajymqkdV

uRefrom;\ Og'

267/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; pokdYaom
tMuHonf jzpf\ -

]]ptrÁ|vkvifonf omuD0ifrif;rsKd;wkdYukd
Zmwfedrfh[laom pum;jzifh tjyif;txef zdESdyf\? igonf
(ol\) tEG,fukd ar;&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf trÁ|vkviftm;]]trÁ| oif\
tEG,fum; tb,fenf;}}[kar;awmfrlV

]]toQifa*gwr tuREkfy\ tEG,fum;] uPSm,e}
jzpfygonf}}/

trÁ| oif\ trdtzwkdYESifh pyfqkdifaom
a&S;trnftEG,fukd tpOfvkdufí
pdppfaomfomuD0ifrif;wkdYonf t&Sifocif\ om;wkdY
jzpfukef\? oifonf omuD0ifrif;wkdY\ uRefrom;jzpfV

trÁ| omuD0ifrif;wkdYonf Ouúmurif;ukd tbkd;t&mü
xm;ukef\? trÁ| a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; Ouúmurif;onf
cspfcifjrwfEkd;aom rdzk&m;\ om;awmftm; rif;tjzpfukd
aqmifESif;awmfrlvkdí Ouúm rkc? u&u@? [w¬dedu?
odedol&[laom om;awmfBuD;wkdYukd
wkdif;jynfrSESifxkwfawmfrl\? wkdif;jynfrS
ESifxkwfch&ukefaom xkdom;awmfBuD;wkdYonf
[dr0EÅmeHyg; a&uef\teD; uRef;awmtkyfBuD;ü
aeukef\? xkd (om;awmfBuD;) wkdYonf trsKd;ysufrnf
aMumufojzifhrdrdwkdY\ ESrwkdYESifh
tdrfaxmifjyKukefV

trÁ| xkdtcg Ouúmurif;onf
rSL;rwfy&dowfwkdYtm;]]tcsif;wkdY ,cktcg
om;awmfwkdYonftb,ft&yfrSm aeukefoenf;}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

rif;jrwf [dr0EÅmeHyg; a&uef\ teD;
uRef;awmtkyfBuD;ü rif;om;wkdYonf ,ck aeMuygukef\?
xkd (rif;om;) wkdYonf trsKd;ysufrnf aMumufojzifh
rdrdwkdY\ ESrawmfwkdYESifhtwltdrfaxmif
jyKMuygukefonf[k (avQmufukef\)/

trÁ| xkdtcg Ouúmurif;onf-]]tcsif;wkdY
om;awmfwkdYonf
pGrf;EkdifukefpGwum;}}]]tcsif;wkdY
om;awmfwkdYonf tvGef pGrf;EkdifukefpGwum;}}[k
O'gef;usL;&ifhav\? trÁ|xkdO'gef;ukd tpGJjyKí
omuD0ifrif;wkdYonf (ous¹[k) xif&Sm;ukef\? xkd

(Ouúmurif;) onfomuD0ifrif;wkdY\ a&S;OD;pGmaom
yk*³/₄dKvf jzpfV

trÁ| Ouúmurif;tm; 'domrnfaom uRefronf &Sd\? xkd
(uRefr) onf uPSrnfaom om;ukdhzGm;jrif\? uPSonf
arG;zGm;p jzpfvsuf pokdY qkd\ -

]]trd tuREkfyfukd aq;aMumygavmh? trd
tuREkfyfukd a&csKd;ygavmh? trd
tuREkfyfukdtnpftaMu;rS vGwfygapavmh? oifwkdY\
tusKd;ukd aqmif&GufEkdifol jzpfygvdrfhrnf}}[k qkdV

trÁ| ,cktcg vlwkdYonf bDvl;]ydomp} wkdYukd
jriFvQif bDvl;]ydomp} [lí odrSwfukef
ouJYokdYxkdpOftcgü vlwkdYonf bDvl;]ydomp}
wkdYukd]uPS} [lí odrSwfukef\? xkd (vl) wkdYonf]]p
(oli,f) onf arG;zGm;p jzpfvsuf (pum;) ajym\?]uPS}
arG;zGm;\? bDvl;] ydomp} arG;zGm;\}}[k qkdukef\?
trÁ| xkdpum;ukd tpGJjyKí uPStEG,f0ifwkdYonf
(uPSm,e)[kxif&Sm;ukef\? xkduPSonfvnf;
uPStEG,f0ifwkdY\ a&S;OD;pGmaom yk*³/₄dKvfjzpf\?
trÁ| pokdYvQif oif\ trdtzwkdY ESifh pyfqkdifaom
a&S;trnf tEG,fukd tpOfvkdufí pdppfaomf
omuD0ifrif;wkdYonf t&Sifocif\om;wkdY jzpfukef\?
oifonf omuD0ifrif;wkdY\ uRefrom;jzpf\k
(rdefYqkdawmfrl\)/

268/ pokdY rdefYqkdawmfrlaomf xkdvkvifrs;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd qkdMu\ -

]]toQifa*gwronf trÁ|ukd uRefrom;[laom pum;jzifh
tjyif;txef rzdESdyfygvifh? toQifa*gwr trÁ|vkvifonf
aumif;aom Zmwfvnf; &Sdyg\?
trsKd;aumif;om;vnf;jzpfyg\? tMum;tjriFvnf; rsm;yg\?
acsiHaom pum;vnf; &Sdyg\? ynm&Sdvnf; jzpfyg\?
trÁ|vkvifonf ppum;ü toQifa*gwrESifh twl
wHkYjyefajymqkdjcif;iSgvnf; pGrf;Ekdif yg\}}
[kqkdMuV

269/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xkdvkvifwkdYtm;
bpum;ukd qkdawmfrl\ -

]]tu,fí]trÁ|vkvifonf aumif;aom Zmwfvnf; r&Sd?
trsKd;aumif;om;vnf; r[kwf? tMum; tjrifvnf; enf;\?
acsiHaom pum;vnf; r&Sd? ynmvnf; rJY\? trÁ|
vkvifonfbpum;ü &[ef;a*gwrESifhtwl
wHkYjyefajymqkdjcif;iSgvnf; rpGrf;Ekdif}[k
oifvkvifwkdY xifMuvQiftrÁ|vkvifonf aeygap?
oifwkdYonfom bpum;ü igESifh twl ajymqkdukefavm/
tu,fí] trÁ|vkvifonf aumif;aom Zmwfvnf; &Sd\? trsKd;
aumif;om;vnf; jzpf\? tMum;tjrifvnf; rsm;\? acsiHaom
pum;vnf; &Sd\? ynm&Sd vnf; jzpf\? trÁ|
vkvifonfbpum;üf &[ef;a*gwrESifhtwl
wHkYjyefajymqkdjcif;iSgvnf; pGrf;Ekdif}[k
oifvkvifwkdYxifMujim;tH? oifwkdY aeMuukef? trÁ|
vkvifonfom bpum; ü
igESifhtwlvHkYjyefajymqkdygap}}[k qkdawmfrl\

toQifa*gwr trÁ|vkvifonf aumif;aom Zmwfvnf;
&Sdyg\? trsKd;aumif;om;vnf; jzpfyg\? tMum;tjrifvnf;
rsm;yg\? acsiHaompum;vnf; &Sdyg\? ynm&Sdvnf;
jzpfyg\? trÁ|vkvifonf bpum;ü toQifa*gwrESifhtwl
wHkYjyefajymqkdjcif;iSgvnf; pGrf;Ekdifyg\?
tuREkfyfwkdY qdwfqdwf aeukeftH? trÁ|vkvifonfom
bpum;ü toQifa*gwrESifh twl wHkYjyef ajymqkdygap/

270/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf trÁ|vkviftm; pokdY
ar;awmfrl\ -

]]trÁ| taMumif;vHkavmufaom par;cGef;onf
oifhxHokdY a&mufvm\? tvkdr&Sdaomf
vnf;ajzMum;&ayvdrfhrnf? tu,fí oifonf twdtusrajb]]
aeaomfvnf;aumif;?
tjcm;wpfyg;ukdvSD;vTJajymqkdaeaomfvnf;aumif;?

qdwfqdwfaeaomfvnf;aumif;? zJcGgoGm;
aomfvnf;aumif; pae&müyif oifhOD;acgif;onf
ckepfpdwfuGJvwåHU? trÁ| xkd (t&m) ukd tb,fokdY
xifoenf;? (touf) BuD;ukefaom (t&G,f) &ifhukefaom
q&mjzpfukefaom q&mhq&mjzpfukefaom
ykPÖm;wkdY hajymqkdonfukd oif tb,fokdY
Mum;zI;oenf;? uPS tEG,f0ifwkdYonf
tb,frSpíjzpfukefoenf;? uPStEG,f0ifwkdY\
a&S;OD;pGmaom a,musfm;um; tb,folenf;}}
[kar;awmfrl\

pokdY ar;awmfrlaomf trÁ|vkvifonf qdwfqdwfae\
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;onf trÁ|vkviftm;
pokdY ar;awmfrljyef\ -

]]trÁ| xkd (t&m) ukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;? (touf)
BuD;ukefaom (t&G,f) &ifhukefaom q&mjzpfukefaom
q&mhq&mjzpfukefaom ykPÖm;wkdY ajymqkdonfukd
oif tb,fokdY Mum;zI;oenf;? uPStEG,f0ifwdkYonf
tb,frSpíjzpfukefoenf;? uPStEG,f0ifwdkY\
a&S;OD;pGm aomyk^{*3/4}dKvfum; tb,folenf;}}[k ar;awmfrl\

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; trÁ|vkvifonf qdwfqdwfomvQif
ae\

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf trÁ|vkviftm; ppum;udk
rdefYqdkawmfrl\]]trÁ| ,ck ajzMum;avmh? ,ck oif
qdwfqdwfae&ef tcgr[kwf? trÁ|
tMuifolonfoHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif
taMumif;vHkavmufaom ar;cGef;udk bk&m;u
ar;ygvzuf rajzbj aejim; tH? xdkol\
OD;acgif;onf ,if;ae&müyif ckepfpdwfuGJvwåHU}}[k
rdefYqdkawmfrl\

271/ xdkpOftcgü odMum;rif;onf bDvl;toGifjzifh
&J&Jajymifajymif awmufavmifaomrD;vQH&Sdaom
oHwlBuD;udk pGJJudkifNyD;vQif]]ptrÁ|vkvifonf
oHk;Budrfwdkifwdkif taMumif;vHkavmuf aom

ar;cGef;udk jrwpGmbk&m;u ar;ygvzuf tu,fí rajzbj
aejim;tH? xdk (trÁ|)\ OD;acgif; udk ,if;ae&müyif
ckepfpdwf cGJ|tHh}}[k MuH&G,fí trÁ|vkvif\
txufaumif;uifü &yfvzuf ae\? xdkbDvl; toGif&Sdaom
odMum;rif;udk jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtrÁ|vkvifwdkYom
jrifMu&V

272/ xdktcg trÁ|vkvifonf aMumuf&GHYxdwfvfY
MuufuD;arG;ñSif;xonfjzpfí jrwpGmbk&m;udkomvQif
rSDcdk&m ykef;atmif;&m udk;uG,f&m[k
&SmrSD;vsuf teD;odkYuyfí
xdkifNyD;vQifjrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\ -]]toQifa*gwronf xdkpum;udk tb,fodkY
qdkvdkufygoenf;? toQifa*gwronf
wpfzefqdkawmfrlygOD;avmh}}[k avQmufV

trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;? (touf)
BuD;ukefaom (t&G,f) &ifhukefaom q&mjzpfukefaom
q&mhq&mjzpfukefaom ykPÖm;wdkYajymqdkonfudk
oif tb,fodkY Mum;zI;oenf;? uPStEG,f0ifwdkYonf
tb,frSpí jzpfukefoenf;? uPStEG,f0ifwdkY\
a&S;OD;pGmaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfum;tb,folenf;/

toQifa*gwr toQifa*gwr rdefYawmfrlonfh twdkif;yif
tuREkfyf Mum;zI;yg\? uPSmtEG,f0ifwdkYonf xdkuRefr\
om; uPSrS pí jzpfygukef\? xdk (uRefr\om; uPS) onfyif
uPStEG,f0ifwdkY\ a&S;OD;pGmaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfygwnf;
[k (avQmuf\)/

1/ ous= pGrf;Ekdifol

Ä

trÁ|\ tquftEG,ftaMumif;

273/ podkY avQmufaomf xdkvkvifwdkYonf
jyif;jyus,favmifaom toHjzifh yJhwifxyfrQ (podkY)
ajymqdkMuukef\-]]tcsif;wdkY trÁ|vkvifonf
aumif;aomZmwf r&Sdbl;wj? trsKd;aumif;om;
r[kwfb;wj? omuD0ifrif;wdkY\ uRefrom;wj? tcsif;wdkY
omuD0ifrif;wdkYonf trÁ|vkvif\ t&Sifocifom;rsm;
jzpfMuowj? igwdkYonf &[ef;a*gwr trSeftwdkif;
ajymqdkonfudk tjypfwifoifhonf[k xifrSm;rdcJhukef\}}
[k ajymqdkMuukefV

274/ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;tm; podkYaom
tMuHonf jzpf\--]]pvkvifwdkYonf trÁ|vkvifudk
uRefrom;[laom pum;jzifh tjyif;txef zdESdyfukef\?
igonf (trÁ|udk xdkzdESdyfjcif;rS) vGwfajrmufap&rl
aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkvkvifwdkYtm;
bpum;udk rdefYawmfr\ -]]vkvifwdkY oifwdkYonf trÁ|
vkvifudk uRefrom;[laom pum;jzifh tjyif;txef
rzdESdyfukefvifh? xdkuPSonf wefcdk;BuD;aom
&aohjzpfay\? xdk (uPS&aoh) onf 'u©dPZeyk'f¹
odkYoGm;í jrwfaoM rEÅefwdkYudk oifNyD;vQif
Ouúmurif;odkY csOf;uyfvsuf]r'½lyD}
rnfaomorD;awmfudk awmfif;V

Ouúmurif;onf]tcsif;wdkY p (uPS) onf ig\
uRefrom;jzpfvsuf orD;awmfr'½lyDudktb,faMumifh
podkY awmfif;bdoenf;}[k xdk (uPS&aoh) tm;
trsufxGufí ESvHk;romonfjzpfí jrm;udk wifV xdk
(Ouúmurif;) onf xdkjrm;udk vTwfjcif;iSgvnf;
rwwfEdkif? ½kyfjcif;iSgvnf; rwwfEdkif &Sdaeav\
vkvifwdkY xdktcg rSL;rwfy&dowfwdkYonf
uPS&aohxHcsOf;uyfí]toQif&aoh rif;tm; csrf;omjcif;
jzpfygapavmh? toQif&aoh rif;tm;
csrf;omjcif;jzpfygapavmh}[k qdkukefV

rif;tm; csrf;omjCIF; jzpfvWåHU? odkYaomf rif;onf
tu,fí jrm;udk atmufodkY vTwftHY? rif;\
EdkifiHawmfwpf0ef;vHk;ü ajrBuD;onf aMurG
ysufpD;vwåHU/

toQif&aoh rif;tm;vnf; csrf;omjCIF; jzpfygapavmh?
Zeyk'f (wdkif;EdkifiH) tm;vnf;
csrf;omjCIF;jzpfygapavm/

rif;tm;vnf; csrf;omjCIF; jzpfvWåHU? Zeyk'f
(wdkif;EdkifiH) tm;vnf; csrf;omjCIF; jzpfvWåHU?
odkYaomf rif;onf tu,fí jrm;udk txufodkY vTwftH? rif;\
EdkifiHawmfwpf0ef;vHk;ü ckepfESpfwdkifwdkif
rdk;r&GmvWåHU/

toQif&aoh rif;tm;vnf; csrf;omjCIF; jzpfygapavmh?
Zeyk'f (wdkif;EdkifiH) tm;vnf;
csrf;omjCIF;jzpfygapavmh? rdk;vnf; &Gmygapavm/

rif;tm;vnf; csrf;omjCIF; jzpfvWåHU? Zeyk'f
(wdkif;EdkifiH) tm;vnf; csrf;omjCIF; jzpfvWåHU?
rdk;vnf; &GmvWåHU? odkYaomf rif;onf om;BuD;ü
jrm;udk wnfapavmh? rif;om;onfvnf;Muufod;arG;nif;rQ
rxrlí csrf;omonfom jzpfvWåHU/

vkvifwdkY xdktcg trwfwdkYonf Ouúmu (rif;) tm;
avQmufxm;ukef\-]Ouúmu (rif;) onf om;BuD;ü jrm;udk
wnfapavmh rif;om;onfvnf; Muufod;arG;nif;rQrxrlí
csrf;omonfom jzpfvWåHU[k qdkygonf} [lí
avQmufukef/

xdktcg Ouúmurif;onf om;BuD;ü jrm;udk wnfap\
rif;om;onfvnf; Muufod;arG; nif;rQrxrlí csrf;omonfom
aumif;pGm jzpfav\? xdktcg Ouúmurif;onf rEÅefvufeuf
jzifhNcdrf;ajcmufcH&aomaMumifh
aMumuf&GHYxdwfvfY Muufod;arG;n§if;xonfjzpfí
orD;awmf r'½lyDudkxdk (uPS&aoh) tm; ay;&\?
vkvifwdkY oifwdkYonf trÁ|vkvifudk uRefrom;[laom

pum;jzifhhtjyif;txef rzdESdyfukefvifh? xdkuPSonf
wefcdk;BuD;aom &aohjzpfay\}}[k rdefYawmf rl\

1/ 'u©dPZeyk'f= **Fgjrpfl awmifbufü &Sdaom e,fy,f/

Ã

rif;rsKd;onf jrifhjrwfonfhtaMumif;

275/xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf trÁ|vkvifudk podkY
rdefYawmfrl\ -]]trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;?
p (avmu) ü rif;rsKd;owdkYom;onf ykPÖm;rsKd;
owdkYorD;ESifh tdrfaxmifjyK&m\? xdkolwdkY\
tdrfaxmifjyKjCIF;udk pGJí om;zGm; &m\?
rif;rsKd;owdkYom;ESifh ykPÖm;rsKd;owdkYorD;rS
zGm;aom xdkom;onf ykPÖm;wdkYxHü
ae&mudkvnf;aumif;a&udkvnf;aumif; &&moavm}}[k
rdefYawmfrl\

toQifa*gwr &&mygV

ykPÖm;wdkYonf xdkom;tm;]ukAÇD;¹}
xrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;?
r*Fvmxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;? ,Zfxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;au
mif;? {nfhcHxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;
auR;ukef&moavm/

toQifa*gwr auR;ukef&mygV

ykPÖm;wdkYonf xdkom;tm; a0'usrf;wdkYudk
oifay;ukef&moavmh? oifray;ukef&moavm/

toQifa*gwr oifay;ukef&mygV

xdkom;udk ykaPÖ;r (wdkYESifh vufxyfa&;) ü
wm;jrpf&moavmh? rwm;jrpf&moavm/

toQifa*gwr rwm;jrpf&mygV

xdkom;udk rif;rsKd;wdkYonf rif;rsKd;wdkY\
tbdodufr*Fvm jyKukef&moavm/

toQifa*gwr rjyKukef&myg? tb,faMumifhqdkaomf
toQifa*gwr (xdkom;um;) trdbufrS (rif;rsKd;odkY)
r0ifaomaMumifhygwnf;/

trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;? p (avmu) ü
ykPÖm;rsKd;owdkYom;onf rif;rsKd;owdkYorD;ESifh
tdrfaxmifjyK&m\? xdkolwdkY\ tdrfaxmifjyKjcif;udk
pGJí om;zGm;&m\? ykPÖm;rsKd; owdkYom;ESifh
rif;rsKd;owdkYorD;rS zGm;aom xdkom;onf
ykPÖm;wdkYxHü ae&mudkvnf;aumif;?
a&udkvnf;aumif; &&moavm/

toQifa*gwr &&mygV
ykPÖm;wdkYonf xdkom;tm;]ukAÇD;}
xrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;?
r*Fvmxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;? ,Zfxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;au
mif;? {nfhcHxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;
auR;ukef&moavm/

toQifa*gwr auR;ukef&mygV
ykPÖm;wdkYonf xdkom;tm; a0'usrf;wdkYudk
oifay;ukef&moavmh? oifray;ukef&moavm/

toQifa*gwr oifay;ukef&mygV
xdkom;udk ykaPÖ;r (wdkYESifh vufxyfa&;) ü
wm;jrpf&moavmh? rwm;jrpf&moavm/

toQifa*gwr rwm;jrpf&myg/
xdkom;udk rif;rsKd;wdkYonf rif;rsKd;wdkY\
tbdodufr*Fvm jyKukef&moavm/

toQifa*gwr rjyKukef&myg? tb,faMumifhqdkaomf
toQifa*gwr (xdkom;um;) tzbufrS (rif;rsKd;odkY)
r0ifaomaMumifhygwnf;/

276/ trÁ| podkYvQif rdef;rtcsif;csif;
ESdKif;&Snfhaomfvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;tcsif;csif;
ESdKif;&Snfhaomfvnf;aumif; rif;rsKd;wdkYom
jrwfukef\? ykPÖm;rsKd;wdkYonf ,kwfukef\

trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;? þ (avmu) ü
ykPÖm;wdkYonf ykPÖm;udk
tjypfwfpHkwpfckaMumifh OD;jynf;&dwfí
OD;acgif;xuf jymjzL;NyD;vQif
wdkif;jynfrSaomfvnf;aumif;? NrdKUrSaomfvnf;aumif;
ESifxkwfukef&m\? xdkykPÖm;onf ykPÖm;wdkYxHü
ae&mudkvnf;aumif;? a&udkvnf;aumif; &&moavm/

toQifa*gwr r&&myg/
ykPÖm;wdkYonf xdkykPÖm;tm;
ukAÇD;xrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;?
r*Fvmxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;? ,Zfxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;au
mif;? {nfhchxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;
auR;ukef&moavm/

toQifa*gwr rauR;ukef&myg/
ykPÖm;wdkYonf xdk (ykPÖm;) tm;
a0'usrf;wdkYudk oifay;ukef&moavmh? oifray;ukef&m
oavm/

toQifa*gwr oifray;ukef&myg/
xdkom;udk ykaPÖ;r (wdkYESifh vufxyfa&;) ü
wm;jrpf&moavmh? rwm;jrpf&moavm/

toQifa*gwr wm;jrpf&myg\

trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;? þ (avmu) ü
rif;rsKd;wdkYonf rif;rsKd;jzpfoludktjypf wpfpHk
wpfckaMumifh OD;jynf;&dwfí OD;acgif;xuf
jymjzL;NyD;vQif wdkif;jynfrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
NrdKUrSaomfvnf;aumif; ESifxkwfukef&m\? xdkolonf

ykPÖm;wdkYxHü ae&mudkvnf;aumif;?
a&udkvnf;aumif; &&moavm/

toQifa*gwr &&mygV

ykPÖm;wdkYonf xdkoltm;
ukAÇD;xrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;?
r*Fvmxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;? ,Zfxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;au
mif;? {nfhcHxrif;auR;yGJüvnf;aumif;
auR;ukef&moavm/

toQifa*gwr auR;ukef&mygV

ykPÖm;wdkYonf xdk (ol) tm; a0'usrf;wdkYudk
oifay;ukef&moavmh? oifray;ukef&moavm/

toQifa*gwr oifay;ukef&mygV

xdk (ol) udk ykaPÖ;r (wdkYESifhvufxyfa&;) ü
wm;jrpf&moavmh? rwm;jrpf&moavm/

toQifa*gwr rwm;jrpf&mygV

277/ trÁ| rif;rsKd;wdkYonf xdkrif;rsKd;jzpfoludk
tjypfwfpfHkwpfckaMumifh OD;jynf;&dwfíOD;acgif;xuf
jymjzL;NyD;vQif wdkif;jynfrSaomfvnf;aumif;?
NrdKUrSaomfvnf;aumif;? ESifxkwfukefvwf aomf
prQjzifh xdkolonf tvGef,kwfaom tjzpfodkY a&muf\?
trÁ|rif;rsKd;jzpfolonf podkY tvGef,kwfaom tjzpfodkY
a&mufaom tcgüvnf; rif;rsKd;wdkYomjrwfukef\?
ykPÖm;rsKd;wdkYonf ,kwfukefV

trÁ| oeuFkrm&jA[®monfvnf; p*gxmudk qdk\-

]]vltaygif;ü tMuifolwdkYonf trsKd;tEG,fudk
tm;udk;avY&Sdukef\? (xdkolwdkYwGif)
rif;rsKd;onfjrwf\? ewfvltaygif;ü (tMuifolonf)
todÓPf]0dZÆem} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhphk\?
xdkolonf jrwf\}}[k qdkV

trÁ| oeukFrm& jA[®monfvnf; xdk*gxmudk
aumif;pGm oDqdkay\? raumif;ojzifh oDqdkonf

r[kwfay? aumif;pGm &Gwfqdkay\? raumif;ojzifh
&Gwfqdkonf r[kwfay? tusKd;ESifh pyfay\? tusKd;ESifh
rpyfonf r[kwfay? igoabmw\? trÁ| igonfvnf; ptwlyif
qdk\-]]vltaygif;ü tMuifolwdkYonf trsKd;tEG,fudk
tm;udk;avY&Sdukef\? (xdkolwdkYwGif) rif;rsKd;onf
jrwf\? ewfvltaygif;ü (tMuifolonf) todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHk\? xdkolonf jrwf\}}[k qdkV

yXr bmP0g& NyD;V

1/ aoolwdkYudk &nfpl;í jyKaom xrif;auR;yGJJ/

Ã

**todÓPf]0dZÆm} ESifh tusifh]p&P}
taMumif;**

278/ toQifa*gwr xdkтусifh]p&P} um; tb,fenf;
xdktodÓPf]0dZÆm} um; tb,fenf;/

trÁ| twkr&Sdaom todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}
ESifh jynfhpHkrlü]]oifonf igESifh wef\? oifonf igESifh
rwef}}[k Zmwfudk pGJí jzpfaom pum;udkvnf;
rqdkoif? tEG,fudk pGJí jzpfaompum;udkvnf; rqdkoif?
rmefudk pGJí jzpfaom pum;udkvnf; rqdkoif? trÁ|
orD;aqmif,líxdrf;jrm;jcif; orD;ay;í xdrf;jrm;jcif;
orD;aqmif,l orD;ay;í xdrf;jrm;jcif;&Sdaom
pvlwdkYabmifü]]oifonf igESifh wef\? oifonf igESifh
rwef}}[k Zmwfudk pGJí jzpfaom ppum;udkvnf;
qdkoifh\? tEG,fudk pGJí jzpfaom ppum;udkvnf;
qdkoifh\? rmefudk pGJí jzpfaomp pum;udkvnf;
qdkoifh\? trÁ| tMuifolwdkYonf Zmwfudk pGJí jzpfaom
pum;üvnf;pGJvrf; ukef\? tEG,fudk pGJí jzpfaom
pum;üvnf; pGJvrf;ukef\? rmefudk pGJí
jzpfaompum;üvnf; pGJvrf;ukef\? orD;aqmif,lí

xdrf;jrm;jcif; orD;ay;í xdrf;jrm;jcif;üvnf;pGJvrf;ukef\?
xdkolwdkYonf twkr&Sdaom todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkrlrS a0;ukef\? trÁ| Zmwf
udk pGJí jzpfaom pum;ü pGJvrf;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
tEG,fudk pGJí jzpfaom pum;ü pGJvrf;jcif;
udkvnf;aumif;? rmefudk pGJí jzpfaompum;ü
pGJvrf;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? orD;aqmif,lí xdrf;jrm;jcif;
orD;ay;í xdrf;jrm;jcif;ü pGJvrf;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;
y,frSomvQif twkr&Sdaom todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkrludk rsufarSmufjyKEdkifV

279/ toQifa*gwr xdktusifh]p&P} um; tb,fenf;?
xdktodÓPf]0dZÆm} um; tb,fenf;/

trÁ| ylaZmf (txl;) udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom?
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom todOmP f]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom avmuudk odawmfrlaom
qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaomewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom opö mav;yg;w&m;udk
odapawmfrlaom bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pavmuü yGifhawmfrlV

xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ewfESifhwuGaom
rm&fewfESifhwuGaom jA[®mESifhwuGaom
pavmuudkvnf;aumif;? orPjAm[®PwkdYESifhwuGaom
rif;rsm; vlrs m;ESifhwuGaom
owå0gtaygif;udkvnf;aumif;? udk,fwdkif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;awmfrl\
xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf tp\ aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif;
tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&SdaomteufESifh jynfhpHkaom
o'´gESifh jynfhpHkaom w&m;udk a[mawmfrl\
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaompifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhudk
jyawmfrl\? xdkw&m;awmfudk ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;?

ol<u,fhom;onfvnf;aumif;? tjcmm;ZmwfwpfrsKd;rsKd;ü
jzpfaoom olonfvnf;aumif;Mum;em&\? xdkolonf
xdkw&m;awmfudk Mum;em&í
jrwpfGmbk&m;ü ,HkMunfrludk &\?
xdkolonfhxdk,HkMunfrludk &onfjzpfí podkY qifjicifVy/¹

xdk (&[ef;) onf umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfí
omvQifMuHpnfjicif;]0dwuf} ESifh wuGjzpfaoom
oHk;oyfqifjicifjicif;]0dpm&} ESifh wuGjzpfaoom
(eD0&P) uif;qdwfjicif;aMumifh jzpfaoom
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} csrf;omjicif;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufíae\y/ ponfvnf; xdk (&[ef;)\
tusifh]p&P} aywnf;/

trÁ| wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf 0dwuf 0dpm&
jidrf;jicif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwfudkMunfvifapwwfaom pdwfwnfMunfjicif;]orm"d}
udk jzpfyGg;apwwfaom MuHpnfjicif;]0dwuf}
r&Sdaom oHk;oyfqifjicifjicif;]0dpm&} r&Sdaom
wnfMunfjicif;]orm"d} aMumifh jzpfaoom
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} csrf;omjicif;]okc} &Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\y/ ponfvnf; xdk (&[ef;)\
tusifh]p&P} aywnf;/

trÁ| wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} udkvnf;
rwyfrufjicif;aMumifhowdorÜZOfESifh jynfhphKonf jzpfí
vspfvsl¹/₂lvsuf ae\? csrf;omjicif;]okc} udkvnf;
udk,fjzifhcHpm;\? tMuif wwd,psmefaMumifh xdkoludk
]vspfvsl¹/₂lol owd&Sdol csrf;ompGmaeavh&Sdol}
[kt&d,m (yk*³/₄dKvf) wdkYonf ajymMum;ukef\?
(&[ef;onf) xdkwwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\y/ponfvnf;
xdk (&[ef;)\ tusifh]p&P} aywnf;/

trÁ| wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf csrf;omqif;&Judk
y,fjicif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; a&S;OD;uyif 0rf;omjicif;

ESvHk;romjCIF;wdkY\
csKyfESifhJcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
qif;&Jcsrf;omr&Sdaom vspfvSL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}
aMumifh jzpfonfh owd\ pifMu,fJcif;&Sdaom
pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí ae\y/ponfvnf; xdk (&[ef;)\
tusifh]p&P} aywnf;/ trÁ| p (av;rsKd;aompsmef) onf
xdk (rlvuigqdkcJhaom) tusifh]p&P} yifwnf;/

podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;
uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKJcif;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfwHhvwfaomf
rwkefvlyJcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf
0dyóemÓPftjrif tvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;¹/₂lydkYaqmif\
a&S;¹/₂lñGwfap\y/² ponfvnf; xdk (&[ef;)\
todÓPf]0dZÆm} aywnf;/y/³ pr*fudpötvdKyiSg
wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD[k od\
ponfvnf; xdk (&[ef;)\todÓPf]0dZÆm} aywnf;/ trÁ| p
(&SpfrsKd;aom ynm) onf xdk (rlvu igqdkcJhaom)
todÓPf]0dZÆm} yifwnf;/

trÁ| p&[ef;udk todÓPf]0dZÆm} ESifh
jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;? tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif;? todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkol[lívnf;aumif; qdktyf\
trÁ|ptodÓPf]0dZÆm} ESifh jynfhpHkrlrSvnf;aumif;?
ptusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkrlrSvnf;aumif;?
wpfyg;aom vGefuJxl;jrwfaom todÓPf]0dZÆm} ESifh
jynfhpHkrlonfvnf;aumif; tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkrlonfvnf;aumif; r&SdawmhNyD/

- 1/ omrnzvokwf tydk'f 190-tydk'fcGJ 2-rSpí tydk'f 226-
tqHk;txd azmfav/
- 2/ omrnzvokwf tydk'f 235-rSpí tydk'f 236-tydk'fcGJ 4
tqHk;txd azmfav/

3/ omrnzvokwf tydk'f 237-rSpí tydk'f 250-tydk'fcGJ 3
tqHk;txd azmfav/

Ä

ysufpD;aMumif; av;yg;

280/ trÁ| twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkrl\
ysufpD;aMumif;wdkYonf av;yg;&Sdukef\
av;yg;wdkYum; tb,fenf;-trÁ|p (avmu) ü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif; jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; twkr&Sdaom
ptodÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;odkY ra&mufEdkifonf jzpfí xrf;ydk;jzifh
&aohy&du©&mwdkYudk ,laqmifvsuf]]a<uusaom
opfoD;udkom pm;oljzpfawmhtHh}}[kawmtkyfodkY
0if\? pifppfaomfum; xdkolonf todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkol\tvkyftauR;rQomvQif
jzpf\? trÁ| pum; twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifhjynfhpHkrl\ a&S;OD;pGmaom
ysufpD;aMumif;aywnf;/

trÁ| wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; p (avmu) ü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;?
twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;odkYvnf;ra&muf Edkifonf jzpfí a<uusaom
opfoD;udkom pm;oltjzpfodkYvnf;
ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfíaygufwl;jcif;awmif;udk,laqmifvsuf
]]opfzk opfjrpf opfoD;udkom pm;ol jzpfawmhtHh}}
[kawmodkY 0if\? pifppfaomfum; xdkolonf
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkol\
tvkyftauR;rQom vQif jzpf\? trÁ| pum;
twkr&SdaomptodÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkrl\ ESpfck ajrmufaom ysufpD;aMumif;aywnf;/

trÁ| wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; p (avmu) ü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;?

twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;odkYvnf; ra&mufEdkifonf jzpfí a<uusaom
opfoD;udkom pm;oltjzpfodkYvnf; ra&mufEdkifonf jzpfí
opfzk opfjrpf opfoD;udkom pm;oltjzpfokdYvnf;
ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfí &Gm\teD;üvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;\
teD;üvnf;aumif; rD;ylaZmf&m tdrfudk aqmufí rD;udk
vkyfauR;vsuf ae\? pifppfaomfum; xdkolonf
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkol\
tvkyftauR;rQomvQif jzpf\? trÁ| þum; twkr&Sdaom
ptodÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkrl\
oHk;ckajrmufaom ysufpD;aMumif;aywnf;/

trÁ| wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; þ (avmu) ü tcsKdUaom
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;?
twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;odkYvnf; ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfí a<uusaom
opfoD;udkom pm;oltjzpfodkYvnf; ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfí
opfzkopfjrpf opfoD;udkom pm;oltjzpfokdYvnf;
ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfí rD;udk vkyfauR;ol\ tjzpfodkYvnf;
ra&mufEdkifonf jzpfí]]t&yfav;rsufESmwdkYrS
vmaomorPjAm[®Pudk igonfpGrf;tm;&Sdoavmuf
ylaZmftHh}}[k vrf;av;cGtqHkü
wHcg;aygufav;ck&Sdaom tdrfudk aqmufvsuf ae\
pifppfaomfum; xdkolonf todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkol\ tvkyftauR;rQomvQif
jzpf\? trÁ| þum; twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifhjynfhpHkrl\ av;ckajrmufaom
ysufpD;aMumif;aywnf;/

trÁ| twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}
ESifh jynfhpHkrl\
ysufpD;aMumif;wdkYonfpav;yg;wdkYyif jzpfukef\?

281/ trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;?
q&mESifhwuGaom oifonf twkr&Sd

aomptodÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkrludk &yg\avm/

toQifa*gwr r&yg? toQifa*gwr q&mESifhwuGaom
tuREkfyfonf tb,fodkYaomolhjzpfygoenf;? twkr&Sdaom
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkrl[lonf
tb,fodkYaom t&mjzpfygoenf;? toQifa*gwr
q&mESifhwuGaom tuREkfyfonf twkr&Sdaom
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifhjynfhpHkrlrS
a0;ygao;V

trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;?
q&mESifhwuGaom oifonf twkr&Sdaom
ptodÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;odkY ra&mufEdkifonf jzpfí]]a<uusaom
opfoD;udkom pm;ol jzpfawmhtHh}}[k xrf;ydk;jzifh
&aohy&du©&mwdkYudk ,laqmifvsuf awmodkY 0if\
avm/

toQifa*gwr r0ifyg/

trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;? q&mESifh
wuGaom oifonf twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;odkYvnf;
ra&mufEdkifonf jzpfí a<uusaomopfoD; udkom
pm;oltjzpfodkYvnf; ra&mufEdkifonf jzpfí]]opfzk
opfjrpf opfoD;udkompm;oljzpfawmh tHh}}[k
aygufwl;jcif;awmif;udk ,laqmifvsuf awmodkY 0if\
avm/

toQifa*gwr r0ifyg/

trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;? q&mESifh
wuGaom oifonf twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;odkYvnf;
ra&mufEdkifonf jzpfí a<uusaomopfoD; udkom
pm;oltjzpfodkYvnf; ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfí opfzk opfjrpf
opfoD;udkompm;oltjzpfokdY vnf; ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfí
&Gm\ teD;üvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;\

teD;üvnf;aumif;rD;ylaZmf&ef tdrfudk aqmufí rD;udk
vkyfauR;vsuf ae\avm/

toQifa*gwr raeyg/

trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;? q&mESifh
wuGaom oifonf twkr&Sdaom ptodÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;odkYvnf;
ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfí a<uusaom opfoD;udkom
pm;oltjzpfodkYvnf; ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfí opfzk opfjrp
opfoD;udkom pm;oltjzpfokdYvnf; ra&mufEdkifonfjzpfí
rD;udk vkyfauR;ol\ tjzpfodkYvnf; ra&mufEdkifonf jzpfí
]]pt&yfav;rsufESmwdkYrS vmaomorPjAm[®Pudk
igonf pGrf;tm;&Sdoavmuf ylaZmftHh}}[kvrf;av;cG
tqHkü wHcg;aygufav;ck &Sdaom tdrfudk aqmufvsuf
ae\avm/

toQifa*gwr raeyg/

282/ trÁ| podkYvQif q&mESifh wuGaom oifonf
twkr&Sdaom p todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkrIrSvnf; ,kwfavsmh\? twkr&Sdaom p
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkrI\
xdkysufpD;aMumif;av;yg;wdkYrSvnf; ,kwfavsmh\?
trÁ| oif\ q&maygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf
ysufpD;aMumif;w&m;udkrS udk,fwdkif
rjznfhpGrf;Edkifb]vsuf]]Zmwfedrfhjzpfukefaom
rnf;npfukefaom jA[®m\ ajczrdk;rS
aygufzGm;ukefaom
OD;jynf;&[ef;nHhwdkYonftb,fodkYaom
olrsm;jzpfukefoenf;? (xdkolwdkYESifh)
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wdkY\ aqG;aEG;jcif;onf
tb,frSm jzpfEdkifygtHhenf;}} [laom pum;udk
qdkcJhbd\? trÁ| oifhq&m aygu©&omwdykPÖm;\
prQavmufaom cRwf,Gif;csufudkvnf; ½lavm/

a¹/₂§;üjzpfaom &aohwdkYtaMumif;udk ar;jref;jcif;

283/ trÁ| aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf
yaoe'Daumovrif; ay;aom pnf;pdrfudk cHpm;\? xdk
(aygu©&omwdykPÖm;) tm; yaoe'Daumovrif;onf
rsufESmcsif;qdkifcGifhudkvnf; ray;? xdk
(aygu©&omwdykPÖm;) ESifh wdkifyifaom tcgüvnf;
uefYvefYumjcm;í wdkifyif\? trÁ| w&m;ESifhhtnD
ay;xm;aom &du©mawmfudk cH,l&oltm;
yaoe'Daumovrif;onf tb,faMumifh
rsufESmcsif;qdkifcGifhudkvnf; ray;bdoenf;? trÁ|
oifhq&m aygu©&omwdykPÖm;\ prQavmufaom
cRwf,Gif;csufudkvnf; ¹/₂lavm/

284/ trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;? p
(avmu) ü yaoe'Daumov rif;onfqifvnxufü
aevsufaomfvnf;aumif;? jrif;ausmufukef;xufü
aevsufaomfvnf;aumif;? &xm;cif;ESD;xufü
wnfvsufaomfvnf;aumif; xif&Sm;aom
trwfwdkYESifhjzpfap? rif;nDrif;om;wdkYESifhjzpfap
wpfpHk wpfckaom wdkifyifzG,fudk wdkifyif&m\ xdk
(yaoe'Daumovrif;) onf xdkwdkifyif&mt&yfrS
zJoGm;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü wnf&Sdav&m\?
xdktcg olqif;&Jjzpfap olqif;&J\ uRefjzpfap vma&mufí
xdkt&yfü wnfvsuf]]yaoe'Daumovrif;onf podkYvnf;
qdk\? yaoe'Daumovrif;onf podkYvnf; qdk\}}[k
xdkwdkifyifzG,fudkomvQifwdkifyif&m\? xdkolonf
rif;qdkonfhtwdkif;vnf; qdk\? rif;wdkifyifonfh
twdkif;vnf; wdkifyif\? prQjzifh xdkolonf
rif;aomfvnf;aumif; trwfaomfvnf;aumif; jzpf&moavm/

toQifa*gwr rjzpf&myg/

285/ trÁ| ptwl ykPÖm;wdkY\
vufOD;q&mjzpfukefaom a0'usrf;wdkYudk

pD&ifukefaom a0'usrf;wdkYudk ydkYcsukefaom
tMuif&aohwdkYonf &Sdukef\? ,cktcg ykPÖm;wdkYonf
tMuif&aohwdkY oDqdk ydkYcs aygif;pkxm;aom
xdka&S;a[mif; a0'usrf;udk vdkufí oDqdkukef\?
vdkufí&Gwfzwfukef\? &Gwfzwfenf;twdkif; vdkufí
&Gwfzwfukef\? ydkYcsenf;twdkif; vdkufí ydkYcsukef\?
p&aohwdkYum; tb,fenf;-]]t|u&aoh 0gru&aoh
0gra'0&aoh a0ómrðwå&aoh ,r'*¾D&aoh
t*Ð&o&aohbm&'GgZ&aoh 0gao|&aoh uóy&aoh
b*k&aohwdkYwnf;}}/

q&mESifhwuGaom igonf xdkaA'ifusrf;wdkYudk oif\
[k oifqdk&m\? xdkrQjzifh oifonf&aohaomfvnf;aumif;?
&aohjzpf&ef usifhaomolaomfvnf;aumif;
jzpfEdkif&maom taMumif;onfr&Sd/

286/ trÁ| xdk (t&m) udk tb,fodkY xifoenf;? (touf)
BuD;ukefaom (t&G,f) &ifhukefaom q&mjzpfukefaom
q&mhq&mjzpfukefaom ykPÖm;wdkY ajymqdkonfudk
oif tb,fodkY Mum;zI;oenf;? ykPÖm;wdkY\ vufOD;q&m
jzpfukefaom a0'usrf;wdkYudk pD&ifukefaom
a0'usrf;wdkYudkydkYcs ukefaom tMuif&aohwdkYonf
&Sdukef\? ,cktcg ykPÖm;wdkYonf tMuif (&aoh) wdkY
oDqdk ydkYcs aygif;pkxm;aom xdka&S;a[mif;
a0'usrf;udk vdkufí oDqdkukef\? vdkufí &Gwfzwfukef\?
&Gwfzwfenf;twdkif; vdkufí &Gwfzwfukef\?
ydkYcsenf;twdkif; vdkufí ydkYcsukef\?
p&aohwdkYum; tb,fenf;-]]t|u&aoh 0gru&aoh
0gra'0&aoh a0ómrðwå&aoh ,r'*¾D&aoh
t*Ð&o&aohbm&'GgZ&aoh 0gao|&aoh uóy&aoh
b*k&aohwdkYwnf;}}/

xdk (&aoh) wdkYonf ,cktcg q&mESifhwuGaom
oifuJhodkYyif aumif;rGefpGm a&csKd;
ukefvvsufaumif;rGefpGm vdrf;usHukefvvsuf
qHrkwfqdwfudk jyKjyifukefvvsuf

ywåjrm;em;awmif;wefqmudk 0wfqifukefvsuf jzLaom
t0wfudk 0wfqifukefvsuf umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYjzifh
uHkvHkjynfhpHkpGm aysmf&TifpHpm;ukef\[k oifonf
Mum;zl;oavm/

toQifa*gwr rMum;zl;yg/

/y/¹ xdk (&aoh) wdkYonf ,cktcg q&mESifhwuGaom
oifujhodkYyif rsm;aom t&nf[if; tzwf[if;&Sdaom
tom;>yrf;aom qefrnf;udk a&G;cs,fNyD;aom
pifMu,faom oav;xrif;udkpm;ukef\[k oifonf
Mum;zl;oavm/

toQifa*gwr rMum;zl;yg/

/y/ xdk (&aoh) wdkYonf ,cktcg q&mESifhwuGaom
oifujhodkYyif t0wfwefqmwkdYjzifh
zGm;vsm;ñTwfusaom eHyg;&Sdaom rdef;rwkdYjzifh
aysmf&TifpHpm;ukef\[k oifonf Mum;zl;oavm/

toQifa*gwr rMum;zl;yg/

/y/ xdk (&aoh) wdkYonf ,cktcg q&mESifhwuGaom
oifujhodkYyif arG;rSifoxm;onfhjrnf;uaom
&xm;wdkYudk pD;ukefvsuf &Snfaom ESifwHwdkYjzifh
jrnf;wdkYudk xdk;qGukefvsuf vSnfhwywfoGm;vmukef\
[k oifonf Mum;zl;oavm/

toQifa*gwr rMum;zl;yg/

/y/ xdk (&aoh) wdkYonf ,cktcg q&mESifhwuGaom
oifujhodkYyif wl;xm;onfh usHK;&Sdukef
aomrif;wkyfvQKdxm;onf wHcg;&Sdukefaom
wHwdkif;tajccdkifvHkaom NrdKUwdkYü oefvsuf&Snf
vufeufudkifa,musfm;wdkYudk apmifha&Smufapukef\
[k oifonf Mum;zl;oavm/

toQifa*gwr rMum;zl;yg/

trÁ| podkYvQif q&mESifhwuGaom oifonf
&aohvnf;r[kwf? &aohjzpf&ef usifholvnf;r[kwf/ trÁ|

igbk&m;ü ,HkrSm;awG;awmjcif; &Sdolonf
igbk&m;udk ar;jref;jcif;jzifh
(xdk,HkrSm;awG;awmjcif;udk) okwfoif&m\?
igbk&m;onf ajzMum;jcif;jzifh
(xdk,HkrSm;awG;awmjcif;udk) okwfoiftH/

1/ tydK'f 286 tpudk jyefMunfhyg/

Ä

vu©PmESpfrsKd;udk jyjcif;

287/ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ausmif;awmfrS
xGufawmfrlí pBuF HqDodkY a&S;½l <uawmf rl\? trÁ|
vkvifonfvnf; ausmif;awmfrS xGufí pBuF HqDodkY
a&S;½l oGm;\? xdktcg trÁ|vkvifonf pBuF
HoGm;aeawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;odkY aemufrS
vdkufí pBuF HoGm;vsuf jrwpGmbk&m;\ udk,fawmfü
oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom a,musfm;jrwfvu©PmwdkYudk
Munfh½l&SmazG\? trÁ|vkvifonf jrwpGmbk&m;\
udk,fawmfü oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom
a,musfm;jrwfvu©PmwdkYudk rsm;aomtm;jzifh jrif\?
ESpfyg;wdkYudkum; rjrif? tdrfjzifh zHk;vTrf;aom
yk&doedrdwfüvnf;aumif;? &SnfjyefYaom
vQmawmfüvnf;aumif; (prjrif&aom)
a,musfm;jrwfvu©Pm ESpfyg;wdkYü ,HkrSm;\?
awG;awm ,HkrSm;\? rqHk;jzwfEdkif? r,HkMunfEdkif/

288/xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;tm; podkY
tMuHjzpf\ -]]ptrÁ|vkvifonf ig\ oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom
a,musfm;jrwf vu©PmwdkYudk rsm;aom tm;jzifhjrif\?
ESpfyg;wdkYudkum; rjrif? tdrfjzifh zHk;vTrf;aom
yk&doedrdwfüvnf;aumif;? &SnfjyefYaomvQmawmfüvnf;aumif; (prjrif&aom)
a,musfm;jrwfvu©Pm ESpfyg;wdkYü ,HkrSm;\?

awG;awm,HkrSm;\? rqHk;jzwfEdkif? r,HkMunfEdkif?
(igonf wefcdk;zefqif;jy&rl aumif;avpG)}}[ktMuHjzpfV

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ttdrfjzifh zHk;vTrf;aom
yk&doedrdwfudk trÁ|
vkvivjrifEdkif&efhwefcdk;zefqif;awmfrl\? xdkYaemuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf vQmawmfudk xkwfí em;wGif;
ESpfzufwdkYudkvnf; tjyftvSef oHk;oyfawmfrl\?
ESmacgif;ayguf ESpfckwdkYudkvnf;
tjyftvSefoHk;oyfawmfrl\? tvHk;pHkaom
ezl;jyifudkvnf; vQmjzifh zHk;tkyfawmfrlV

xdktcg trÁ|vkviftm; podkYaom
tMuHjzpf\ -]]toQifa*gwronf wif;wif;jynfhnDaom
oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom a,musfm;jrwfvu©Pm
wdkYESifhjynfhpHkawmfrlay\? wif;wif;rjynfhnDaom
vu©PmwdkYESifh jynfhpHkonf r[kwfay}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

podkY tMuHjzpfNyD;aomf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr ,cktcg tuREkfyfwdkY
oGm;ygukef tH? tuREkfyfwdkYonf rsm;aomudpö
rsm;aomjyKzG,f &Sdygukef\}}[k ppum;udk avQmufV

trÁ| ,cktcgü oGm;&ef tcsdefudk oif od\
(oGm;&efrSm oif\ tvdktwdkif;yif jzpf\)[krdefYawmfrl\?
xdktcg trÁ|vkvivonf jrnf;uaom &xm;udk wufpD;í
jyefoGm;avV

289/ xdkpOfctcgü aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf Ouú|
NrdKUrS xGufí ykPÖm;aygif;rsm;pGmESifhtwltrÁ|
vkvivudkom apmifharQmfvsuf rdrd\ O,smOfü ae\?
xdktcg trÁ|vkvivonf
xdkO,smOfodkYoGm;av\? ,mOfjzifh
oGm;EdkiforQaom t&yfudk ,mOfjzifh oGm;í ,mOfSr
oufNyD;aomfajcusifom vQif
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;xHodkY csOf;uyfí

aygu©&omwdykPÖm;udk &Sdcdk;vsufwpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifV

290/wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom trÁ|vkviftm;
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf ppum; udkqdkV

cspfom;trÁ| xdktoQifa*gwrudk awGUjrifcJh\avm/
toQiftuREkfyfwdkYonf xdktoQifa*gwrudk
awGUjrifcJhygukefV

cspfom;trÁ| xdktoQifa*gwr\ ausmfapmowif;onf
trSeftwdkif; ysHUESHYÍ xGufoavmh? trSeftwdkif;
r[kwfb] ysHUESHYÍ xGufoavmh? xdktoQifa*gwrnf
ausmfapmonfhtwdkif; rSefoavmh? rrSefoavm/

toQifxdktoQifa*gwr\ ausmfapmowif;onf
trSeftwdkif; ysHUESHYÍ xGufyg\? trSef twdkif;r[kwfb]
ysHUESHYÍxGufonf r[kwfyg? xdktoQifa*gwrnf
ausmfapmonfhtwdkif;yif rSefyg\? rrSefonf r[kwfyg?
xdktoQifa*gwrnf wif;wif;jynfhnDaom
oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom a,musfm;jrwfvu©PmwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlyg\? wif;wif;rjynfhnDaom
vu©PmwdkYESifhjynfhpHkonf r[kwfyg/

cspfom; trÁ| oifonf &[ef;a*gwrESifhtwl
pum;wpfpHkwpf&m ajymqdkcJh&ygoavm/

toQiftuREkfyfonf &[ef;a*gwrESifhtwl pum;tenf;i,f
ajymqdkcJh&ygV

cspfom; trÁ| oifonf &[ef;a*gwrESifhtwl
pum;tenf;i,fudk tb,fodkY ajymqdkcJh&ygoenf;/

xdktcg trÁ|vkvifonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl
ajymqdkcJhorQ pum;tvHk;pHkudk
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;tm; ajymMum;V

291/ podkY ajymBum;aomf
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf trÁ|vkviftm; ppum;udk
qdk\-][,f igwdkY\ ynm&Sduav;wdkY

tHhzG,faumif;ygbd? [,f igwdkY\
A[kókw&Sifuav;wdkYtHhzG,faumif;ygbd? [,f igwdkY\
aA'ifoHk;yHkwwfuav;wdkY tHhzG,faumif;ygbd/
tcsif;wdkY -

podkYaom tusKd;aqmifrlaMumifh a,musfm;onf
(cE``m) udk,f ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrSaemufü
raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf&mjzpfaom
tyg,fi&JodkYomvQif a&muf&monf r[kwfwHkavm/ trÁ|
oifonf xdk toQifa*gwruDk podkY xdyg;í xdyg;í tMuif
(pum;) udk qdk\? xdkpum;aMumifhyifvQif (xdk)
toQifa*gwronf igwdkY (\ tjyph) udkvnf; podkY
xkwfazmfíxkwfazmfí qdkawmfrl\? [,f igwdkY\
ynm&Sduav;wdkY tHhzG,faumif;ygbd? [,f igwdkY\
A[kókw&Sifuav;wdkY tHhzG,faumif;ygbd? [,f igwdkY\
aA'ifoHk;yHkwwfuav;wdkY tHhzG,faumif;ygbd/
tcsif;wdkY podkYaom tusKd;aqmifrlaMumifh
a,musfm;onf (cE``m) udk,f ysufpD;íaoNyD;onfrS
aemufü raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mjzpfaom tyg,fi&JodkYomvQifa&muf&monf
r[kwfwHkavm}}/

(podkY qdkNyD;vQif) trsufxGufonf jzpfí
ESvHk;romonf jzpfí trÁ|vkvifudk ajcjzifh
omvQifvSdrfhí uef\? xdk cPüyif jrwpGmbk&m;udk
zl;ajrmfjCIF;iSg csOf;uyf&efvnf; tvdk&SdV

**aygu©&omwdykPÖm; bk&m;xH
csOf;uyfjCIF;**

292/ xdktcg xdkykPÖm;wdkYonf
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;tm; bpum;udk
qdkukef\-]]toQif,aeY &[ef;a*gwruDk zl;ajrmfjCIF;iSg
csOf;uyf&ef tcsdefrJhvSygNyD? eufjzefü

toQifaygu©&omwdonf &[ef; a*gwrudk zl;ajrmfjcf;isg
csOf;uyfEdkifygvdrfhrnf}}[k qdkukef\

xdktcg aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf rdrdtdrfü
rGefjrwfaom cJzG,fabmZOfudk
pDrHapí ,mOfüwifNyD;vQif rD;&SL;wdkifwdkYudk
aqmifapvsuf Ouú|NrdKUrS xGufí
£päme*FvawmtkyfodkY oGm;av\,mOfjzifh
oGm;EdkiforQaom t&yfudk ,mOfjzifh oGm;í ,mOfS
oufNyD;aomf ajcusifomvQifjrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
(ESKwfquf) ajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmuf zG,f trSwf&zG,f
pum;udk NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü xdkif\

293/ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aom
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; p
pum;udkavQmuf\

]]toQifa*gwr tuREkfyfwdkY\ wynfh trÁ|vkvifonf
pt&yfodkY vmygoavm}}/

]]ykPÖm; oif\wynfh trÁ|vkvifonf vmyg\}}/

]]toQifa*gwr toQifonf trÁ|vkvifESifhtwl
pum;wpfpHkwpf&m ajymqdk&ygoavm}}/

]]ykPÖm; igonf trÁ|vkvifESifhtwl pum;tenf;i,f
ajymqdk&yg\}}/

toQifa*gwr toQifonf trÁ|vkvifESifhtwl
pum;tenf;i,fudk tb,fodkY ajymqdk&ygoenf;/

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf trÁ|vkvifESifh twl
ajymqdkcJhorQ pum;tvHk;pHkudk
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;tm; rdefYMum;awmfrl\? podkY
rdeYfMum;aomf aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr trÁ|vkvifonf
rdkufrJyg\? toQifa*gwr onf trÁ|
vkviftm;onf;cHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\

]]ykPÖm; trÁ|vkvifonf csrf;omapownf;}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV

294/ xdktcg aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ udk,fawmfü
oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aoma,musfm;jrwpvu©PmwdkYudk
Munfh¹/₂l&SmazG\? aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;\udk,fawmfü oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom
a,musfm;jrwpvu©PmwdkYudk rsm;aomtm;jzifh jrif\?
ESpfyg;wdkYudkum; rjrif/ ttdrfjzifh zHk;vTrf;aom
yk&doedrdwfüvnf;aumif;
&SnfjyefYaomvQmawmfüvnf;aumif; (prjrif &aom)
a,musfm;jrwpvu©Pm ESpfyg;wdkYü ,HkrSm;\?
awG;awm,HkrSm;\? rqHk;jzwfEdkif? r,Hk MunfEdkif/

295/ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;tm; podkY
tMuHjzpf\ -]]p aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf ig\
oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom
a,musfm;jrwpvu©PmwdkYudkrsm;aomtm;jzifh jrif\?
ESpfyg;wdkYudkum; rjrif/ ttdrfjzifh zHk;vTrf;aom
yk&doedrdwfüvnf;aumif;? &SnfjyefYaom
vQmawmfüvnf;aumif; (prjrif&aom) a,musfm;jrwp
vu©PmESpfyg;wdkYü ,HkrSm;\? awG;awm,HkrSm;\?
rqHk;jzwfEdkif? r,HkMunfEdkif/ (igonf
wefcdk;zefqif;jy&rl aumif;avpG)}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ttdrfjzifh zHk;vTrf;aom
yk&doedrdwfudk aygu©&omwdykPÖm;
jrifEdkif&efwefcdk;zefqif;awmfrlV xdkYaemuf
jrwpGmbk&m;onf vQmawmfudk xkwfí
em;wGif;ESpfzufwdkYudkvnf; tjyefvSef
oHk;oyfawmfrl\? ESmacgif;ayguf ESpfckwdkYudkvnf;
tjyefvSefoHk;oyfawmfrl\? tvHk;pHkaom
ezl;jyifudkvnf; vQmjzifh zHk;tkyfawmfrlV

296/ xdktcg aygu©&omwdykPÖm;tm; podkYaom
tMuHjzpf\ -]]&[ef;a*gwronf wif;wif; jynfhnDaom

oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom a,musfm;jrwfvu©Pm
wdkYESifhjynfhphkawmfrlay\? wif;wif;rjynfhndDaom
vu©PmwdkYESifh jynfhphkonf r[kwfay} }[k
tMuHjzpfV

(podkY tMuHjzpfNyD;aomf)
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwronf &[ef;oHCmESifh
twl,aeYtzdkY tuREkfyf\ qGrf;udk vufcHawmfrlyg} }[k
avQmuf\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh
vufcHawmfrlV

297/ xdktcg aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ vufcHawmfrljcif;udk odí]]toQifa*gwr
tcsdefwefygNyD? qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD} }[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; tcsdef (wefaMumif;) udk avQmufV

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
(ouFef;udk) jyif0wfawmfrlí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;\ (tdrf)¹ odkY
csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif jyifxm;aomae&mü
xdkifaeawmfrlV

xdktcg aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk rGefjrwfaom cjzG,fabmZOfjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfwdkifatmif wm;jrpfonfwdkifatmif
rdrdudk,fwdkif vkyfauR;\? vkvifwdkYonfvnf;
&[ef;oHCmudk vkyfauR;ukef\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrS vufudk
z,fNyD;aomtcgaygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf edrfhaom
xdkifp&mwpfckudk ,lí wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifV

298/ wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;tm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tpOftwdkif;aom w&m;pum;udk a[mawmfrl\? ponfum;
tb,fenf; -

]]geESifhpyfaom pum;udkvnf;aumif;?
 oDvESifhpyfaom pum;udkvnf;aumif;?
 ewfjynfESifhfhpyfaom pum;udkvnf;aumif;?
 umr*kPfwdkY\
 tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? ,kwfnHhjcif;udkvnf;aumif;
 npfnL;jcif;udkvnf;aumif; (umr*kPfwdkYrS)
 xGufajrmufjcif;ü tusKd;udkvnf;aumif;jyawmfrlV
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aygu©&omwdykPÖm;ü
 oifhavsmfaompdwf El;nHhaompdwf
 tydwftyif]eD0&P} rS uif;aompdwf
 wuf<uaompdwf ,HkMunfaompdwf &Sdonfudk
 odawmfrlaomtcgjrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\ udk,fwdkif
 xkwfazmfodjrifNyD;aom (omrkuúHodu)
 w&m;a'oemawmfudka[mMum; awmfrlvsuf
 qif;&J]'ku©} udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JjzpfaMumif;]ork',}
 udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&m]eda&m"}
 udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyf&modkY a&mufaMumif;
 tusifhvrf;pOf]r*³/₄} udkvnf;aumif; jyoawmfrlV
 rnf;npfjcif;uif;aom jzLpifaom t0wfonf qdk;&nfudk
 aumif;pGm cH,louJhodkYhaygu©&omwdykPÖm;tm;
 xdkae&müyifvQif]]jzpfjcif;oabm&Sdaom
 w&m;tvHk;pHkonf csKyfjcif;oabm&Sd\}}[k udavom
 jrLtnpftaMu;rS uif;aom w&m;rsufpd
 (aomwmywådr*fÓPf) onfjzpfay:V

1/ tydk'f (292) ü]]cjzG,fabmZOfudk ,mOfü
 wifNyD;vQif Ouú|NrdKUrS xGufcjhonf}}[k
 qdkxm;aomaMumifh ptdrfonf Ouú|NrdKUwGif;&Sd
 tdrfr[kwfwef&m? £päme*Fv&Gmüaomfvnf;aumif;
 tjcm; wpfae&müaomfvnf;aumif; &Sdaom
 aygu©&omwd\ tdrfjzpfwef &mV

Ã

aygu©&omwdykPÖm; Oygoumtjzpf avQmufxm;jcif;

299/ xdktcg aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf w&m;udk
jrifNyD;onf jzpfí w&m;odkY a&mufNyD;onfjzpfí
w&m;udk odNyD;onf jzpfí w&m;odkY ouf0ifNyD;onf
jzpfí ,HkrSm;jcif;udk ul;ajrmufNyD;onf jzpfí odkYavm
odkYavm (awG;awmjcif;) uif;NyD;onf jzpfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;omoemü&J&ifhjCIF;odkY
a&mufNyD;onf jzpfí olwpfyg;udk tm;xm;í ,Hkonf
r[kwf? rdrdudk,fwdkifyifodjrifNyD;onf jzpfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmuf\ -]toQifa*gwr
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\?
toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\? toQifa*gwr
arSmufxm;onfudk vSefbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk zGifhvSpfbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaomoltm; vrf;rSef
udkajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; rsufpd&Sdaom
olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMuvdrfhrnf[ktrdkufarSmifü
qDrD;wefaqmifudk aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;
(toQifa*gwr) ptwlmvQiftoQifa*gwr onf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh w&m;awmfudk jyawmf rlygay\?
toQifa*gwr tuREkfyfonf om; orD; r,m; y&dowf
trfwfdkYESifh wuG toQifa*gwrudk
udk;uG,f&m[líqnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m [lí qnf;uyfyg\?
oHCmawmfudkvnf;udk;uG,f&m [lí qnf;uyfyg\?
toQifa*gwr onf tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí
toufxufqHk;udk;uG,faom Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg/
toQifa*gwr onf Ouú|NrdKUü tjcM;
OygoumtdrfwdkYodkY <ua&mufawmfrlouJhodkY
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;tdrfodkYvnf;
<ua&mufawmfrlyg? xdk (aygu©&omwdykPÖm;tdrf)

ü tMuif vkvifysKdvHkrysKdwdkYonf toQifa*gwrudk
t¹/₂dktao &Sdcdk;rlvnf; &Sdcdk;ukefvwåHU? c&D;OD;
BudKjyKrlvnf;jyKukefvwåHU? ae&mudk ay;vSLrlvnf;
ay;vSLukefvwåHU? a&udk ay;vSLrlvnf;
ay;vSLukefvwåHU? (rdrdwdkY\) pdwfudk
Munfvifaprlvnf; MunfvifapukefvwåHU? xdk
(odkYjyKjCIF;) onf MumjrifhpGmaomumvywfvHk; xdk
(vkvifysKd vHkrysKd) wdkY\ pD;yGm;csrf;om
tvdkYiSg jzpfygvwåHU}}[k avQmufV]ykPÖm;
aumif;aom pum;udk (oif) qdkay\}}[k
rdefYawmfrlownf;/

oHk;ckajrmuf trÁ|okwf NyD;V

4-aomP'@okwf

prÜmNrdKUae ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYtaMumif;

300/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl t*Fwdkif;ü
ha'opm&D vSnfhvnfawmfrlvwfaomf prÜmNrdKU¹
odkY a&mufawmfrlí xdkprÜmNrdKUteD;
**³/₄&mrnfaom a&uef\ urf;em;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrlV

xdkpOftcgü aomP'@ykPÖm;onf vlpnfum;í
uRJEgM;ponf aygrsm;aom jruf xif;a&wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom qefpyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom rif;rS&onfh
pnf;pdrfjzpfaoM aoed,² rnfaomr*"wdkif;&Sif
AdrÁdom&rif;onf qkvmbftjzpfjzifh
tydkifpm;ay;xm;aom prÜmNrdKUudk tkyfcsKyfíaeV

301/ prÜmNrdKUae ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYonf (podkY)

Mum;odavukef\ -]]tcsif;wdkY omuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS
&[ef;jyKonfh omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwrnf
ig;&mrQaomrsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
t*Fwdkif;ü a'opm&D vSnfhvnfawmfrl&m
prÜmNrdKUodkYa&mufawmfrlí **¾&mrnfaom a&uef\
urf;em;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\

xdktoQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf
(podkY) ysHUESHYÍ xGuf\ -]xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H rnfawmfrl\
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;or®morÁK'""
rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w
rnfawmfrl\? avmuudk odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l rnfawmfrl\
qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rrwfonfh
twkrJhyk*¾dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&m yk&do'r® om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvldkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk)
odapawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak'""
rnfawmfrl\? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfrl\}[k ysHUESHYÍ
xGuf\ / xdk (toQifa*gwr) onf ewfESifh wuGaom
rm&fewfESifh wuGaom jA[®mESifh
wuGaompavmuudkvnf;aumif;orPjAm[®PESifh
wuGaom rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifh
wuGaomowå0gtaygif;udkvnf;aumif; udk,fwdkif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKvsufa[mMum;awmfrl\? xdk (toQifa*gwr)
onf tp\aumif;jcif;? tv,f\aumif;jcif;? tqHk;\aumif;jcif;

&Sdaom teufESifh jynfhpHkaom o'gESifh
jynfhpHkaom w&m;udk a[mawmf rl\?
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhudk
jyawmfrl\? xdkodkYoabm &Sdaom&[EÅm (yk*³/₄dKvf)
wdkYudk zl;ajrmf&jcif;onf aumif;onfomwnf;}}[k
Mum;odav ukefV

xdkpOftcgü prÜmNrdKUae ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYonf prÜmNrdKUrS tpkvdkuf ttkyfvdkuf
xGufMuNyD;vQif wpfaygif;wnf; jzpfukefvsuf
**³/₄&mrnfaom a&uefqDodkY csOf;uyfukefV

302/ xdkpOftcgü aomP'@ykPÖm;onf jymom'fxufü
aeYtcsdef avsmif;pufvsuf&Sd\?
xdkaomP'@ykPÖm;onf prÜmNrdKUrS tpkvdkuf
ttkyfvdkuf xGufMuNyD;vQif wpfaygif;wnf;
jzpfukefvsuf **³/₄&mrnfaom a&uefqDodkY
csOf;uyfukefaom prÜmNrdKUae ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYudkjrifaomf trwftm;³ podkY ar;\-]]trwf
prÜmNrdKUae ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkYonf
prÜmNrdKUrS tpkvdkuf ttkyfvdkufxGufMuNyD;vQif
wpfaygif;wnf; jzpfukefvsuf **³/₄&mrnfaom
a&uefqDodkY tb,faMumifhcsOf;uyfukefoenf;}}[k ar;V

toQifomuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyKonfh
omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwronf ig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl t*Fwdkif;ü
a'opm&D vSnfhvnfawmfrl&m prÜmNrdKUodkY
a&mufawmfrlí **³/₄&mrnfaom a&uef\ urf;em;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlyg\? xdktoQifa*gwr\aumif;aom
ausmfapmowif;onf (podkY) ysHUESHYí
xGufyg\ -]]xdkjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H
rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;or®morÁK'"" rnfawmfrl\?

todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhphHkawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w
rnfawmfrl\? avmuudk odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l rnfawmfrl\?
qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvldkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opöma;yg;w&m;wdkYudk)
odapawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak'""
rnfawmfrl\? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k ysHUESHYÍ
xGufygV

xdkolwdkYonf xdktoQifa*gwrudk zl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfMuygukef\[k (trwfu jyefMum;)/

trwf odkYjzpfvQif prÜmNrdKUae ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYxH csOf;uyfí]]toQifwdkY qdkif;iHh
MuygOD;? aomP'@ykPÖm;onfvnf; &[ef;a*gwrudk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfygvdrfhrnf[k aomP'@ykPÖm;u
rSmMum;vdkufygonf}} [lí ajymMum;acsavmh[k
(rdefYqkd\)/

]]toQifaumif;ygNyD}}[k xdktrwfonf
aomP'@ykPÖm;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
prÜmNrdKUae ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkYxHodkY
csOf;uyfí prÜmNrdKUae ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wdkYtm; bpum;udkajymqdkV]]toQifwdkY
qdkif;iHhMuygOD;? aomP'@ykPÖm;onfvnf;
&[ef;a*gwrudk zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfygvdrfhrnf[k
aomP'@ykPÖm;u rSmMum;vdkufygonf}} [lí
ajymqdkV

- 1/ prÜmonf a&S;wpfacwfu t*Fwdkif;\
aejynfawmfjzpfçJYzl;aomfvnf; pokwfudk
a[mawmfrlaomacwfü NrdKUpm;ay;xm;aom
t&HNrdKUomjzpfí pü æif;udk prÜmNrdKU[k
jyefqdkxm;onf/
- 2/ aoeda,mwd wó emrH? aoed, [lonf xdkrif;\ trnfwnf;/
(rlvyPÖmo plV'ku©u©E´okwft|uxm)
- 3/ twdkifyifcHtrwf

Ä

aomP'@ykPÖm;*kPfudk jyqdk&m

303/ xdkpOftcgü twdkif;wdkif; tjynfjynfrS
vmukefaom ig;&mrQaom

ykPÖm;wdkYonfudpöwpfckjzifh
prÜmNrdKUüwnf;cdkaeukef\?

xdkykPÖm;wdkYonf]]aomP'@ykPÖm;onf
&[ef;a*gwrudk zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfvwåHU}}[k
Mum;&ukef\

xdktcg xdkykPÖm;wdkYonf
aomP'@ykPÖm;xHodkY
csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif]]toQifaomP '@onf&[ef;a*gwrudk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfvwåHU [lonf rSefygoavm}}[k
bpum;udk ajym ukef\

]]tcsif;wdkY rSefyg\? igonfvnf; &[ef;a*gwrudk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyftHh[k MuHvsuf &Sdygonf}} h[lí
qdk\

toQifaomP'@onf &[ef;a*gwrudk zl;ajrmf&ef
rcsOf;uyfygvifh? toQifaomP'@onf&[ef;a*gwrudk
zl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyfxdkufyg? toQifaomP'@onf
&[ef;a*gwrudk zl;ajrmf&eftu,fí csOf;uyfjim;tH?
toQifaomP'@\ ausmfapmowif;onf qkwf,kwfygvwåHU?
&[ef;a*gwr\ ausmfapmowif;onf wdk;yGg;ygvwåHU?

tMuiftaMumif;aMumifhtoQifaomP'@\n
ausmfapmowif;onf qkwf,kwfvwåHU? &[ef;a*gwr\
ausmfapmowif;onf wdk;yGg;vwåHU?
ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
toQifaomP'@onf&[ef;a*gwrudk zl;ajrmf&ef
rcsOf;uyfxdkufyg? &[ef;a*gwronfom
toQifaomP'@udkzla;jrmf&ef csOf;uyfxdkufygV

toQifaomP'@onf trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrS
aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\? bdk;ab;ckepfqufwdkifatmif
rsKd;½dk;oefYaom trd0rf;&Sd\? ZmwfESifhpyfaom
pum;jzifh ty,f rcHcJh&yg? tuJh&JU rcHcJh&yg?
tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh toQifaomP'@onf trdbuf
tzbufESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrS aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\
bdk;ab;ckepfqufwdkifatmif rsKd;½dk;oefYaom
trd0rf;&Sd\? ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,frcHcJh&
tuJh&JUrcHcJh&? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
toQifaomP'@onf &[ef;a*gwrudk zl;ajrmf&ef
rcsOf;uyfxdkufyg? &[ef;a*gwronfom toQifaomP'@udk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfxdkufygV

toQifaomP'@onf <u,f0\? rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\
rsm;aom pnf;pdrf&SdV/y/

toQifaomP'@onf a0'usrf;vm *gxmwdkYudk
&Gwfzwwf\? a0'usrf;udk aqmif\? tbd"mef]edC@K}
usrf;? tvuFm]au#Kb} usrf;? o'´g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;?
ig;ckajrmuf £wd[mousrf;ESifh wuG
aA'ifoHk;yHkwdkY\ wpfzufurf;odkY a&muf\
y'usrf;udk ww\? Asmu½kPf;usrf;udk ww\?
avmum,wusrf;? r[myk&dovu©Pmusrf;wdkYü t<uif;rjY
wwfajrmufV/y/

toQifaomP'@onf tqif;vS\? ½lcsifzG,f&Sd\
MunfñdkzG,f&Sd\? jrwfaom tqif;oP²mefESifh
jynfhpHk\? jA[®mESifhwlaom tqif;&Sd\?

jA[®mESifhwlaom udk,f&Sd\? cHhnm;aom
udk,fcE"m&Sd\y/

toQifaomP'@onf oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGm;aom
oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGm;aom oDvESifh jynfhpHk\? y/

toQifaomP'@onf aumif;aom pum;&Sd\? aumif;aom
>rufqdkoH&Sd\? ,Ofaus;aompum;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;aom t"dyÜg,fodvG,faom
pum;ESifh jynfhpHk\y/

toQifaomP'@onf rsm;pGmaom olwdkY\ q&mjzpf\?
q&mhq&mjzpf\? vkvifoHk;&mwdkYtm;
a0'usrf;wdkYudk ydkYcs\? txl;xl;aom t&yf txl;xl;aom
Zeyk'fwdkYrS rsm;pGmaomvkvifwdkYonf
toQifaomP'@\ txHü a0'usrf;wdkYudk
tvdk&Sdukefonfjzpfí a0'usrf;wdkYudkoifvdkukefonf
jzpfí vmukef\y/

toQifaomP'@onf tdkrif;\? (touf) BuD;\? (t&G,f)
&ifh\? a&S;rD\? tqHk; t&G,fodkYa&mufvsuf &Sd\?
&[ef;a*gwronf (touf) i,folvnf; jzpf\? &[ef;i,fvnf; jzpf\y/

toQifaomP'@udk aoed,rnfaom r*"wdkif;&Sif
AdrÁdom&rif;onf t½dktaojyK\? tav;jyK\? jrwfEdk;\?
ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

toQifaomP'@udk aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf
t½dktaojyK\? tav;jyK\? jrwfEdk;\? ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

toQifaomP'@onf vlpnfum;í uRJEGm;ponf
aygrsm;aom jruf xif; a&wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
qefpyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom rif;rS&onfh
pnf;pdrfjzpfaoom aoed,rnfaom
r*"wdkif;&SifAdrÁdom&rif;onf qkvmbftjzpfjzifh
tydkifpm;ay;xm;aom prÜmNrdKUudk tkyfcsKyfí ae\?
tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh toQifaomP'@onf vlpnfum;í
uRJEGm;ponf aygrsm;aom jruf xif; a&wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom qefpyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom rif;rS &onfh

pnf;pdrfjzpfaoam aoed,rnfaomr*"wdkif;&Sif
AdrÁdom&rif;onf qkvmbftjzpfjzifh
tydkifpm;ay;xm;aom prÜmNrdKUudk tkyfcsKyfíae\
ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; toQifaomP'@onf
&[ef;a*gwrudk zl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyfxdkufyg?
&[ef;a*gwronfom toQifaomP'@udk zl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfxdkufyg\[k (qdkukef\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;*kPfudk csD;usL;jyqdk&m

304/ podkY qdkukefaom f aomP'@ykPÖm;onf
xdkykPÖm;wdkYtm; ppum;udk qdk\-

]]tcsif;wdkY odkYjzpfvQif ig\ pum;udkvnf;
em;axmifMuygOD;? igwdkYonfom xdktoQifa*gwrudk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfxdkufygukef\? xdktoQifa*gwrum;
igwdkYudk zl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyfxdkufyg/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf trdbuf
tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrS aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\
bdk;ab;ckepfqufwdkifatmif rsKd;½dk;oefYaom
trd0rf;&Sd\? ZmwfESifhpyfaompum; jzifh ty,f
rcHcJh&? tuJh&JUrcHcJh&/ tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh
&[ef;a*gwronf trdbuftzbuf ESpfbufpvHk;wdkYrS
aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\? bdk;ab;ckepfqufwdkifatmif
rsKd;½dk;oefYaomtrd0rf; &Sd\? ZmwfESifhpyfaom
pum;jzifh ty,frcHcJh&? tuJh&JUrcHcJh&?
ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;xdktoQifa*gwronf igwdkYudk
zl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyfxdkufyg? trSeftm;jzifhqdkvQif
igwdkYonfomxdktoQifa*gwrudk zl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfxdkufygukef\

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
rsm;jym;aom aqGrsKd;taygif;udk
y,fpGefYí&[ef;jyKcJhVy/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
ajratmufüvnf; xm;aom ajray:üvnf;xm;aom
rsm;pGmaom a&TaiGudk y,fpGefYí &[ef;jyKcJhV/y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
i,f&G,fysKdrspfonf jzpfvsuf aumif;pGm rnf;eufaom
qHyif&Sdonf jzpfvsuf yXrt&G,f[laom aumif;aom
t&G,fESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfvsufvlyabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&mufcJhV/y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf trdtzwdkY
rvdkvm;ukefí rsuf&nf&TjpdK idk,dkukefpOf
qHrkwfqdwfudk y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqdk;t0wfwdkYudk
0wfí vlyabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY0ifa&mufcJhV/y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf tqif;vS\
½lcsifzG,f&Sd\? MunfndKzG,f&Sd\? jrwfaom
tqif;oP²mefESifh jynfhpHk\? jA[®mESifhwlaom
tqif;&Sd\? jA[®mESifhwlaom udk,f&Sd\? cHhnm;aom
udk,fcE¨m&SdV/y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf oDv&Sd\
jrwfaom oDv&Sd\? aumif;aomoDv &Sd\? aumif;aom
oDvESifh jynfhpHkV/y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
aumif;aom pum;&Sd\? aumif;aom >ruf
qdkoH&Sd\? ,Ofaus;aom pum;ESifh jynfhpHk\
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;aom t"dyÜg,fodvG,f
aompum;ESifh jynfhpHkV/y/ tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;a*gwronf rsm;pGmaom olwdkY\ q&m jzpf\
q&mhq&mjzpfV/y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf umr*kPfü
wyfrufjcif; ukefcef;NyD;jzpf\? vQyfay:jcif; uif;V/y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
uHudk ,HkMunfaom 0g'&Sd\?

taMumif;udk ,HkMunfaom 0g'&Sd\? ykPÖm;y&dowf\ aumif;usKd;udkomvQif a&S;&SK\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf rif;rsKd;pOfquf rysufaom jrifhjrwaom trsKd;rS&[ef;jyK\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf rsm;aom Opöm&Sdaom rsm;aom pnf;pdrf&Sd aom<u,f0aom trsKd;rS &[ef;jyK\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; wpyfg;aom wdkif;EdkifiH wpyfg;aom Zeyk'fwdkYrS vlwdkYonf jyóemar;tHhaomiSg &[ef;a*gwrXHodkY vmukef\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrudk axmifaygif; rsm;pGmaom ewfwdkYonf toufESif;í udk;uG,fukef\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwr\ aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf (podkY) ysHUESHYíxGufl-]xdkjrwpGmbk&m;onfylaZmftxl;ud k cHawmfrlxdkufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H} rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"} rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhphKawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé} rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w} rnfawmfrl\? avmuudk odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifh vn timer;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrl aomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd} rnfawmfrl\? ewfvldkY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow¬m

a'OrEkómeH} rnfawmfrl\?
(opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk) odapawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"} rnfawmfrl\?
bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrl\}[k
ysHUESHYí xGufyg\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom a,musfm;jrwfvu©Pm
wdkYESifhjynfhpHk\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;a*gwronf]]vmavmh? aumif;aom vmjcif;wnf;}}
[kqdkavh &Sd\? El;nHhaom pum;&Sd\?
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufwwf\? &Tifvef;aom
rsufESm&Sd\? ayghyg;aom Elwf&Sd\? a&S;OD;pGm
qdkavh&Sd\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwru dk
y&dowfav;yg;wdkYonf t¹/₂dktaojyKukef\?
tav;jyKukef\? jrwfEdk;ukef\? ylaZmfukef\?
wkyf0yfukef\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwru dk
rsm;pGmaom ewfvldkYonf tvGefMunfndK ukef\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
tMuif&Gmed*Hk;ü aeawmfrlth? xdk&Gmed*Hk;ü
vlwdkYudkbDvl;wdkYonf rn\$Of;qJukef/y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; oHCmESifh
jynfhpHkaom *dkPf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkaom
*dkPf;q&mvnf;jzpfaom &[ef;a*gwru dk t,l0g'
wnfaxmifolwdkYwGif tjrwwfHk;[k qdktyf\?
tcsif;wdkYhtaMumif;rlum; &[ef;a*gwr\
ausmfapmjcif;onf xdk t,l0g'
wnfaxmifolorPjA[®mwdkY\ausmfapmjcif;ujhodkY
xdkxdk pp taMumif;jzifh jzpfay:onf r[kwf?

trSeftm;jzifhqdkvQiftwkr&Sdaom todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;aMumifhomvQif
jzpfay:\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrudk
aoed,rnfaom r*"wdkif;&Sif AdrÁdom&rif;onfom; r,m;
y&dowf trwfwdkYESifhwuG toufESif;í udk;uG,f\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrudk
yaoe'Daumovrif;onf om; r,m;
y&dowftrwfwdkYESifhwuG toufESif;í udk;uG,f\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrudk
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf om; r,m;
y&dowftrwfwdkYESifhwuG toufESif;í udk;uG,f\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrudk
aoed,rnfaom r*"wdkif;&Sif
AdrÁdom&rif;onft½dktaojyK\? tav;jyK\? jrwfEdk;\?
ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrudk
yaoe'Daumovrif;onf t½dktaojyK\? tav;jyK\? jrwfEdk;\?
ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrudk
aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf t½dktaojyK\? tav;jyK\?
jrwfEdk;\? ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

tcsif;wdkY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
prÜmNrdKUodkY a&mufvmawmfrlí
**¾&mrnfaoma&uef\ urf;em;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? tcsif;wdkY tMuiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf
igwdkY\ NrdKU&Gme,fy,fodkY vmukef\?
xdkorPjAm[®PwdkYonf {nfhonfrsm; jzpfukef\?
{nfhonfwdkYudk igwdkYonf t½dktao jyKoifhukef\?
tav;jyKoifhukef\? jrwfEdk;oifhukef\? ylaZmfoifhukef\?
wkyf0yfoifhukef\? tcsif;wdkY tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh
&[ef;a*gwronf prÜmNrdKUudk a&mufvmawmfrlí

**¾&mrnfaom a&uef\ urf;em;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? &[ef;a*gwronfigwdkY\ {nfhonfawmf jzpfay\? {nfhonfawmfudk igwdkYonf t½dktao jyKoifhukef\? tav;jyKoifhukef\? jrwfEdk;oifhukef\? ylaZmfoifhukef\? wkyf0yfoifhukef\? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;xdk&[ef;a*gwronf igwdkYudk zl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyfxdkufyg? trSeftm;jzifhqdkvQif igwdkYonfomxdktoQifa*gwrukd zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyf xdkufygukef\

tcsif;wdkY igonf xdktoQifa*gwr\ prQavmufaom *kPfwdkYudkom od\? xdktoQifa*gwronfum; prQavmufaom *kPfwdkYESifhom jynfhpHkonf r[kwfay? trSeftm;jzifhaomfum;xdktoQifa*gwronf twdkif;rodaom *kPfwdkYESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlygay\}}[k qdk\

305/ podkY qdkaomf xdkykPÖm;wdkYonf aomP'@ykPÖm;tm; podkY jyefMum; ajymqdk ukef\-]]&[ef;a*gwr*kPfwdkYudk csD;usL;aom toQifaomP'@\ pum;twdkif;qdkvQif xdktoQifa*gwronf prS ,lZemwpf&m (a0;uGmaom) t&yfü aeapumrl o'`gw&m;&SdaomtrsKd;om;onf &du©mxkyfaqmifíaomfvnf; zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfoifhonfomwnf;? toQifaomP'@ odkYjzpfí tuREkfyfwdkY tm;vHk;yif &[ef;a*gwrukd zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfygukeftHh}}[kajymMum;ajymqdkukef\

**aomP'@ykPÖm;
pdwftMuHjzpfyHktaMumif;**

306/ xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;onf rsm;pGmaom ykPÖm;taygif;ESifhtwl **¾&mrnfaoma&uefqDodkY

csOf;uyf\? xdktcg awmtkyftvGef (ausmif;wdkuftwGif;)
odkY a&mufvQif aomPh'@ykPÖm;tm; (podkY)
pdwftMuHjzpf\-]]igonf &[ef;a*gwru
jyóemar;jim;tH? xdkodkYar;&mü
&[ef;a*gwronf]ykPÖm;xdkjyóemudk podkY
rar;xdkuf? podkYom ar;xdkuf\}[k ighudk tu,fí
qdkjim;tH? xdkodkYqdkjcif;aMumifh
py&dowfu]aomP'@ykPÖm;onf rdkuf\? rvdr®m?
&[ef;a*gwrukenf;vrf;rSefpGm jyóemar;&ef
rpGrf;Edkif}[k ighudk uJh&JU&m\? py&dowf\
tuJh&JUcH&ol tm;ausmfapmjcif;onfvnf;
qkwf,kwfav&m\? ausmfapmjcif; qkwf,kwfoltm;
pnf;pdrfwdkYonfvnf; qkwf,kwfukef&m\? pifppf
igwdkYonf pnf;pdrfwdkYudk ausmfapmjcif;aMumifh
&ukefV

ighudkrlvnf; &[ef;a*gwronf jyóemar;jim;tH?
igonfvnf; jyóemudk ajzqdkjcif;jzifhxdk&[ef;a*gwr\
pdwfudk rESpfoufapEdkifjim;tH? xdkodkY
rESpfoufapEdkifcJhaomf &[ef;a*gwronf]ykPÖm;
bjyóemudk podkY rajzqdkxdkuf? podkYom
ajzqdkxdkuf\}[k tu,fí ighudk qdkjim;tH? xdkodkY
qdkjcif;aBumifh py&dowfu]aomP'@ykPÖm;onf
rdkuf\? rvdr®m? jyóemajzqdkjcif;jzifh&[ef;a*gwr\
pdwfudk ESpfoufapjcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkif}[k ighudk
uJh&Jh&m\? py&dowf\tuJh&JUcH&oltm;
ausmfapmjcif;onfvnf; qkwf,kwf &m\? ausmfapmjcif;
qkwf,kwfoltm;pnf;pdrfwdkYonfvnf; qkwf,kwfukef&m\?
pifppf igwdkYonf pnf;pdrfwdkYudk
ausmfapmjcif;aMumifh&ukefVigonf podkY teD;okdY
a&mufygvfuf &[ef;a*gwrukenf;rzl;ajrmfrlíomvQif
jyefvSnfh oGm;jim;tH? xdkodkY
jyefvSnfhoGm;jcif;aMumifh
py&dowfu]aomP'@ykPÖm;onf rdkuf\? rvdr®m?
rmecufxef\? aMumufvnf; aMumuf\? &[ef;a*gwrukenf;

zl;ajrmfjCIF;iSg r0H? p odkYteD;odkYa&mufygvSuf
&[ef;a*gwruk rzl;ajrmfrlí tb,faMumifh
jyefvSnfhoGm;avbdoenf;}[k ighudk uJh&JU&m\?
py&dowf\ tuJh&JUcH&oltm;
ausmfapmjCIF;onfvnf;qkwf,kwf&m\? ausmfapmjCIF;
qkwf,kwfoltm; pnf;pdrfwdkYonfvnf;
qkwf,kwfukef&m\? pifppfigwdkYonf pnf;pdrfwdkYudk
ausmfapmjCIF;aMumifh &ukef\}}[k pdwftMuHjzpfV

307/ xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;onf
jrWfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrWfpGmbk&m;ESifh
twl0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;udk NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaomae&mü
xdkifV

prÜmNrdKUae ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;tcsKdUwdkYonfvnf; jrWfpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&müxdkifukefV/
tcsKdUwdkYonf jrWfpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf) ajymqdk ukef\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum;udk NyD;qHk;apí
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifukefV/
tcsdKUwdkYonfjrWfpGmbk&m; &Sd&m t&yfodkY
vuftkyfcsDukefvsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifukef\?
tcsKdUwdkYonftrnf tEG,fudk ajymMum;vsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifukef\? tcsKdUwdkYonf
wdwfqdwfpGmwpfckaom ae&mü xdkifukefV

308/ xdkae&müvnf; aomP'@ykPÖm;onf
xdkMuHtpnfudkyif Budrfzefrsm;pGm MuHpnf
vsufxdkifaeV]]igonf &[ef;a*gwruk jyóemar;jim;tH?
xdkodkYar;&mü &[ef;a*gwronf]ykPÖm;xdkjyóemudk
podkY rar;xdkuf? podkYom ar;xdkuf\}[k ighudk tu,fí
qdkjim;tH? xdkodkYqdkjCIF;aMumifh
py&dowfu]aomP'@ykPÖm;onf rdkuf\? rvdR®m?
&[ef;a*gwrukdenf;vrf;rSefpGm jyóemar;&ef

rpGrf;Edkif}[k ighudk uJh&JU&m\? py&dowf\
 tuJh&JUcH& oltm;ausmfapmjcif;onfvnf;
 qkwf,kwfav&m\? ausmfapmjcif;qkwf,kwfoltm;
 pnf;pdrfhwkYonfvnf; qkwf,kwfukef&m\? pifppf
 igwdkYonf pnf;pdrfwdkYudk ausmfapmjcif;aMumifh
 &ukef\ighudkrlvnf; &[ef;a*gwronf jyóemar;jim;tH?
 igonfvnf; jyóemudk ajzqdkjcif;jzifhxdk&[ef;a*gwr\
 pdwfudk rESpfoufapEdkifjim;tH? xdkodkY
 rESpfoufapEdkifcJhaomf &[ef; a*gwronf]ykPÖm;
 pjyóemudk podkY rajzqdkxdkuf? podkYom
 ajzqdkxdkuf\}[k tu,fí ighudk qdkjim;tH? xdkodkY
 qdkjcif;aMumifh p y&dowfu]aomP'@ykPÖm;onf
 rdkuf\? rvdR®m? jyóemajzqdkjcif;jzifh &[ef;a*gwr\
 pdwfudk ESpfoufapjcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkif}[k ighudk
 uJh&JU&m\? py&dowf\ tuJh&JUcH&oltm;
 ausmfapmjcif;onfvnf; qkwf,kwf &m\?
 ausmfapmjcif;qkwf,kwfoltm; pnf;pdrfwdkYonfvnf;
 qkwf,kwf ukef&m\? pifppf igwdkYonfpnf;pdrfwdkYudk
 ausmfapmjcif;aMumifh &ukef\&[ef;a*gwronf
 ighq&m\ twwfjzpfaoM aA'ifoHk;yHkü ighudk
 jyóemar;rl aumif;avpG? (podkY ar;vQif) igonf
 jyóemudk ajzqdkjcif;jzifh xdk&[ef;a*gwr\ pdwfudk
 {uefyifESpfoufapEdkif&m\}}[k MuHpnfvsuf xdkifae\

jAm[®P[k ynwfcif;

309/ xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;\ pdwftMuHudk (rdrd)
 pdwfjzifh odawmfrlí jrwpGmbk&m;tm;podkYaom
 tMuHjzpf\-]]p aomP'@ykPÖm;onf olYpdwftMuHjzifh
 yifyef;qif;&Jae\? igonf aomP'@ykPÖm;tm; olYq&m\
 twwfjzpfaoM aA'ifoHk;yHkü jyóemar;&rl
 aumif;avpG}}[ktMuHjzpf\

xdktcg jrwwpGmbk&m;onf aomP'@ykPÖm;tm;
podkY ar;awmfrl\ -]]ykPÖm; tb,frQavmufaom
t*FgwdkYESifh jynfhphKoludk ykPÖm;wdkYonf
ykPÖm;[k ynwfukefoenf;? tb,frQavmufaom
t*FgwdkYESifh jynfhphKolofvnf;]ig ykPÖm;}[k
qdkaomf rSefpGmqdkonf rnf&moenf;?
rrSefajymqdkjcif;odkY ra&muf&moenf;}}[k
ar;awmfrlV

310/ xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;tm; podkYaom
tMuHjzpf\ -]]&[ef;a*gwronf ighq&m\ twwfjzpfao
aA'ifoHk;yHkü ighudk jyóemar;rl aumif;avpG?
(podkYar;vQif) igonf jyóemudk ajzqdkjcif;jzifh
xdk&[ef;a*gwr\ pdwfudk {uefyifESpfoufapEdkif&m\ [k
tvdk&SdcJh\? arQmfvfihcJh\? vdkvm;cJh\?
awmifhwcJh\? xdk twdkif;yif&[ef;a*gwronf ighq&m\
twwfjzpfao aA'ifoHk;yHkü ighudk jyóemar; ay\?
igonfjyóemudk ajzqdkjcif;jzifh xdk&[ef;a*gwr\
pdwfudk {uefyif ESpfoufapEdkif ayawmhtHh}}
[ktMuHjzpfV

311/ xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;onf udk,fudk rwwfapí
y&dowfudk
apmif;ijhMunfh½INyD;vQifjrwwpGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;udk avQmufxm;\ -]]toQifa*gwr ig;yg;aom
t*FgwdkYESifh jynfhphKoludk ykPÖm;[k ynwfygukef\?
(ig;yg;aomt*FgwdkYESifh jynfhphKolofvnf;)]ig
ykPÖm;}[k qdkaomf rSefpGm qdkonf rnf&myg\?
rrSefajymqdkjcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf&myg?
tb,fig;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl- (1) toQifa*gwr pavmuü
ykPÖm;onf trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrS aumif;
aomZmwf&Sd\? bdk;ab;ckepfqufwdkifatmif
rsKd;½dk;oefYaom trd0rf;&Sd\? ZmwfESifh pyfaom
pum;jzifhty,frch&? tujh&JUrch&/ (2)
a0'usrf;vm*gxmwdkYudk &Gwfqdkwwf\?
a0'usrf;wdkYudk aqmif\? tbd"mef]edC@K} usrf;?

tvuFm]au#Kbusrf;}? o'´g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;?
ig;ckajrmuf £wd[mousrf;ESifh wuGaA'ifoHk;yHkwdkY\
wpfzufurf;odkY a&muf\? y'usrf;udk wwfl\
Asmu½kPf;usrf;udk wwfl? avmum,wusrf;?
r[myk&dovu©Pmusrf; wdkYü t<uif;rJhwwfajrmufV

(3) tqif;vS\? ½lcsifzG,f&Sd\? jrwfaom
tqif;oP²mefESifh jynfhpHk\? jA[®mESifhwlaom
tqif;&Sd\? jA[®mESifhwlaom udk,f&Sd\? cHhnm;aom
udk,fcE¨m&SdV

(4) oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGm;aom oDvvnf; &Sd\
BuD;yGm;aom oDvESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV

(5) ynm&Sd\? xufjrufaom ÓPfvnf;
&Sd\? ,Zfa,mufrudkifaom olwdkYwGif
yXraomfvnf;aumif; 'kwd,aomfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

toQifa*gwr pig;yg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkolukd ykPÖm;[k ynwfygukef\
(pig;yg;aomt*FgwdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonfvnf;)]ig
ykPÖm;}[k qdkaomf rSefpGmqdkonf rnf&myg\
rrSefajymqdkjcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf&myg?

312/ ykPÖm; pig;yg;aom t*FgwdkYwGif
t*Fgwpfyg;udk xm;í av;yg;aom
t*FgwdkYESifhjynfhpHkoludk ykPÖm;wdkYonf
ykPÖm;[k ynwfcif;iSg wwfEdkifygoavmh? (av;yg;aom
t*FgwdkYESifhjynfhpHkolonfvnf;)]ig ykPÖm;}[k
qdkaomf rSefpGm qdkonf rnf&moavmh?
rrSefajymqdkjcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf&moavm/

toQifa*gwr wwfEdkifyg\? pig;yg;aom t*FgwdkYwGif
tqif;udk xm;ygukeftH? tqif;onftb,frltHhenf;?
toQifa*gwr ykPÖm;onf- (1) trdbuf tzbuf
ESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrS aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\? bdk;ab;
ckepfquf wdkifatmifrsKd;½dk;oefYaom trdOrf;&Sd\
ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,frch&? tuJh&Jurch&/

(2) a0'usrf;vm*gxmwdkYudk &Gwfqdkwwf\?
a0'usrf;wdkYudk aqmif\? tbd"mef]edC@K} usrf;?
tvuFm]au#Kbusrf;}? o'´g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;?
ig;ckajrmuf £wd[mo usrf;ESifhwuGaA'ifoHk;yHkwdkY\
wpfzufurf;odkY a&muf\? y'usrf;udk wwfl\
Asmu½kPf;usrf;udk wwfl? avmum,wusrf;?
r[myk&dovu©Pmusrf;wdkYü t<uif;rjh ww fajrmufV

(3) oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGm;aom oDvvnf; &Sd\
BuD;yGm;aom oDvESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV

(4) ynm&Sd\? xufjrufaom ÓPfvnf;
&Sd\? ,Zfa,mufrudkifaom olwdkYwGif
yXraomfvnf;aumif; 'kwd,aomfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

toQifa*gwr pav;yg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludk ykPÖm;wdkYonf ykPÖm;[k ynwf
ygukef\? (pav;yg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkolonfvnf;)]ig ykPÖm;}[k qdkaomf rSefpGm
qdkonfrnf&myg\? rrSef ajymqdkjcif;odkYvnf;
ra&muf&myg/

ykPÖm; pav;yg;aom t*FgwdkYwGif t*Fgwpfyg;udk
xm;í oHk;yg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludkykPÖm;wdkYonf ykPÖm;[k ynwfcif;iSg
wwfEdkifygoavmh? (oHk;yg;aom
t*FgwdkYESifhjynfhpHkolonfvnf;)] ig ykPÖm;}[k
qdkaomf rSefpGmqdkonf rnf&moavmh?
rrSefajymqdkjcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf&moavm/

toQifa*gwr wwEdkifyg\? pav;yg;aom
t*FgwdkYwGif a0'usrf;udk xm;ygukeftH?
a0'usrf;wdkYonf tb,frltHhenf;? toQifa*gwr ykPÖm;onf-
(1) trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrS aumif;aom
Zmwf&Sd\? bdk;ab; ckepfquf
wdkifatmifrsKd;½dk;oefYaom trd0rf;&Sd\
ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,frchH&? tuJh&JU rchH&/

(2) oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGm;aom oDvvnf; &Sd\?
BuD;yGm;aom oDvESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV

(3) ynm&Sd\? xufjrufaom ÓPfvnf;
&Sd\? ,Zfa,mufrudkifaom olwdkYwGif
yXraomfvnf;aumif; 'kwd,aomfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

toQifa*gwr poHk;yg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludk ykPÖm;wdkYonf ykPÖm;[k ynwfyg
ukef\? (poHk;yg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkolonfvnf;)]ig ykPÖm;}[k qdkaomf rSefpGm
qdkonf rnf&myg\? rrSef ajymqdkjcf;odkYvnf;
ra&muf&myg/

ykPÖm; poHk;yg;aom t*FgwdkYwGif
t*Fgwpfyg;udk xm;í ESpfyg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludkykPÖm;wdkYonf ykPÖm;[k ynwfcif;iSg
wwfEdkifygoavmh? (ESpfyg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkolonfvnf;)]ig ykPÖm;}[k qdkaomf
rSefpGmqdkonf rnf&moavmh?
rrSefajymqdkjcf;odkYvnf; ra&muf&moavm/

toQifa*gwr wwEdkifyg\? poHk;yg;aom
t*FgwdkYwGif Zmwfudk xm;ygukeftH?
Zmwfonftb,frltHhenf;? toQifa*gwr ykPÖm;onf- (1)
oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGm;aom oDvvnf; &Sd\?
BuD;yGm;aom oDvESifhvnf; jynfhpHkV

(2) ynm&Sd\? xufjrufaom ÓPfvnf;
&Sd\? ,Zfa,mufrudkifaom olwdkYwGif
yXraomfvnf;aumif; 'kwd,aomfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

toQifa*gwr pESpfyg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludk ykPÖm;wdkYonf ykPÖm;[k ynwfyg
ukef\? (pESpfyg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkolonfvnf;)]ig ykPÖm;}[k qdkaomf rSefpGm
qdkonf rnf&myg\? rrSef ajymqdkjcf;odkYvnf;
ra&muf&myg/

313/ podkY qdkaomf xdkykPÖm;wdkYonf
aomP'@ykPÖm;tm; bpum;udk
qdkukef\ -]]toQifaomP'@ podkY rqdkygvifh?
toQifaomP'@ podkY rqdkygvifh? toQifaomP'@onf
tqif;udk ypfy,f\? a0'usrf;wdkYudk ypfy,f\? Zmwfudk
ypfy,f\? toQifaomP'@onf &[ef;a*gwr\ 0g'odkY pifppf
vdkufygoGm;\}}[k qdkukef\

314/ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
xdkykPÖm;wdkYtm; bpum;udk
rdefYqdkawmfrl\ -]]aomP'@ykPÖm;onf tMum;tjrifvnf;
enf;\? acsiHaom pum;vnf; r&Sd? ynm vnf;rjh\?
aomP'@ykPÖm;onf bpum;ü &[ef;a*gwrESifhtwl
wHkYjyef ajymqdkjcf;iSg vnf;rpGrf;Edkif[k
oifykPÖm;wdkY tu,fí xifMuvQif aomP'@ykPÖm;onf
aeygap? oifwdkYonfomppum;ü igESifhtwl
ajymqdkukefavm/ aomP'@ykPÖm;onf tMum;
tjrifrm;\? acsiHaompum;vnf; &Sd\? ynmvnf; &Sd\?
aomP'@ykPÖm;onf b pum;ü
&[ef;a*gwrESifhtwlwHkYjyefajymqdkjcf;iSgvnf;
pGrf;Edkif\k oifykPÖm;wdkY tu,fí xifMuvQif oifwdkY
aeMuukef? aomP'@ykPÖm;onfom ppum;ü igESifhtwl
wHkYjyef ajymqdkygap}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

315/ ,if;odkY rdefYawmfrlvQif aomP'@ykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\ -]]toQifa*gwr
aeawmfrlyg? toQifa*gwr qdwfqdwf aeawmfrlyg?
tuREkfyfonfom pykPÖm;wdkYtm; taMumif;ESifhwuG
acsyajymqdkygtHh}}[k avQmuf\

xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;onf xdkykPÖm;wdkYtm;
bpum;udk qdk\ -

]]toQifwdkY podkY rqdkygukefvifh? toQifwdkY
podkY rqdkukefvifh?]toQifaomP'@onftqif;udk ypfy,f\?
a0'usrf;wdkYudk ypfy,f\? Zmwfudk ypfy,f\? toQifaomP
'@onf&[ef;a*gwr\ 0g'odkYom pifppf vdkufygoGm;\}[k

rqdkyguefvifh? igonf tqif;udkvnf;rypfy,fyg?
a0'usrf;wdkYudkvnf; rypfy,fyg? Zmwfudkvnf;
rypfy,fyg}}[k qdkV

316/ xdkpOftcgü aomP'@ykPÖm;\ wljzpfaom
t*Furnfaom vkvifonf xdk y&dowfüxdkifaevsuf &Sd\
xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;onf xdkykPÖm;wdkYtm;
bpum;udk qdkV

]]toQifwdkY ig\wljzpfaom pt*Fuvkvifudk
jrifMuukef\ (r[kwf) avm}}/

]]toQifjrirfMuyguef\}}/

toQifwdkY pifppf t*Fuvkvifonf tqif;vS\
½lcsifzG,f&Sd\? MunfndKzG,f&Sd\? aumif;jrwfaom
tqif;oP²mefESifh jynfhpHk\? jA[®mESifhwlaom
tqif;&Sd\? jA[®mESifhwlaom udk,f&Sd\? cHhnm;aom
udk,fcE``m&Sd\? py&dowfü &[ef;a*gwrudk xm;í
xdkt*FuvkvifESifhtqif;tm;jzifh wlrQaomol r&Sd?
t*Fuvkvifonf a0'usrf;vm *gxmwkdYudk
&Gwfqdkwwf\? a0'usrf;wdkYudk aqmif\
tbd"mef]edC@K} usrf;? tvuFm]au#Kbusrf;}?
o'´g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;? ig;ckajrmuf
£wd[mousrf;ESifhwuG aA'ifoHk;yHkwkdY\
wpfzufurf;odkYa&muf\? y'usrf;udk wwf\
Asmu½kPf;usrf;udk wwf\
avmum,wusrf;r[myk&dovu©Pmusrf;wdkYü t<uif;rjh
wwf ajrmufV igonfyif xdk
t*Fuvkviftm;a0'usrf;wdkYudk ydkYcsay;xm;\?
t*Fuvkvifonf trdbuf tzbuf
ESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrSaumif;aom Zmwf &Sd\? bdk;ab;
ckepfqufwdkifatmif rsKd;½dk; oefYaom trd0rf; &Sd\
ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,f rcH&? tuJh&JUrch&/
igonf xdk t*Fu vkvif\ trdtzwdkYudk od\? tu,í
t*Fuvkvifonf olYtoufudkrlvnf; owfjim;tH?
ray;onfudkrlvnf; ,ljim;tH? ol\ r,m;udkvnf;

oGm;vmjim;tH? rrSefaom pum;udkrlnf; ajymjim;tH?
ao&nfudkrlnf;aomufjim;tH? toQifwdkY podkYjyK&mü
tqif;onf tb,frl tHhenf;? a0'usrf;wdkYonftb,frltHhenf;?
Zmwfonf tb,frltHhenf;? toQifwdkY ykPÖm;onf-
oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGm;aom oDvvnf; &Sd\
BuD;yGm;aom oDvESifhvnf; jynfhpHkVynm&Sd\
xufjrufaom ÓPfvnf; &Sd\? ,Zfa,mufrudkifaom
olwdkYwGif yXraomfvnf;aumif; 'kwd,aomfvnf;aumif;
jzpfV

toQifwdkY pESpfyg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludk ykPÖm;wdkYonf ykPÖm;[k ynwfukef\
(pESpfyg;aom t*FgwdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonfvnf;)]ig
ykPÖm;}[k qdkaomf rSefpGm qdkonf rnf&myg\
rrSefajymqdkjcf;odkYvnf; ra&muf&m[k (qdk\)/

oDvESifhynmudk tjrwfqHk;[k qdkjcf;

317/ ykPÖm; pESpfyg;aom t*FgwdkYwGif
t*Fgwpfyg;udk xm;í t*Fgwpfyg;wnf;ESifh jynfhpHk
oludkykPÖm;wdkYonf ykPÖm;[k ynwfcif;iSg
wwfEdkifygoavmh? (t*Fgwpfyg;wnf;ESifh
jynfhpHkolonfvnf;)] ig ykPÖm;}[k qdkaomf rSefpGm
qdkonf rnf&moavmh?
rrSefajymqdkjcf;odkYvnf;ra&mufEdkif&moavm/

toQifa*gwr rwwfEdkifyg? toQifa*gwr ynmudk
oDvjzifh aq;aMum&yg\? oDvudk
ynmjzifhaq;aMum&ygV tBuifyk^{*3/4}dKvfü oDv&Sd\
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfü ynm&SdygV tBuifyk^{*3/4}dKvfü
ynm&Sd\? xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfü oDv&SdygV oDv&Sdaom
oltm; ynm&Sdyg\? ynm&Sdaom oltm; oDv&Sdyg\
oDvESifh ynmudk avmuü tjrwfqHk;[k qdktyf\
toQifa*gwr vu f (wpfzuf) jzifhvuf (wpfzuf) udk
aq;aMum&mouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? ajc (wpfzuf) jzifh ajc

(wpfzuf) udkaq;aMum &mouJhodkYvnf;aumif;
toQifa*gwr ptwlyif ynmudk oDvjzifhaq;aMum&yg\?
oDvudk ynmjzifh aq;aMum&ygV tBuifyk*³/₄dKvfü oDv
&Sd\? xdkyk*³/₄dKvfühynm&SdygV tBuifyk*³/₄dKvfü
ynm&Sd\? xdkyk*³/₄dKvfü oDv&SdygV oDv&Sdaom
oltm; ynm &Sdyg\? ynm&Sdaom oltm; oDv&Sdyg\?
oDvESifh ynmudk avmuü tjrwfqHk;[k qdktyfygV

ykPÖm; ppum;onf ptwdkif;yif rSefay\? ykPÖm;
ppum;onf ptwdkif;yif rSefay\? ykPÖm; ynmudk
oDvjzifh aq;aMum&\? oDvudk ynmjzifh aq;aMum&V/
tBuif yk*³/₄dKvfüoDv&Sd\? xdkyk*³/₄dKvfü ynm&SdV/
tBuifyk*³/₄dKvfü ynm&Sd\? xdkyk*³/₄dKvfü oDv&SdV/
oDv&Sd aomoltm; ynm&Sd\? ynm&Sdaom oltm;
oDv&Sd\? oDvESifh ynmudk avmuü tjrwfqHk;
[kqdktyfV ykPÖm; vuf (wpfzuf) jzifh vuf (wpfzuf) udk
aq;aMum&mouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? ajc (wpfzuf) jzifh ajc
(wpfzuf) udk aq;aMum&mouJhodkYvnf;aumif; ykPÖm;
ptwlyif ynmudkoDvjzifh aq;aMum&\? oDvudk
ynmjzifh aq;aMum&V tBuif yk*³/₄dKvfü oDv &Sd\?
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfü ynm &SdV tBuif yk*³/₄dKvfü ynm&Sd\?
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfü oDv&SdV oDv&Sdaom oltm;ynm&Sd\?
ynm&Sdaom oltm; oDv&Sd\? oDvESifh ynmudk
avmuü tjrwfqHk;[k qdktyfV

318/ ykPÖm; xdkoDvum; tb,fenf;? xdkynmum;
tb,fenf;-toQifa*gwr pt&mü tuREfkyfwdkYonf
prQavmufudkom odygukef\? xdkYaMumifh
awmif;yefyg\? xdk (oDv ynm [laom) pum;\n
teufoabmudk toQifa*gwr onfyifvQifa[mawmfrlygavm/

ykPÖm; odkYjzpfvQif emMum;avmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;avmh? a[mMum;aytH/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
aomP'@ykPÖm;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;

avQmufxm;\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk
a[mawmfriV

]ykPÖm; ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfriXdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfriLaom/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pavmuü
yGifhawmfriV/y/ «omrnzvokwfü tus,fcsJUouJhodkY
enf;wlyif paomP'@okwfüvnf; csJUtyf\»

ykPÖm; podkYvQif &[ef;onf oDvESifh jynfhpHkay\?
ykPÖm; p (oHk;rsKd;aomoDv) onf xdk (rlvu
igqdkcJhaom) oDvyifwnf;/

/y/¹ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeV/y/²
'kwd,psmefodkY/y/ wwd,psmefodkY/y/
pwkw¬psmefodkYa&mufí aeV/y/

/y/ 0dyóemÓPftjriftvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;¹/₂lñGwfapV/y/ ponfvnf; xdk&[ef;\ynmyifwnf;³/

/y/⁴ pr*fudpötvdkYiSg wpyfg;aom jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\? ponfvnf; xdk&[ef;\ynmyifwnf;/

ykPÖm; p (&SpfrsKd;aom ynm) onf xdk (rlvu
igqdkcJhaom) ynmyifwnf;[k a[mawmfriV

319/ podkY a[mawmfriLaomf aomP'@ykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmufV

1/ omrnzvokwf tydk'f 214rS pí xkwfazmfav/

2/ omrnzvokwf tydk'f 227-rS pí xkwfazmfav/ tydk'f
228 wGif wwd,tydk'fcGJJudkum; csefxm;av?

aemufaemuf ay,smvwdkYüvnf; tvn;wl

tydk'fcGJrsm;udk csefxm;av/

3/ p0dyóemÓPfrSpí ÓPf&Spfyg;wdkYudkjy&m tqHk;ç
tqHk;ü csefxm;&rnfh wwd,tydk'fcGJrsKd;ae&mwGif
p0gusjzifh ed*Hk;tkyfxm;onf/

4/ omrnzvokwf tydk'f 237-rS pí xkwfazmfav/

Ä

aomP'@ykPÖm; Oygoumtjzpf avQmufxm;jcif;

]]toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\? toQifa*gwr
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\
toQifa*gwr arSmufxm;onfudk
vSefbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk
zGifhvSpfbdouJhvnf;aumif;? rsufpdvnfaomoltm;
vrf;rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?]rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMuvdrfhrnf}
[ktrdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; (toQifa*gwr)
ptwlomvQiftoQifa*gwronf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
w&m;awmfudk jyawmfrlygay\? toQifa*gwrtuREkfyfonf
toQifa*gwrudk udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\
w&m;awmfudkvnf;udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf yg\
oHCmawmfudkvnf; udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\
toQifa*gwronf tuREkfyfudk],aeYrS pí
toufxufqHk;udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaomOygoum}
[krSwfawmfrlyg? (xdkYjyif)
toQifa*gwronf&[ef;oHCmESifh twl eufjzeftzdkY
tuREkfy\ qGrf;udkvnf; vufcHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf qdwfqudwfaejcif;jzifh
vufcHawmfrl\

320/ xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;\
vufcHawmfrljcif;udk odí ae&mrS
xumjrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í t½dktaojyKNyD;vQif
z]cGgoGm;av\

xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;onf xdk
nOfhvGefajrmufNyD;aemuf rdrd aetdrfü rGefjrwfaom

cJzG,fabmZO fudk pD& ifapí]]toQifa*gwr
tcsdefwefygNyD? qGrf; jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;tcsdef (wefaMumif;) udk
avQmufapV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
(ouFef;udk) jyif0wfawmfrlí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
aomP'@ykPÖm;tdrfodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif
jyifxm;aom ae&mü&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
xdkifaeawmfrlV

xdktcg aomP'@ykPÖm;onf bk&m;trSL;&Sdaom
&[ef;oHCmudk rGefjrwaom cJzG,f abmZO fJzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif rdrdudk,fwdkif vkyfauR;V

321/ jrwpfGmbk&m; qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrS
vufudk z,fNyD;aomtcg aomP'@ ykPÖm;onfedrfhaom
xdkifp&m wpfckudk ,lí wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifV

wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;vQif
aomP'@ykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk
avQmuf\ -]]toQifa*gwr tuREkfyfonf y&dowfxJü
a&mufaeaomtcg ae&mrS xí
toQifa*gwrudk&Sdcdk;jim;th? xdkodkY
&Sdcdk;jcif;aMumifh xdky&dowfonf tuREkfyfudk
ujh&JU&m\? xdky&dowf\ tuJh&JUch&oltm;
ausmfapmjCIF;onfvnf; qkwf,kwf&m\? ausmfapmjCIF;
qkwf,kwfoltm;pnf;pdrfwdkYonfvnf; qkwf,kwfukef&m\?
pifppf tuREfkyfwdkYonf pnf;pdrfwdkYudk
ausmfapmjCIF;aMumifh &ygukefV/toQifa*gwr
tuREkfyfonf y&dowfxJü a&mufaeaomtcg
vuftkyfcsDjim;th? toQifa*gwronf tuREkfyf\
xkdvuftkyfcsDjCIF;udk xdkif&mrS xí
c&D;OD;BudKqdkjCIF;[k rSwfawmf rlyg/toQifa*gwr
tuREkfyfonf y&dowfxJü a&mufaomtcg OD;&pfukd
cRwfjim;th? toQifa*gwronf tuREkfyf\

xkdOD;&pfcRwfjCIF;ukd OD;acgif;jzifh &Sdckd;jcif;[k
rSwfawmfrlyg/toQifa*gwr tuREkfyfonf ,mOfxufü
a&mufaeaomtcg ,mOfxufrS qif;oufíhtoQifa*gwrkd
&Sdckd;jim;tH? xkdokdY &Sdckd;jcif;aMumifh
xkdy&dowfonf tuREkfyfukd uJY&JU&m\? xkdy&dowf\
tuJY&JUcH&oltm; ausmfapmjcif;onfvnf; qkwf,kwf&m\
ausmfapmjcif; qkwf,kwfoltm; pnf;pdrfwkdYonfvnf;
qkwf,kwfukey&m\? pifppf tuREkfyfwkdYonf
pnf;pdrfwkdYukdausmfapmjcif;aMumifh
&ygukef/toQifa*gwr tuREkfyfonf ,mOfxufü
a&mufaeaomtcg ESifwHukd ajr\$muFjim;tH?
toQifa*gwr onf tuREkfyf\
xkdESifwHajr\$muFjcif;ukd ,mOfrS qif;oufjcif;[k
rSwfawmfrlyg/toQifa*gwr tuREkfyfonf ,mOfxufü
a&mufaeaomtcg xD;ukd z,fjim;tH? toQifa*gwr onf
tuREkfyf\ xkdxD;z,fjcif;ukd OD;acgif;jzifh &Sdckd;jcif;
[k rSwfawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\

322/ xkdtcg jrWfpGmbk&m;onf aomP'@ykPÖm;ukd
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;ukd) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoefapí &Tifvef;apNyD;vQifae&mrS xí
zJcGg<uoGm;awmfrlavownf;/

av;ckajrmufaom aomP'@okwfNyD;V

5 - ul#'EÅokwf

**cgPkrw&Gmae ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wkdYtaMumif;**

323/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJY&ygonf -
tcgwpfyg;ü jrWfpGmbk&m;onf ig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifh twl r*"wkdif;üa'opm&D
vSnfhvnfawmfrlvwfaomf cgPkrwtrnf&Sdaom

ykPÖm;&GmokdY a&mufawmfrlí xkd&Gm\teD; trÁv|
dum (O,smOf) ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV

xkdpOftcgü ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf vlpnfum;í uRJ EGm;
ponfaygrsm;aom jruf xif; a&wkdYESifhjynhfpHkaom
qefpyg;ESifh jynfpHkaom rif;rS&onfh pnf;pdrfjzpfao
r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaomAdrÁdom&rif;onf
qkvmbftjzpfjzifh tykdifpm;ay;xm;aom
cgPkrw&Gmukd tkyfcsKyfí aeV

xkdpOftcgü ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf ,ZfBuD;ukd
pD&ifvsuf &Sd\?
(xkdokdYpD&if&mü) ,ZfylaZmf&eftvkdYiSg EGm;vm;
ckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif;? EGm;xD;i,f
ckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif;? EGm;ri,f
ckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif;? qdwf
ckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif;? okd;
ckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif; ,ZfwkdifokdYykdYaqmifx
m;ukefV

324/ cgPkrw&Gmae ykPÖm;ESifh
trsKd;om;wkdYonf (pokdY) Mum;odavukef\
-]]tcsif;wkdY omuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyKonfh
omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwronf
ig;&mrQaomrsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl
r*"wkdif;ü a'opm&DvSnfhvnfawmfrl&m
cgPkrw&GmokdYa&mufawmfrlí xkd&Gm\ teD; trÁv|
dum (O,smOf) ü (oDwif;oHk;) ae awmfrlV

xkdt&Sifa*gwr\ aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf
(pokdY) ysHUYEHSYí xGufl -]xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H} rnfawmfrl\
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"}
rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf]0dZÆem} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhphkawmfrlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆemp&

PorÜEé} rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrl\?
qHk;rxkdufolukd qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrjYyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd}
rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwkdY\q&mjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow¬m a'0rEkómeH}
rnfawmfrl\? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wkdYukd)
odapawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"}
rnfawmfrl\? bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrl\}[k
ysHUYEHSYí xGuf\ xkd (toQifa*gwr) onf ewfESifh
wuGaom rm&fewfESifh wuGaom jA[®mESifh
wuGaom
pavmuukdvnf;aumif;orPjAm[®PwkdYESifhwuGaom
rif;rsm; vlrs m;ESifhwuGaom
owå0gtaygif;ukdvnf;aumif; ukd,fwk dif xl;aomÓP f jzifh
odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;awmfrl\? xkd
(toQifa*gwr) onf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif; tqHk;\
aumif;jcif; &SdaomteufESifh jynfpHkaom o'´gESifh
jynfhpHkaom w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\? tvHk;pHk
jynfhpHk aompifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhukd
jyawmfrl\ xkdokdY oabm&Sdaom &[EÅm (yk*³/₄dKvf)
wkdYukdzl;ajrmf&jcif;onf aumif;onfomwnf;}}[k
Mum;odavukef\

325/ xkdpOftcgü cgPkrw&Gmae
ykPÖm;ESifhtrsKd;om;wkdYonf cgPkrw&GmrS
tpkvkduf ttkyfvkduf xGufMuNyD;vQif wpfaygif;wnf;
jzpfukefvsuf trÁv|dum (O,smOf) qDokdY
csOf;uyfukef\

326/ xkdpOftcgü ul# 'EÅykPÖm;onf jymom'fxufü
aeYtcsdef avsmif;pufvsuf &Sd\? xkdul# 'EÅykPÖm;onf

cgPkrw&GmrS tpkvkduf ttkyfvkduf xGufMuNyD;vQif
wpfaygif;wnf; jzpfukefvsuf trÁv|dum (O,smOf)
qDokdY csOf;uyfukefaom cgPkrw&Gmae
ykPÖm;ESifhtrsKd;om;wkdYukdjriftaomf twkdifyifcH
trwftm; (pokdY) ar;\ -]]trwf cgPkrw&Gmae
ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wkdYonf cgPkrw&GmrS
tpkvkduf ttkyfvkdufxGufMuNyD;vQif wpfaygif;wnf;
jzpfukefvsuf trÁv|dum (O,smOf) qDokdY
tb,fhaMumifhcsOf; uyfukefoenf;}}[k ar;V

327/ toQifomuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyKonfh
omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwronf ig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl r*"wkdif;ü a'opm&D
vSnfhvnfawmfrl&m cgPkrw&GmokdYa&mufawmfrlí
xkd&Gm\teD; trÁv|dum (O,smOf) ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfriygV

xkdtoQifa*grw\ aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf
(pokdY) ysHUYEHSYí xGufyg\
-]]xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H}
rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifh
vnf;]or®morÁK'"} rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf] 0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&
PorÜÉé} rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwf aomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxkdufolukd
qHk;rwwfonf twkrJYyk*³/₄dKvfjzpf
awmfrlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwa&m
yk&do'r®om&xd} rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwkdY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH} rnfawmfrl\?
(opöma;vg;w&m;wkdYukd) odapawmfrlaom

taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"} rnfawmfrl\?
bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrl\}}[k
ysHUYEHSYí xGufV

xkdolwkdYonf xkdtoQifa*gwrukdl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfukef\[k twkdifyifcHtrwfu jyefMum;V

328/ xkdtcg ul#'EÅykPÖm;tm; pokdY tMuHjzpf\ -
]]&[ef; a*gwronf oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom
t&Htwm;&SdonfhjynfhpHkaom ,Zfukd od\[k ig
Mum;zl;\? igonfum; oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaom ,Zfukd rod?
igonf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf&efvnf;tvkd&Sd\? igonf
&[ef;a*gwrokdl csOf;uyfí oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg; aomt&Htwm;&Sdonfh jynfhpHkaom
,Zfukd ar;&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV

329/ xkdtcg ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf twkdifyifcH trwftm;
(pokdY) rdefY\ -]]trwf okdYjzpfvQif cgPkrw&Gmae
ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wkdYxHokdY
csOf;uyfí]toQifwkdYqkdif;iHhMuygOD;?
ul#'EÅykPÖm;onfvnf; &[ef;a*gwrukdl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfygvdrfhrnf[kul#'EÅykPÖm;u
rSmMum;vkdufygonf} [lí ajymMum;acsavmh}}[k
rdefYV

]]toQifaumif;ygNyD}}[k xkdtrwfonf
ul#'EÅykPÖm;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif cgPkrw&Gmae
ykPÖm;ESifht rsKd;om;wkdYxHokdY csOf;uyfí
cgPkrw&Gmae ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wkdYtm;
bpum;ukd ajymqkd\ -

]]toQifwkdY qkdif;iHhMuygOD;?
ul#'EÅykPÖm;onfvnf; &[ef;a*gwrukdl;ajrmf&ef

csOf;uyfygvdrfhrnf[k ul#'EÅykPÖm;u
rSmMum;vkdufygonf} } [lí ajymqkdV

ul#'EÅykPÖm;*kPfukd jyqkd&m

330/ xkdpOftcgü &maygif;rsm;pGmukefaom
ykPÖm;wkdYonf ul#'EÅykPÖm;\ ,ZfBuD;ukd
cHpm;&eftvkdYigS cgPkrw&Gmüwnf;ckdaeukef\
xkdykPÖm;wkdYonf]]ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf &[ef;
a*gwrukdzl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfvwåHU}}[k Mum;ukefV

xkdtcg xkd ykPÖm;wkdYonf ul#'EÅykPÖm;xHokdY
csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif]]toQiful#'EÅonf&[ef;a*gwruk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfvwåHU [lonf rSefygoavm}}[k
ar;ukefV

]]tcsif;wkdY rSefyg\? igonfvnf; &[ef;a*gwruk
zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyftHh}}[k MuHvsuf&Sdyg\ [lí qkdV

331/ toQiful#'EÅonf &[ef;a*gwruk dzl;ajrmf&ef
rcsOf;uyfygvifh? toQiful#'EÅonf&[ef;a*gwruk
zl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyfxkdufyg? toQiful#'EÅonf
&[ef;a*gwruk dzl;ajrmf&eftu,fí csOf;uyfjim;tH?
toQiful#'EÅ\ ausmfapmjcif;onf qkwf,kwfygvwåHU?
&[ef;a*gwr\ausmfapmjcif;onf wkd;yGg;ygvwåHU/
tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh toQiful#'EÅ\
ausmfapmjcif;onfqkwf,kwfvwåHU? &[ef;a*gwr\
ausmfapmjcif;onf wkd;yGg;vwåHU?
ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; toQiful#'EÅonf &[ef;a*gwruk
zl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyfxkdufyg? &[ef;a*gwronfom
toQiful#'EÅukd zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfxkdufygV

toQiful#'EÅonf trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wkdYrS
aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\? bkd;ab;ckepfqufwkdifatmif
rsKd;½kd;oefYaom trd0rf;&Sd\? ZmwfESifhpyfaom
pum;jzifh ty,frcH&yg? tuJY&JUrch&yg?

tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh toQiful#'EÅonf trdbuf tzbuf
ESpfzufpvHk;wdkYrS aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\? bkd;ab;
ckepfqufwkdifatmif rsKd;½kd;oefYaom trdOrf;&Sd\
ZmwfESifhpyfaompum;jzifh ty,frcH&? tuJY&JUrchH&
ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; toQiful#'EÅonf
&[ef;a*gwrukdzl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyfxkdufyg?
&[ef;a*gwronfom toQiful#'EÅukd zl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfxkdufygV

toQiful#'EÅonf <u,f0\? rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\
rsm;aom pnf;pdrf&Sd\? ESpfoufzG,f&mrsM;aom
toHk;taqmif&Sd\? rsm;aom a&TaiG&Sd\y/

toQiful#'EÅonf a0'usrf;vm *gxmwkdYukd
&Gwfqkdwwf\? a0'usrf;wkdYukd aqmif\
tbd"mef]edC@K} usrf;? tvuFm]au#Kb} usrf;?
o'g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;?
ig;ckajrmufh£wd[mousrf;ESifh wuG
aA'ifoHk;yHkwkdY\ wpfzufurf;okdY a&muf\
y'usrf;ukd¹ wwfl\? Asmu½kPf;usrf;ukd² wwfl\
avmum,wusrf;³ r[myk&dovu©Pmusrf;wkdYü t<uif;rjY
wwfajrmuf\y/

toQiful#'EÅonf tqif;vS\? ½lcsifzG,f &Sd\
MunfndKzG,f &Sd\? jrwfaom tqif;oP²mefESifh
jynfhpHk\? jA[®mESifhwlaom tqif;&Sd\
jA[®mESifhwlaom ukd,f&Sd\
cHhnm;aomukd,fcE"m&Sd\y/

toQiful#'EÅonfum; oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGg;aom
oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGg;aom oDvESifh jynfhpHk\y/

toQiful#'EÅonf aumif;aom pum;&Sd\? aumif;aom
>rufqkdoH&Sd\? ,Ofaus;aompum;ESifh jynfhpHk\
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;aom t"dyÜg,fodvG,faom
pum;ESifh jynfhpHk\y/

toQiful#'EÅonf rsm;pGmaom olwkdY\ q&mjzpf\?
q&mhq&mjzpf\? vkvifoHk;&m
wkdYtm;a0'usrf;wkdYukd ykdYcs\? txl;xl;aom t&yf
txl;xl;aom Zeyk'fwkdYrS rsm;pGmaom
vkvifwkdYonftoQiful#'EÅ\ txHü a0'usrf;wkdYukd
tvkd&Sdukefonfjzpfí a0'usrf;wkdYukd
oifvkdukefonfjzpfívmukef\y/

toQiful#'EÅonf tkdrif;\? (touf) BuD;\? (t&G,f) &ifh\
a&S;rD\? tqHk;t&G,fokdYa&mufvsuf&Sd\
&[ef;a*gwronf (touf) i,folvnf; jzpf\? &[ef;i,fvnf; jzpf\y/

toQiful#'EÅukd r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;onf t½kdtao jyK\? tav;jyK\? jrwfEkd;\?
ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

toQiful#'EÅukd aygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf t½kdtao
jyK\? tav;jyK\? jrwfEkd;\? ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

toQiful#'EÅonf vlpnfum;í uRJ EGm; ponf
aygrsm;aom jruf xif; a&wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaomqefpyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom rif;rS&onfh
pnf;pdrfjzpfao r*"wkdif;&Sif
aoed,rnfaomAdrÁdom&rif;onf qkvmbftjzpfjzifh
tykdifpm;ay;xm;aom cgPkrw&Gmukd tkyfcsKyfí
ae\?tMuif taMumif;aMumifh toQiful#'EÅonf vlpnfum;í
uRJ EGm; ponf aygrsm;aom jrufxif; a&wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom qefpyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom rif;rS&onfh
pnf;pdrfjzpfao r*"wkdif;&Sif aoed, rnfaom
AdrÁdom&rif;onf qkvmbftjzpfjzifh
tykdifpm;ay;xm;aom cgPkrw&GmukdtkyfcsKyfí ae\
ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; toQiful#'EÅonf &[ef;a*gwruk
d;ajrmf&efrcsOf;uyf xkdufyg? &[ef;a*gwronfom
toQiful#'EÅukd zl;ajrmf&ef csOf;uyfxkdufyg\
[kqkdukef\

- 1/ a0'usrf;vm yk'f&if;wkdYukd
xkwfEkwfpDpOfjyaomusrf;/
- 2/ "mwf+ypönf;+0dbwfwkdYjzifh a0zefí yk'fwkdY\
NyD;pD;yHkukd jyaomusrf;/
- 3/ rsufjrifavmu taMumif;t&mukdom jyaom
½kyf0g'usrf; pm&fAmuq&m\ ½kyf0g'ponf/

Ã

jrwpfGmbk&m;*kPfukd csD;usL;jcif;

332/ pokdY qkdukefaom f ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf
xkdykPÖm;wkdYtm; ppum;ukd qkd\ -]]tcsif;wkdY
okdYjzpfvQif ig\pum;ukdvnf; em;axmifMuygOD;?
igwkdYonfom xkdtoQifa*gwrukdzl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfxkdufygukef\? xkdtoQifa*gwrum; igwkdYukd
zl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyf xkdufyg? tcsif;wkdY
pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf trdbuf tzbuf
ESpfzufpvHk;wkdYrSaumif;aomZmwf&Sd\? bkd;ab;
ckepfqufwkdifatmif rsKd;½kd;oefYaom trd0rf;&Sd\
ZmwfESifhpyfaompum;jzifh ty,frchH&? tuJY&JUrchH&/
tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh &[ef;a*gwronftrdbuf tzbuf
ESpfzufpvHk;wkdYrS aumif;aom Zmwf&Sd\? bkd;ab;
ckepfqufwkdifatmifrsKd;½kd;oefYaom trd0rf;&Sd\
ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,frchH&? tuJY&JUrchH&?
paMumif;aMumifhvnf; xkdtoQifa*gwronf igwkdYukd
zl;ajrmf&ef rcsOf;uyfxkdufyg? trSeftm;jzifhqkdvQif
igwkdYonfom xkd toQifa*gwruk dzl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfxkdufygukef\

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
rsm;jym;aom aqGrsKd;taygif;ukd
y,fpGefYí&[ef;jyKcJhV\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
ajratmufüvnf; xm;aom ajray:üvnf;xm;aom
rsm;pGmaom a&TaiGukd y,fpGefYí &[ef;jyKcJhV\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf i,f&G,f
ysdKrspfonf jzpfvsuf aumif;pGmrnf;eufaom
qHyif&Sdonf jzpfvsuf yXrt&G,f [laom aumif;aom
t&G,fESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfvsuf vLYabmifrS
&[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&mufcJhV/y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf trd
tzwkdY oabmrwlMuojzifh rsuf&nf&TJpkdikd,kdukefpOf
qHrkwfqdwfukd y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd;t0wfwkdYukd
0wfí vLYabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY0ifa&mufcJhV/y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf tqif;vS\?
½lcsifzG,f &Sd\? MunfndKzG,f &Sd\? jrwfaom
tqif;oP²mefESifh jynfhpHk\? jA[®mESifhwlaom
tqif;&Sd\? jA[®mESifhwlaom ukd,f&Sd\? cHhnm;aom
ukd,fcE¨m&SdV/y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf oDv&Sd\?
jrwfaom oDv&Sd\? aumif;aomoDv &Sd\? aumif;aom
oDvESifh jynfhpHkV/y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
aumif;aom pum;&Sd\? aumif;aom >rufqkd
oH&Sd\? ,Ofaus;aom pum;ESifh jynfhpHk\?
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;aom t"dyÜg,f
odvG,faompum;ESifh jynfhpHkV/y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
rsm;pGmaom olwkdY\ q&mjzpf\? q&mhq&mjzpfV/y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf umr*kPfü
wyfrufjcif; ukefcef;NyD;jzpf\? vQyfay:jcif; uif;V/y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
uHukd ,HkMunfaom 0g'&Sd\?
taMumif;ukd,HkMunfaom 0g'&Sd\? ykPÖm;y&dowf\
aumif;usKd;ukdomvQif a&S;½lV/y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
rif;rsKd;pOfquf rysufaom jrifhjrwaom
trsKd;rS&[ef;jyKcJh\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf rsm;aom
Opöm&Sdaom rsm;aom pnf;pdrf&Sdaom<u,f0aom
trsKd;rS &[ef;cJhJyK\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; wpyfg;aom wkdif;EkdifH
wpyfg;aom Zeyk'fwkdYrS vlwkdYonf
jyóemar;tHhaomigS &[ef;a*gwrXhokdY vmukef\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrukD
axmifaygif;rsm;pGmaom ewfwkdYonf touf
ESif;íhukd;uG,fukef\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwr\ aumif;aom
ausmfapmowif;onf pokdY
ysHUEHSYíxGuf\-]]xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H} rnfawmfrl\?
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifh vnf;]or®morÁK'"}
rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&
PorÜEé} rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aompum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwf aomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom taMumif;
aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxkdufolukd
qHk;rwwfonfh twkrjYyk*³/₄dKvfjzpf
awmfrlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m
yk&do'r®om&xd} rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwkdY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH} rnfawmfrl\?
(opömav;yg;w&m;wkdYukd) odapawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"} rnfawmfrl\?
bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom

taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrl\}}[k
ysHUYEHSYí xGuf\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
oHk;q,fhESpfyg;aom a,musfm;jrwfvu©Pm
wkdYESifhjynfhpHk\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum;
&[ef;a*gwronf]]vmavmh? aumif;aom vmjcif;wnf;}}
[kqkdavh&Sd\? El;nHhaom pum;&Sd\
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufwwf\? &Tifvef;aom
rsufESm&Sd\? ayghyg;aom Elwf&Sd\? a&S;OD;pGm
qkdavh&Sd\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwruk
y&dowfav;yg;wkdYonf t½kdtaojyKukef\
tav;jyKukef\? jrwfEkd;ukef\? ylaZmfukef\
wkyf0yfukef\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwruk
rsm;pGmaom ewfvlwkdYonf tvGefMunfndK ukef\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronf
tMuif&Gmed*Hk;ü aeawmfrljim;tH?
xkd&Gmed*Hk;üvlwkdYukd bDvl;wkdYonf
rn\$Of;qJukef/y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; oHCmESifh
jynfhpHkaom *kdPf;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkaom
*kdPf;q&m vnf;jzpfaom &[ef;a*gwruk t,l0g'
wnfaxmifolwkdYwGif tjrwfqHk;[k qkdtyf\
tcsif;wkdYtaMumif;rlum; &[ef;a*gwr\
ausmfapmjcif;onf
xkdt,l0g'wnfaxmifolorPjAm[®PwkdY\
ausmfapmjcif;uJYokdY xkdxkd pp taMumif;jzifh
jzpfay:onf r[kwf? trSeftm;jzifh qkdvQif twkr&Sd aom
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}
ESifhjynfhpHkjcif;aMumifhomvQif jzpfay:\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrukdr*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;onfom; r,m; y&dowf trwfwkdYESifh wuG toufESif;í ukd;uG,f\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrukdyaoe'Daumovrif;onf om; r,m; y&dowftrwfwkdYESifh wuG toufESif;í ukd;uG,f\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrukdaygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf om; r,m; y&dowftrwfwkdYESifh wuG toufESif;í ukd;uG,f\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrukdr*"wkdif;&Sif aoed,rnfaom AdrÁdom&rif;onft¹/₂kdtaojyK\? tav;jyK\? jrwfEkd;\? ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrukdyaoe'Daumovrif;onf t¹/₂kdtaojyK\? tav;jyK\? jrwfEkd;\? ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwrukdaygu©&omwdykPÖm;onf t¹/₂kdtaojyK\? tav;jyK\? jrwfEkd;\? ylaZmf\? wkyf0yf\y/

tcsif;wkdY pifppfaomfum; &[ef;a*gwronfcgPkrw&GmokdY a&mufvmawmfrlí cgPk rw&GmtrÁv| dum (O,smOf) ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? tcsif;wkdY tMuiforPjAm[®P wkdYonfigwkdY\ &Gme,fokdY vmukef\? xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf {nfhonfrsm; jzpfukef\? {nfhonfwkdYukd igwkdYonf t¹/₂kdtaojyKoifhukef\? tav;jyKoifhukef\? jrwfEkd;oifhukef\? ylaZmfoifhukef\? wkyf0yf oifhukef\? tMuif taMumif;aMumifh &[ef;a*gwronfcgPkrw&GmokdYa&mufvmawmfrlí cgPkrw&Gm trÁv| dum (O,smOf) ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? &[ef;a*gwronf igwkdY\ {nfhonfawmf jzpfay\? {nfhonfawmfukd igwkdYonf t¹/₂kdtaojyKoifhukef\?

tav;jyKoifhukef\? jrwfEkd;oifhukef\? ylaZmfoifhukef\?
wkyf0yfoifhukef\? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
xkdtoQifa*gwrnf igwkdYukd
zl;ajrmf&efrcsOf;uyfxkdufyg? trSeftm;jzifh qkdvQif
igwkdYonfom xkdtoQifa*gwrnk
zl;ajrmf&efcsOf;uyfxkdufygukef\

tcsif;wkdY igonf xkdtoQifa*gwr\ prQavmufaom
*kPfwkdYukdom od\? xkdtoQifa*gwrnfum;
prQavmufaom *kPfwkdYESifhom jynfhpHkonf
r[kwfay? trSeftm;jzifhaomfum;xkdtoQifa*gwrnf
twkdif;rodaom *kPfwkdYESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlygay\}}[k qkd\

333/ pokdY qkdaomf xkdykPÖm;wkdYonf
ul#'EÅykPÖm;tm; pokdY jyefMum;ajymqkdukef\
-]]&[ef;a*gwr*kPfwkdYukd csD;usL;aom toQiful#'EÅ\
pum;twkdif;qkdvQif xkdtoQifa*gwrnf
prS ,lZemwpf&m (a0;uGmaom) t&yfü aeapumrl
o'`gw&m;&SdaomtrsKd;om;onf
&du©mxkyfaqmifíáomfvnf; zl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfoifhonfomwnf;? toQiful#'EÅ okdYjzpfí
tuREkfyfwkdY tm;vHk;yif &[ef;a*gwrnk zl;ajrmf&ef
csOf;uyfygukeftHh}}[kjyefMum; ajymqkdukef\

r[m0dZdwrf;\ ,ZfylaZmfjcif;taMumif;

334/ xkdtecg ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf rsm;pGmaom
ykPÖm;taygif;ESifhtwl trÁv|dum (O,smOf)
jrwpGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)
ajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd
NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü xkdif\

cgPkrw&Gmae ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;
tcsKdUwkdYonfvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;í

wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifukef\? tcsKdUwkdYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)
ajymqkdukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd
NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifukef\?
tcsKdUwkdYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sd&m t&yfokdY
vuftkyfcsDukefvsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifukef\?
tcsKdUwkdYonf trnftEG,fukd ajymMum;vsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifukef\?
tcsKdUwkdYonfwdwfqdwfpGm wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifukef\

335/ wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;vwfaomf
ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; p
pum;ukdavQmuf\
-]]toQifa*gwr]&[ef;a*gwrwnfoHk;yg;aom
pdwfxm;ESifhwpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaom ,Zfukd odawmfrl\}[k tuREkfyf
Mum;zl;yg\? tuREkfyfonfum; oHk;yg;aom
pdwfxm;ESifh wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom
t&Htwm;&Sdonfh jynfhpHkaom ,Zfukd rodyg?
tuREkfyfonf ,ZfBuD; ylaZmf&efvnf; tvkd&Sdyg\
awmif;yefyg\? toQifa*gwrwnfoHk;yg;aom
pdwfxm;ESifh wpfq,fh ajcmufyg;aom
t&Htwm;&Sdonfh jynfhpHkaom ,Zf ukdtuREkfyftm;
a[mawmfrlyg}][k avQmuf\

336/ ykPÖm; okdYjzpfvQif emMum;avmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;avmh?
a[mMum;aytHh[krdefYawmfrl\?]]toQifaumif;ygNyD}}
[k ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\
ykPÖm; a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; r[m0dZdw rnfaomrif;onf
&Sd\? (xkdrif;onf) <u,f0\? rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\
rsm;aom pnf;pdrf&Sd\? rsm; aoma&TaiG&Sd\?

ESpfoufzG,f&m rsm;aom toHk;taqmif&Sd\? rsm;aom
Opömpyg;&Sd\? jynfhaomb@mwkduf usDMu&Sd\

ykPÖm; xkdtcg r[m0dZdwrf;tm; qdwfuG,f&mokdY
uyfí wpfa,mufwnf;aepOf pokdY aompdwftMuHonf
jzpfay:\ -]]igonf jyefYajymaom vLYpnf;pdrfwkdYukd
&vsuf &Sd\? us,fjyefYaom ajrt0ef;ukd tkyfpkd;íae\?
igonf ,ZfBuD;ukd ylaZmf&rl aumif;avpG? ,if;okdY
ylaZmfjCIF;onf MumjrifhpGmaomumvywfvHk; ig\
pD;yGm;csrf;om tvkdYiSg jzpf&m\}}[k tMuHjzpfV

337/ ykPÖm; xkdtcg r[m0dZdwrf;onf
yka&m[dwfykPÖm;ukd ac:í bpum;ukd rdefYqkd\
-]]ykPÖm; ightm; qdwfNidrf&mt&yfokdY uyfí
wpfa,mufwnf;aepOf pokdYaom
pdwftMuHonfjzpfay:cjY\?]igonf jyefYajymaom
vLYpnf;pdrfwkdYukd &vsuf &Sd\? us,fjyefYaom ajr
t0ef;ukdtkyfpkd;í ae\? igonf ,ZfBuD;ukd ylaZmf&rl
aumif;avpG? ,if;okdY ylaZmfjCIF;onfMumjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; ig\
pD;yGm;csrf;om tvkdYiSg jzpf&m\}[k
tMuHjzpfay: cJY/ykPÖm; igonf ,ZfBuD;ukd ylaZmf&ef
tvkd&Sd\? ,if; (,ZfylaZmfjCIF;) onf
MumjrifhpGmaomumvywfvHk; ig\
pD;yGm;csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf&m\? toQifonf ighukd
qHk;r (ñTefMum;) ygavmh}}[k rdefYqkdV

338/ ykPÖm; pokdY rdefYqkdaomf
yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf r[m0dZdwrf;tm; bpum;ukd
avQmufl-]]toQifrif;\ EkdifiHü (ckd;ol) ql;ajimifh&Sd\?
(ckd;ol) ESdyfpufjCIF;&Sd\? &Gmukd
zsufqD;jCIF;wkdYonfvnf; xifukef\? ed*Hk;ukd
zsufqD;jCIF;wkdYonfvnf; xifukef\? NrdKUukd
zsufqD;jCIF;wkdYonfvnf; xifukef\? c&D;oGm;wkdYukd
vk,ufjCIF;wkdYonfvnf; xifukef\toQifrif;onf pokdY
(ckd;ol) ql;ajimifh&Sdaom (ckd;ol)
ESdyfpufjCIF;&Sdaom EkdifiHü tcGef

twkyfukdaumuf,ljim;tH? xkd (okdYaumuf,ljcif;)
aMumifh toQifrif;onf rjyKoifhonfukd jyKonf jzpf&m\
(pt&mü) toQifrif;tm; pokdY tMuHonf jzpfaomfvnf;
jzpf&m\?] igonfpckd;olql;ajimifhukd
owfjzwfjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
aESmifzGJYjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? ('Pfwyí Opöm)
qHk;½IH;apjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
uJY&JU½lwfcscif;jzifhvnf;aumif;? (wkdif;jynfrS)
ESifxkwfjcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; z,f&Sm;tHh}[k
jzpfaomfvnf; jzpf&m\? (okdY&mwGif) penf;
jzifhpckd;olql;ajimifhukd t<uif;rjY z,f&Sm;jcif;
rjzpfEkdifyg? owfjzwf n\$Of;qj cH&onfrS
<uif;usefaomckd;olwkdYonf aemuftcgü rif;\
EkdifiHukd n\$Of;qJukefvwåHU? pifppfrlum; p
(qkdvwåHUAom) tpDt&ifukd pGJrSDí penf;jzifh
omvQif ,if;ckd;ol ql;ajimifhukd t<uif;rjY z,f&Sm;jcif;
jzpfEkdifyg\? okdYjzpfí toQifrif;\ EkdifiHü v,f,mvkyfrl
EGm;arG;rlwkdYukdhtm;xkwfukefaom olwkdYtm;
toQifrif;onf rsKd;&du©mukd
axmufyHhay;urf;ygavmh? toQifrif;\ EkdifiHü
ukefoG,frlukd tm;xkwfukefaom olwkdYtm; toQifrif;onf
t&if;tEDS;ukdaxmufyHhay;urf;ygavmh? toQifrif;\
EkdifiHü rif;rlxrf;tvkyfwkdYukd tm;xkwfukefaom
olwkdYtm; toQifrif;onf vc&du©mukd
pDrHay;ygavmh? (pokdY jyKonf&Sdaomf)
xkdEkdifiHol EkdifiHom;wkdYonfvnf; rdrdwkdY
tvkyftukdifü tm;xkwfaeukefonf jzpfí toQifrif;\
EkdifiHukdrn\$Of;qJukefvwåHU? toQifrif;tm;
rsm;jym;aom (Opömpyg;) tpkonfvnf; jzpfvwåHU?
EkdifiHüNidrf;csrf;jcif;&Sdonf jzpfí (ckd;ol) ql;ajimifh
r&Sdonf jzpfí (ckd;ol) ESdyfpufjcif; r&Sdonf
jzpfíEkdifiHol EkdifiHom;wkdYonfvnf; (tcsif;csif;)
ESpfvkd0rf;ajrmuf ukefvsuf om;orD;wkdYukd

&ifcGifüuapukefvsuf tdrfwkdYukd rydwfukefbJvsuf
aeMu& ouJYokdY jzpfukefvwåHU}}[k avQmufV

ykPÖm; r[m0dZdwrif;onf]]tcsif; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
yka&m[dwfykPÖm;tm; 0efcHNYD;vQif rdrd\EkdifiHü
v,f,mvkyfrl EGm;arG;rlwkdYukd tm;xkwfukefaom
olwkdYtm; rsKd;&du©mukd axmufyHhay;urf;\?
ukefoG,frlukd tm;xkwfukefaom olwkdYtm;
t&if;tEDS;ukd axmufyHh ay;urf;\?
rif;rlxrf;tvkyfwkdYukd tm;xkwfukefaom olwkdYtm;
vc&du©mukd pDrHay;\? (pokdY jyKojzifh)
xkdEkdifiHol EkdifiHom;wkdYonfvnf; rdrdwkdY
tvkyftukdifü tm;xkwfaeukefonfjzpfí rif;\
EkdifiHukdrn\$Of;qJukef? rif;tm; rsm;jym;aom
(Opömpyg;) tpkonfvnf; jzpf\? EkdifiHü
Nidrf;csrf;jcif;&Sdonfjzpfí (ckd;ol) ql;ajimifh r&Sdonf
jzpfí (ckd;ol) ESdyfpufjcif; r&Sdonf jzpfí EkdifiHol
EkdifiHom;wkdYonfvnf; (tcsif;csif;) ESpfvkd
0rf;ajrmufukefvsuf om;orD;wkdYukd &ifcGifü
uapukefvsuftdrfwkdYukd rydwfukefbJvsuf
aeMu&ouJYokdY jzpfavukefV

ykPÖm; xkdtcg r[m0dZdwrif;onf
yka&m[dwfykPÖm;ukd ac:í bpum;ukd rdefYqkd\
-]]tcsif; oif\ tpDt&ifukd pGJí igonf xkdckd;ol
ql;ajimifhukd z,f&Sm;NyD;ygNyD?
ightm;rsm;jym;aom (Opömpyg;) tpkonfvnf; jzpfNyD?
EkdifiHü Nidrf;csrf;jcif;&Sdonf jzpfí (ckd;ol) ql;ajimifh
r&Sdonf jzpfí (ckd;ol) ESdyfpufjcif; r&Sdonf jzpfí
EkdifiHol EkdifiHom;wkdYonfvnf; (tcsif;csif;)
ESpfvkd0rf;ajrmufukefvsuf om;orD;wkdYukd &ifcGifü
uapukefvsuf tdrfwkdYukdrydwfukefbJvsuf
aeMu&ouJYokdY jzpfukef\? ykPÖm; igonf ,ZfBuD;
ylaZmf&ef tvkd&Sd\? ,if; (,ZfylaZmfjcif;) onf
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; ig\

pD;yGm;csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf&m\? toQifonf ighukd
qHk;r (ñTefMum;) ygavmh}}[k rdefYqkdV

av;yg;aom t*FgtaMumif;

339/ okdYjzpfvQif toQifrif;\ EkdifiHü
ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae tMuif t&Hrif;wkdYonf &Sdukef\?
toQifrif;onf xkd (t&Hrif;) wkdYukd pokdY
wkdiffyifawmfrlyg -]]toQifwkdY
igonf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf&ef tvkd&Sd\? ,if; (,ZfylaZmfjcif;)
onf MumjrifhpGmaomumvywfvHk; ig\
pD;yGm;csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf&m\? toQifwkdYonf
ightm; (,ZfylaZmf&ef) oabmwlygukefavmh}}[k
wkdiffyifawmfrlyg/toQifrif;\ EkdifiHü ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae
tMuif trwf rif;rlxrf;wkdYonf &Sdukef\y/toQifrif;\
EkdifiHü ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae tMuif ykPÖm; olaX;wkdYonf
&Sdukef\y/toQifrif;\ EkdifiHü ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae
OpömtptyHk&Sdaom tMuifol<u,fwkdYonf &Sdukef\?

toQifrif;onf xkdol<u,fwkdYukd pokdY
wkdiffyifawmfrlyg -]]tcsif;wkdY
igonf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf&ef tvkd&Sd\? ,if; (,ZfylaZmfjcif;)
onf MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; ig\
pD;yGm;csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf&m\? tcsif;wkdYonf
ightm; (,ZfylaZmf&ef) oabmwlygukefavmh}}[k
wkdiffyifawmfrlyg [lí avQmufV

ykPÖm; r[m0dZdwrf;onf]]tcsif; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
yka&m[dwfykPÖm;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif rdrd\EkdifiHü
ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae tMuif t&Hrif;wkdYonf &Sdukef\? xkd
(t&Hrif;) wkdYukd pokdY wkdiffyifawmfrl\
-]]toQifwkdY igonf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf&ef tvkd&Sd\? ,if;
(,ZfylaZmfjcif;) onf MumjrifhpGmaomumvywfvHk; ig\
pD;yGm;csrf;om tvkdYiSg jzpf&m\? toQifwkdYonf

ightm; (,ZfylaZmf&ef) oabmwlygukefavmh}}[k
wkdiyifawmfrl\

]]toQifrif;onf ,ZfylaZmfawmfrlygavmh? ,ZfylaZmf
&ef oifhaom tcsdefyifjzpfygonf rif;BuD;}}[k
(xkdt&Hrif;wkdYonf) avQmufukef\

rdrd\ EkdifiHü ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae tMuif trwf
rif;rlxrf;wkdYonf &Sdukef\y/

rdrd\ EkdifiHü ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae tMuif
ykPÖm;olaX;wkdYonf &Sdukef\y/

rdrd\ EkdifiHü ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae
OpömtpktyHk&Sdukefaom tMuifol<u,fwkdYonf
&Sdukef\? r[m0dZdwrf;onf xkdol<u,fwkdYukd pokdY
wkdiyifawmfrl\ -]]tcsif;wkdY igonf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf&ef
tvkd&Sd\? ,if; (,ZfylaZmfjcf;) onf
MumjrifhpGmaomumvywfvHk; ig\
pD;yGm;csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf&m\? tcsif;wkdYonf
ightm; (,ZfylaZmf&ef) oabmwlygukefavmh}}[k
wkdiyifawmfrl\

]]toQifrif;onf ,pfylaZmfawmfrlygavmh? ,ZfylaZmf&
ef oifhaom tcsdefyif jzpfygonf? rif;BuD;}}[k
(xkdol<u,fwkdYonf) avQmufukef\

pokdYvQif av;rsKd;aom poabmwI toif;tyif;wkdYonf
xkd,Zf\ t&Htwm;rsm; jzpfukef\

&Spfyg;aom t*FgtaMumif;

340/ r[m0dZdwrf;onf &Spfyg;aom t*FgESifh
jynfhpHk\

(1) trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wkdYrS aumif;aom
Zmwf&Sd\? bkd;ab; ckepfqufwkdif

atmifrsKd;½kd;oefYaom trdOrf;&Sd\?
ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,frcH&? tuJY&JU rcH&/

(2) tqif;vS\? ½lcsifzG,f&Sd\? MunfndKzG,f&Sd\?
jrwfaom tqif; oP²mefESifh jynfhpHk\?
jA[®mESifhwlaom tqif;&Sd\? jA[®mESifhwlaom
ukd,f&Sd\? cHhnm;aom ukd,fcE¨m&SdV

(3) <u,f0\? rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\? rsm;aom
pnf;pdrf&Sd\? rsm;aom a&TaiG&Sd\?
rsm;aomESpfoufzG,f toHk;taqmif&Sd\? rsm;aom
Opömpyg;&Sd\? jynfhaom b@mwkduf usDMu&SdV

(4) Akdvfygtiftm; &Sd\? opöm&Sdaom trdefYukd
½kdaopGm vkdufemaom
t*Fgav;yg;&SdaomppfonfESifh jynfhpHk\?
(ppfonfAdkvfyg) tjcHt&Hjzifh &efolwkdYukd
zdESdyfvTrf;rkd;aeoujYokdY jzpfV

(5) o¨gw&m;&Sd\? ay;urf;pGefYMuJwwf\?
(tjrwfukd ay;wwfaom) tvSL&Sifjzpf\? &[ef;ykPÖm;
txD;usefol c&D;oGm; zkef;awmif;,mpumwkdYtwGuf
rydwfaom wHcg; &Sd\? a&wGif;ozG,fjzpfí
aumif;rlwkdYukd jyKV

(6) txl;xl; tjym;jym; rsm;aom tMum;tjrifESifh
jynfhpHkV

(7) ponfum; ppum;\ teuft"dyÜg,fwnf;? ponfum;
ppum;\ teuft"dyÜg,fwnf;[k xkdxkdpum;\
teuft"dyÜg,fukd odV

(8) ynm&Sd\? vdr®m\? xufjrufaom ÓPf&Sd\?
jzpfNyD; jzpfqj jzpfvwaHU
tusKd;wkdYukdhMuHqjcif;iSg pGrf;EkdifV

r[m0dZdwrf;onf p&Spfyg;aom t*FgwkdYESifh
jynfhpHk\? pokdYvQif &Spfyg;aom pt*FgwkdYonfvnf;
xkd,Zf\omvQif t&Htwm;rsm; jzpfMuukef\?

av;yg;aom t*FgtaMumif;

341/ (xdkYjyif) yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onfvnf;
av;yg;aom t*FgwkdYESifh jynfhpHkV

(1) trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wkdYrS aumif;aom
Zmwf&Sd\? bkd;ab;ckepfquf wkdif
atmifrsKd;½kd;oefYaom trd0rf;&Sd\
ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,frch&? tuJY&JU rch&/

(2) a0'usrf;vm *gxmwkdYukd &Gwfqkdwwf\
a0'usrf;wkdYukd aqmif\? tbd"mef]edC@K} usrf;?
tvuFm]au#Kb} usrf;? o'g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;?
ig;ckajrmuf £wd[mo usrf;ESifhwuGaA'ifoHk;yHkwkdY\
wpfzufurf;okdY a&mufl? y'usrf;ukd wwfl?
Asmu½kPf;usrf;ukd wwfl? avmum,wusrf;?
r[myk&dovu©Pmusrf;wkdYü t<uif;rjY wwfajrmufV

(3) oDv&Sd\? BuD;yGg;aom oDv&Sd\
BuD;yGg;aom oDvESifh jynfhpHkV

(4) ynm&Sd\? vdr®m\? xufjrufaom
ÓPf&Sd\? ,Zfa,mufrukdifaom olwkdYwGif
yXraomfvnf;aumif; 'kwd,aomfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf pav;yg;aom t*FgwkdYESifh
jynfhpHk\? pokdYvQif av;yg;aompt*FgwkdYonfvnf;
xkd,Zf\omvQif t&Htwm;rsm; jzpfMuukefV

oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;

342/ ykPÖm; xkdtecg yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf
r[m0dZdwrf;tm; ,ZfrylaZmfrD a&S;OD;pGm
yifvQifoHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;wkdYukd ñTefMum;\ -

(1) ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf&ef MuHpnfawmifhwaeom
(umvü) toQifrif;tm;]]rsm;pGmaom ig\pnf;pdrftpkonf
ukefcef;vdrfhwum;}}[k wfpfHkwpfckaom
ESvHk;romjcif;onf jzpf&m\? toQifrif;onf xkd
(okdYaom) ESvHk;romjcif;ukd rjzpfapoifhyg/

(2) ,ZfBuD;ylaZmfqj (umvü)
toQifrif;tm;]]rsm;pGmaom ig\ pnf;pdrftpkonf
ukefcef;\wum;}}[k wfpfHkwpfckaom
ESvHk;romjcif;onf jzpf&m\? toQifrif;onf xkd
(okdYaom) ESvHk;romjcif;ukd rjzpfapoifhyg/

(3) ,ZfBuD;ylaZmfNyD;aom (umvü)
toQifrif;tm;]]rsm;pGmaom ig\ pnf;pdrftpkonf
ukefcef;avNyDwum;}}[k wfpfHkwpfckaom
ESvHk;romjcif;onf jzpf&m\? toQifrif;onf xkd
(okdYaom) ESvHk;romjcif;ukd rjzpfapoifhyg/

ykPÖm; poHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;wkdYukd
yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf r[m0dZdwrf;tm; ,Zf
rylaZmfrDa&S;OD;uyifvQif ñTefMum;V

q,fyg;aom tjcif;t&m

343/ ykPÖm; xkdtecg yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf
r[m0dZdwrf;tm; (pqkdvwåHUaom) q,fyg;
aomtjcif;t&mwkdYjzifh tvSLcHwkdYtay:ü
(jzpfwwfaom) ESvHk;romjcif;ukd ,ZfrylaZmfrD
a&S;OD;uyifvQif y,fazsmufl - (1) toQif\ ,ZfyGJokdY
toufukd owfavh&Sdaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
touwofjcif;rSha&SmifMuOfaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;
vmukefvwåHU? xkdolwkdYwGif tMuifolwkdYonf
touwukd owfavh&Sdukef\? xkd (touwofjcif;) aMumifh

xkdolwkdYtm;om (raumif;usKd;jzpfygvwHåY)?
xkdolwkdYwGif tMuif olwkdYonf toufowfjCIF;rS a&Smif
MuOfukef\? xkd olwkdYukd tm¹/₂HkjYKí toQifonf
ay;vSLylaZmfygavmh? toQifonf pGefYMuJygavmh?
toQifonf0rf;ajrmufygavmh? toQifonf rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwfukdom Munfapygavm/

(2) toQif\ ,Zf (yGJ) okdY ckd; ,lavh&Sdaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;? ckd; ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf
aomolwkdYonfvnf;aumif; vmukefVwåHU/y/

(3) umr*kPfwkdYü rSm; ,Gif;pGm usifhavh&Sdaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
umr*kPfwkdYürSm; ,Gif;pGmusifhJcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;/

(4) r[kwfrSefajymavh&Sdaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;? r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfaomolwkdYonfvnf;aumif;/

(5) ukef;pum;ukd ajymavh&Sdaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;? ukef;pum;rS
a&SmifMuOfaomolwkdYonfvnf;aumif;/

(6) ¹/₂kefYMurF;aom pum;ukd ajymavh&Sdaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;? ¹/₂kefYMurF;aom pum;rS
a&SmifMuOfaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;/

(7) Nydefzsif;aom pum;ukd ajymavh&Sdaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;? Nydefzsif;aom
pum;rSa&SmifMuOfaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;/

(8) vkdcSifwyfrufjCIF;]tbdZösm} &Sdaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;? vkdcSifwyfrufjCIF;]tbdZösm}
r&Sdaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;/

(9) ysufpD;apvkdaom pdwf&Sdaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;? ysufpD;apvkdaom
pdwfr&SdaomolwkdYonfvnf;aumif;/

(10) rSm;aom t,l&Sdaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
 rSefaom t,l&Sdaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;
 vmukefvwåHU? xkdolwkdYwGif tMuifolwkdYonf
 rSm;aom t,l&Sdukef\? xkd (rSm;aomt,l) aMumifh
 xkdolwkdYtm;om (raumif;usKd;jzpfygvwåHU)
 xkdolwkdYwGif tMuif olwkdYonfrSefaom t,l&Sdukef\?
 xkdolwkdYukd tm^{1/2}HkjyKí toQifonf ay;vSLylaZmfyg
 avmh? toQifonfpGefYMuJygavmh? toQifonf
 0rf;ajrmufygavmh? toQifonf rdrdoEÅmefü
 pdwfukdomMunfapygavm/

ykPÖm; pokdYvQif yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf
 r[m0dZdwrf;tm; bq,fyg;aom tjcif;t&m
 wkdYjzifhtvSLcHwkdY tay:ü (jzpfwwfaom)
 ESvHk;romjcif;ukd ,ZfrylaZmfrD a&S;OD;uyifvQif
 y,fazsmuf\?

wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom taMumif;

344/ ykPÖm; xkdtcg
 yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmfqj jzpfaom
 r[m0dZdwrf;tm; (pqkdvwåHUAom)
 wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom taMumif;wkdYjzifh
 (tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) aumif;pGm jy\? pdwfukd
 aumif;pGm aqmufwnfap\? aumif;pGm xufoefap\
 aumif;pGm &Tifvef;ap\ - (1) rif;BuD; ,ZfylaZmfqj
 jzpfaom
 toQifrif;tm;]]r[m0dZdwrf;onf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf\? xkd
 (rif;) onf ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae t&Hrif;wkdYukd rwkdifyif?
 xkdokdYjzpfvsuf toQifrif;onf
 pokdYoabm&Sdaom ,ZfBuD;ukd ylaZmfbd\}}[k
 ajymqkdrnfhol wpfpHkwpfa,mufonf
 &Sdaomfvnf;&Sd&m\? (okdYaomf) pokdYvnf;
 toQifrif;tm; ajymqkdolnf w&m; ojzifh (ajymqkdol)

hrjzpfEkdifyg? taMumif;aomfum; toQifrif;onf
ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae t&Hrif;wkdYukd wkdfiyifNyD; jzpfygV

p (taMumif;) aMumifhvnf; p
(,ZfBuD;ylaZmfoifhonf tjzpf) ukd toQifrif;onf
odygavmh? toQifonf ay;vSLylaZmfygavmh? toQifonf
pGefYMuJygavmh? toQifonf0rf;ajrmufygavmh?
toQifonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukdom Munfapygavm/

(2) rif;BuD; ,ZfylaZmfqJjzpfaom toQifrif;tm;
r[m0dZdwrf;onf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf\? xkd (rif;) onf
ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae trwfrif;rlxrf;wkdYukd rwkdifyif/y/

(3) ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae ykPÖm;olaX;wkdYukd/y/

(4) ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae OpömtpktyHk&Sdaom
ol<u,fwkdYukd rwkdifyif? xkdokdYjzpfvsuf
toQifrif;onfpokdYoabm&Sdaom ,ZfBuD;ukd ylaZmfbd\
[k ajymqkdrnfhof wpfpHkwpfa,mufonf
&Sdaomfvnf;&Sd&m\? (okdYaomf) pokdYvnf;
toQifrif;tm; ajymqkdolonf w&m;ojzifh (ajymqkdol)
rjzpfEkdifyg? taMumif;aomfum; toQifrif;onf
ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae OpömtpktyHk&Sdaom
ol<u,fwkdYukd wkdfiyifNyD;jzpfygV

p (taMumif;) aMumifhvnf; p (,ZfBuD;ylaZmfoifhonf
tjzpf) ukd toQifrif;onf odyg avmh? toQifonf
ay;vSLylaZmfygavmh? toQifonf pGefYMuJygavmh?
toQifonf 0rf;ajrmufygavmh? toQifonf rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwfukdom Munfapygavm/

(5) ,ZfBuD;ylaZmfqJjzpfaom
toQifrif;tm;]]r[m0dZdwrf;onf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf\? xkd
(rif;) onf trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wkdYrS aumif;aom
Zmwf r&Sd? bkd;ab;ckepfqufwkdifatmif
rsKd;½kd;oefYaom trd0rf;vnf; r&Sd?
ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,fcH&\? tuJY&JUcH&\?
xkdokdYjzpfvsuf toQifrif;onf

pokdYoabm&Sdaom ,ZfBuD;ukd ylaZmfbd\}}
[kajymqkd rnfhol wpfpHkw pfa,mufonf &Sdaomfvnf;
&Sd&m\? (okdYaomf) pokdYvnf;
toQifrif;tm;ajymqkdolonf w&m;ojzifh (ajymqkdol)
rjzpfyg? taMumif;aomfum; toQifrif;onf trdbuftzbuf
ESpfzufpvHk;wk dYrS aumif;aom Zmwf&Sdyg\
bk d;ab; ckepfqufwkdifatmif
rsKd;½kd;oefYaomtrd0rf;vnf; &Sdyg\
ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifh ty,f rcH&y g? tuJY&JU
rcH&y g/

p (taMumif;) aMumifhvnf; p
(,ZfBuD;ylaZmfoifhonfh tjzpf) ukd toQifrif;onf odyg
avmh? toQifonf ay;vSLylaZmfygavmh? toQifonf
pGefYMuJygavmh? toQifonf 0rf;ajrmufygavmh?
toQifonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukdom Munfapygavm/

(6) ,ZfBuD;ylaZmfqJjzpf aom
toQifrif;tm;]]r[m0dZdw rif;onf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf\
(rif;) onf tqif;rvS? ½lcsifzG,f r&Sd? MunfndKzG,f
r&Sd? aumif;jrwfaom tqif; oP²mefESifhrjynfh pHk?
jA[®mESifhwlaom tqif; r&Sd? jA[®mESifhwlaom
ukd,fr&Sd? rcHhnm; ao;odrfaomukd,fcE¨m &Sd\y/

(7) r<u,f0? rsm;aom Opöm r&Sd? rsm;aom
pnf;pdrf r&Sd? rsm;aom a&TaiG r&Sd?
rsm;aomESpfoufzG,f toHk;taqmif r&Sd? rsm;aom
Opömpyg; r&Sd? jynfhaom b@mwkduf usDMur&Sd/y/

(8) Akdvfygtiftm; r&Sd? opöm&Sdaom trdefYukd
½kdaopGm vkdufemaom
t*Fgav;y g;&SdaomppfonfESifhvnf; rjynfh pHk?
(ppfonfAdkvfyg) tjcHt&Hjzifh &efolwk dYukd
zdESdyfvTrf;rkd;ae ouJYokdYvnf;rjzpf/y/

(9) o¨gw&m;vnf; r&Sd? ray;urf; rpGefYMuJwwf?
(tjrwfukd ay;wwfaom) tvSL &Sif vnf;r[kwf? &[ef;
ykPÖm; txD;usefol c&D;oGm;

zkef;awmif;,mpumwkdYtwGuf
rydwfaomwHcg;&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf? a&wGif;ozG,fjzpfí
aumif;rlwkdYukd jyKonf vnf; r[kwf/y/ (10) txl;xl;
tjym;jym; rsm;aom tMum;tjrifESifhvnf; rjynfhpHk/y/

(11) ponfum; ppum;\ teuft"dyÜg,fwnf;? ponfum;
ppum;\ teuft"dyÜg,fwnf;[k xkdxkdpum;\
teuft"dyÜg,fukdvnf; rod/y/

(12) ynmr&Sd? rvdr®m? xufjrufaom ÓPfr&Sd?
jzpfNyD; jzpfqj jzpfvwåHU
tusKd;wkdYukdMuHqjcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif?
xkdokdYjzpfvsuf toQifrif;onf pokdY
oabm&Sdaom ,ZfBuD;ukdylaZmfbdl[k ajymqkdrnfhol
wpfpHkwpfa,mufonf&Sdaomfvnf; &Sd&m\
(okdYaomf) pokdYvnf;toQifrif;tm; ajymqkdol onf
w&m;ojzifh ajymqkdol rjzpfyg? taMumif;aomfum;
toQifrif;onf ynm&Sd\? vdr®m\? xufjrufaom ÓPf&Sd\
jzpfNyD; jzpfqj jzpfvwåHUtusKd;wkdYukd
MuHqjcif;iSg pGrf;EkdifygV

p (taMumif;) aMumifhvnf; p
(,ZfBuD;ylaZmfoifhonfh tjzpf) ukd toQifrif;onf
odygavmh? toQifonf ay;vSLylaZmfygavmh? toQifonf
pGefYMuJygavmh? toQifonf Orf;ajrmufygavmh?
toQifonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukdom Munfapygavm/

(13) ,ZfBuD;ylaZmfqjjzpf faom
toQifrif;tm;]]r[m0dZdwrf;onf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf\
xkdrif;\yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf trdbuf tzbuf
ESpfzufpvHk;wkdYrS aumif;aom Zmwfr&Sd?
bkd;ab;ckepfqufwkdifatmif rsKd;½kd;oefYaom
trd0rf;vnf; r&Sd? ZmwfESifh pyfaompum;jzifh
ty,fcH&\? tuJY&JUcH&\? xkdokdY jzpfvsuf toQifrif;onf
pokdY oabm&Sdaom ,ZfBuD;ukd ylaZmfbdl}}[k
ajymqkdrnfhol wpfpHkwpfa,mufonf &Sdaomfvnf;
&Sd&m\? (okdYaomf) pokdYvnf; toQifrif;tm;

ajymqkdolnf w&m;ojzifh (ajymqkdol) rjzpfyg?
taMumif;aomfum;toQifrif;\ yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf
trdbuf tzbuf ESpfzufpvHk;wkdYrS aumif;aom
Zmwf&Sdyg\? bkd;ab;ckepfqufwkdifatmif
rsKd;½kd;oefYaom trd0rf;vnf; &Sdyg\
ZmwfESifhpyfaom pum;jzifhty,frch&yg?
tujY&Jurch&yg/

p (taMumif;) aMumifhvnf; p
(,ZfBuD;ylaZmfoifhonfh tjzpf) ukd toQifrif;onf
odygavmh? toQifonf ay;vSLylaZmfygavmh? toQifonf
pGefYMuJygavmh? toQifonf 0rf;ajrmufygavmh?
toQifonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukdom Munfapygavm/

(14) ,ZfBuD;ylaZmfqJjzpfaom
toQifrif;tm;]]r[m0dZdwrf;onf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf\
xkdrif;\yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf a0'usrf;vm
*gxmwkdYukd r&Gwfqkdwwf? a0'usrf; wkdYukd
raqmif? tbd"mef]edC@K} usrf;? tvuFm]au#Kb}
usrf;? o'´g]tu©&yÜab'} usrf;? ig;ckajrmuf
£wd[mousrf;ESifhwuG aA'ifoHk;yHkwkdY\
wpfzufurf;okdY ra&muf? y'usrf;ukdrwwf?
Asmu½kPf;usrf;ukd rwwf? avmum,wusrf;? r[myk&do
vu©Pmusrf;wkdYü t<uif;rjYrwwfajrmuf/y/

(15) xkd (rif;)\ yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf oDvvnf;
r&Sd? wkd;yGg;NyD;aom oDvvnf; r&Sd?
wkd;yGg;NyD;aom oDvESifhvnf; rjynfhpHk/y/

(16) xkd (rif;)\ yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf ynmvnf;
r&Sd? rvdr®m? xufjrufaom
ÓPfvnf;r&Sd? ,Zfa,mufrukdifaom olwkdYwGif
yXraomfvnf;aumif;? 'kwd,aomfvnf;aumif;rjzpf?
xkdokdYjzpfvsuf toQifrif;onf
pokdYoabm&Sdaom ,ZfBuD;ukd ylaZmfbd\}}[k
ajymqkdrnfhol wpfpHkwpfa,mufonf &Sdaomfvnf;
&Sd&m\? (okdYaomf) pokdYvnf;

toQifrif;tm;ajymqkdolonf w&m;ojzifh (ajymqkdol)
rjzpfyg/ taMumif;aomfum; toQifrif;\
yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf ynm&Sd\? vdr®m\?
xufjrufaom ÓPf&SdV ,Zfa,mufrukdifaom
olwkdYwGifhyXraomfvnf;aumif; 'kwd,aomfvnf;aumif;
jzpfygV

þ (taMumif;) aMumifhvnf; þ
(,ZfBuD;ylaZmfoifhonfh tjzpf) ukd toQifrif;onf
odygavmh? toQifonf ay;vSLylaZmfygavmh? toQifonf
pGefYMuJygavmh? toQifonf Orf;ajrmufygavmh?
toQifonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukdom Munfapygavm/

ykPÖm; (pokdYvQif)
yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmfqjjzpfao
r[m0dZdwrf;tm;þwpcf,fhajcmufyg;aom
taMumif;wkdYjzifh (tusKd;pD;yGm;ukd) aumif;pGm
jy\? pdwfukd aumif;pGmaqmufrwnfap\? aumif;pGm
xufoefap\? aumif;pGm &Tifvef;apV

345/ ykPÖm; xkdtvSL (,Zf) yGJürlum;
EGm;wkdYukd rowf&ukef? qdwfESifh
okd;wkdYukdvnf;rowf&ukef? Muuf 0ufwkdYukdvnf;
rowf&ukef? trsKd;rsKd;aom owå0gwkdYukdvnf;
rowf&ukef? ,ZfwkdiftvkdYiSg opfyifwkdYukdvnf;
rckwfjzwf&ukef? ,Zftcif;vkdYiSg oref;jrufwkdYukdvnf;¹
r&dwf&ukef? xkd (r[m0dZdwrf;)\ uReftaptyg;
trlvkyfwkdYonfvnf; wkwfjzifh
Ncdrf;ajcmufaomaMumifhab;jzifh
Ncdrf;ajcmufaomaMumifh rsuf&nf&TJpkd ikdukefvsuf
trlwkdYukd jyKvkyfMuonf r[kwfukef? pifppfaomfum;
tvkd&SdolwkdYom jyKvkyfMu&ukef\?
tvkdr&SdolwkdYonf rjyKvkyfMu&ukef? tvkd&Sdaom
trlukdom jyKvkyf Mu&ukef\? tvkdr&Sdaom trlukd
rjyKvkyfMu&ukef? xkdtvSL (,Zf) yGJonf axmywf qD

qDOD; EkdY"rf; ysm; wifvJjzifh² omvQif
NyD;qHk;jcif;okdYa&mufV

346/ ykPÖm; xkdtcg ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae
t&Hrif;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae
trwfrif;rlxrf;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae
ykPÖm;olaX;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae
OpömtpktyHk&Sdaom ol<u,fwkdYonfvnf;aumif;
rsm;pGmaom Opömukd ,lvsuf
r[m0dZdwrf;okdYcsOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]rif;jrwf
rif;jrwfukdom &nf&G,fí prsm;pGmaom Opömukd
aqmifcJYyg\? rif;jrwfonf xkd (Opöm) ukd
cH,lawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufukefV

tcsif;wkdY tvkdr&SdNyD? w&m;aom
tcGeftwkfwjzifh pkaqmif;xm;aom pighOpömonfvnf;
rsm;vS\? xkd (oifwkdY\Opöm) onfvnf; oifwkdY\
(Opömyif) jzpfygap? p (ighOpöm) rSvnf;
xyfí,lukefOD;avmh[k rdefYV

pokdY r[m0dZdwrf;u jiif;y,fvkdufonf&Sdaomf
xkdolwkdYonf wpfckaom ae&mokdY
zJoGm;MuNyD;vQif]]pOpömwkdYukd
rdrdwkdYtdrfokdY wpfzefjyefí ,laqmifonf&Sdaomf
igwkdYtm;ravsmufywf?
r[m0dZdwrf;onf ,ZfBuD;ylaZmf\? ,ckigwkdYonf
xkdrif;okdY twkvkdufí,ZfylaZmfukeftHh}}[k tnDtñGwf
MuHpnfqHk;jzwfukefV

347/ ykPÖm; xkdtcg ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae
t&Hrif;wkdYonf tvSL (,Zf) 0if;\³
ta&SUrsufESmütvSLyGJwkdYukd jzpfapukef\?
ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae trwf rif;rlxrf;wkdYonf tvSL (,Zf) 0if;\
awmifrsufESmü tvSLyGJwkdYukd jzpfapukef\?
ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae ykPÖm;olaX;wkdYonf tvSL (,Zf) 0if;\
taemufrsufESmü tvSLyGJwkdYukd jzpfapukef\?
ed*Hk;Zeyk'fae OpömtpktyHk&Sdaom

ol<u,fwkdYonftvSL (,Zf) 0if;\ ajrmufrsufESmü
tvSLyGJwkdYukd jzpfapukef\

ykPÖm; xkdtvSL (,Zf) yGJwkdYüvnf; EGm;wkdYukd
rowf&ukef? qdwfESifhokd;wkdYukdvnf; rowf &ukef?
Muuf 0ufwkdYukdvnf; rowf&ukef? trsKd;rsKd;aom
owå0gwkdYukdvnf; rowf&ukef? ,ZfwkdiftvkdYiSg
opfyifwkdYukdvnf; rckwfjzwf&ukef? ,Zftcif;vkdYiSg
oref;jrufwkdYukdvnf; r&dwf&ukef? xkd olwkdY\ uRef
tapytg; trlvkyfwkdYonfvnf; wkwfjzifh
Ncdrf;ajcmufaomaMumifh
ab;jzifhNcdrf;ajcmufaomaMumifh rsuf&nf&Tjpkd
ikdukefvsuf trlwkdYukd jyKvkyfMu&onf r[kwfukef?
pifppfhaomfum; tvkd&SdolwkdYom jyKvkyfMu&ukef\
tvkdr&SdolwkdYonf rjyKvkyfMu&ukef?
tvkd&Sdaomtrlukdom jyKvkyfMu&ukef\
tvkdr&Sdaom trlukd rjyKvkyfMu&ukef? xkdtvSL (,Zf)
yGJwkdYonfvnf; axmywf qD qDOD; EkdY"rf; ysm;
wifv\ jzifhomvQif NyD;qHk;jcif;okdY a&mufukef\

p okdYvQif av;rsKd;aom oabmwl
toif;tyif;wkdYvnf;aumif;? r[m0dZdwrf;ü jynfhpHk
aom&Spfyg;aom t*FgwkdYvnf;aumif;?
yka&m[dwfykPÖm;ü jynfhpHkaom av;yg;aom
t*FgwkdYvnf;aumif;? oHk;yg;aom
pdwfxm;wkdYvnf;aumif; ykPÖm; p
(tvHk;pHkyg0ifaom ,Zf) ukd
oHk;yg;aompdwfxm;ESifh wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom
t&Htwm;&Sdaom ,Zf\jynfhpHkjcif;[kqkdtyf\ [lí
(a[mMum; awmfrl\)/

348/ pokdY a[mMum;awmfrlaomf
xkdykPÖm;wkdYonf jyif;jyus,favmifaom toHjzifh
yJYwifxyfrQ (pokdY) ajymqkdMuukef\ -]]aMomf
tHhzG,faumif;aom ,ZfyGJygaywum;? aMomf

tHhzG,faumif;onfh jynfhpHkaom ,ZfyGJygaywum;}}[k
ajymqkdMuukef\

ul#'EÅykPÖm;onfum; qdwfqdwfomvQif xkdifae\
xkdtcg xkdykPÖm;wkdYonf
ul#'EÅykPÖm;ukd]]toQiful#'EÅonf &[ef;a*gwr\
aumif;aom pum;ukd aumif;aom
pum;taejzifhtb,faMumifh aumif;csD;rac:oenf;}}[k
qkdMuukef\

toQifwkdY igonf &[ef;a*gwr\
aumif;aom pum;taejzifhaumif;cs D;rac:onf r[kwfyg?
tMuifolonf &[ef;a*gwr\
aumif;aom pum;ukd
aumif;aom pum;taejzifh aumif;cs D;rac:jim;tH? xkdol\
OD;acgif;aomfvnf; jywfusav&m\? toQifwkdY
pifppfaomfum; igonf pokdY pOf;pm;aeYG\ -
&[ef;a*gwrnf]]pokdY igMum;zl;\}} [líomfvnf;aumif;
]]pokdY jzpfxkduf\}} [líomfvnf;aumif;
rqkdrlí]]xkdtcgü pokdY jzpfzl;\? pokdYaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhjzpfzl;\}} [líomvQif qkdacs\
tcsif;wkdY xkdYaMumifh igonf pokdY
awG;xifrd\]]&[ef;a*gwrnf xkdpOfctcgü ,Zf\
t&Sifjzpfaom r[m0dZdwrf;aomfvnf;aumif;? xkd,Zfukd
ylaZmf&mü ñTefMum;aom yka&m[dwfykPÖm;
aumfvnf;aumif; rcRwfjzpfwef&m\lí igxifrd\}}[k
(jyefajymNyD;vQif) -

toQifa*gwrnf pokdYaom,Zfukd
ylaZmfíomfvnf;aumif;? ylaZmf&mü
ñTefMum;íomfvnf;aumif; cE¨mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrSaemufü ewfjynfokdY uyfa&mufcJYonfukd
trSwf&ygoavm[k (jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ar;avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; pokdYaom ,Zfukd ylaZmfíomfvnf;aumif;
ylaZmf&mü ñTefMum;íomfvnf;aumif;⁴
cE¨mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrSaemufü ewfjynfokdY
uyfa&mufcJYonfukd ig trSwf&yg\? xkdpOfctcgü igonf

xkd,Zfukd ylaZmf&mü ñTefMum;aom
yka&m[dwfykPÖm; jzpfc]YayV

- 1/ e'AÇm vk,ðok A&d[dow¬m,[laom ygVdrlukd ,lí
jyefonf? A&d[do=,ZfylaZmf&mü oref;jrufjzifh
jyK&aomtcif; (ouú#tbd"mef)/
- 2/ xrif;ESifh a&maESmpm;&ef om;ig;ryg[k
qkdvkdonf/
- 3/ ,n0g#ó [laom ygVdrlukd,lí
jyefonf/ ,n0g#=ylaZmf&ef pnf;½kd;jzifh
ykdif;jcm;xm;aomae&m (ouú#tbd"mef) h
- 4/ þü ,ZdwGm 0g ,maZwGm 0g[k
ygVd&Sdonfhtwkdif; ylaZmfí aomfvnf;aumif;
ylaZmf&mü ñTefMum;í aomfvnf;aumif;[k
jyefqkdxm;onf/ okdYaomf ygVdwGif]],maZwGm}}
[komvnf;aumif; jrefrmjyefwGif]]ylaZmf&mü
ñTefMum;í}}[kom vnf;aumif; &Sdoifhonf/

Ä

tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom rsKd;½kd;pOfquf,ZftvSL

349/ toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aompdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh jynfhpHkaom
þ,Zfxuf omíenf;aom udpövnf;&Sdaom omíenf;aom
tm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom omí rsm;aom
tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom omírsm;aom
tmedoifvnf;&Sdaom ,Zfonf &Sdygao;oavm/

ykPÖm; oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaomþ,Zfxuf omíenf;aom udpövnf;&Sdaom
omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom omírsm;aom

tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom omírm;aom
tmedoifvnf;&Sdaom ,Zfonf &Sdao;V

toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaomp,Zfxuf omíenf;aom udpövnf;&Sdaom
omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaomomírm;aom
tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom omírm;aom tmedoifvnf;&Sdaom
xkd,Zfonf tb,fygenf;/

ykPÖm; oDv&Sdaom &[ef;wkdYtm; &nfñTef;í
tjrJwrf;vSLaeaom rsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) wkdYonf
&Sdukef\? ykPÖm; þ (,ZftvSL) onf
oHk;yg;aompdwfxm;ESifh wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom
t&Htwm;&Sdonfh jynfhpHkaom ,if;,Zfxuf omíenf;aom
udpövnf; &Sd\? omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\?
omí rsm;aom tusKd;vnf; &Sd\? omírm;aom
tmedoifvnf;&SdV

toQifa*gwr tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom
xkdrsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) onf oHk;yg;aom
pdwfxm;ESifh wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom
t&Htwm;&Sdonfh jynfhpHkaom ,if;,Zfxuf tMuif
taMumif;taxmuftyHhaMumifh omíenf;aom udpövnf;
&Sd\? omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\? omí
rsm;aom tusKd;vnf; &Sd\? omírm;aom tmedoifvnf;
&Sd\? (xkd) taMumif;um;tb,fygenf;? (xkd)
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;/

ykPÖm; þokdY oabm&Sdaom (oHk;yg;aom
pdwfxm;ESifh wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom
t&Htwm;&Sdonfh jynfhpHkaom) ,ZfyGJokdY
&[EÅmwkdYonfvnf;aumif;? &[EÅmjzpf&ef usifhaeaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif; rcsOf;uyfukef? xkd (okdY
rcsOf;uyfjcif;) onf tb,faMumifhenf;qkdaomf hhh
ykPÖm;,if;,Zf (yGJ) ü wkwfjzifh
ykwfcwfjcif;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;? vnfukd

qGJukdifjCIF;wkdYonfvnf;aumif; xifukef\? xkdYaMumifh
pokdY

oabm&Sdaom ,ZfyGJokdY&[EÅmwkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
&[EÅmjzpf&ef usifhaeaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;
rcsOf;uyfukef/

ykPÖm; oDv&Sdaom &[ef;wkdYukd &nfñTef;í
tjrJwrf; vSLaeaom rsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL)
wkdYonf &Sdukef\? ykPÖm; pokdYaom oabm&Sdaom
,Zf (yGJ) okdY &[EÅmwkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
&[EÅmjzpf&ef usifhaeaom olwkdYonfvnf;aumif;
csOf;uyfukef\? xkd (okdYcsOf;uyfjCIF;) onf
tb,faMumifhenf;qkdaomf ykPÖm; p,Zf (tvSL) ü
wkWfjzifh ykwfcwfcjCIF;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;? vnfukd
qGJukdifjCIF;wkdYonfvnf;aumif; rxifukef?
xkdYaMumifh pokdYoabm&Sdaom,Zf (tvSL) okdY
&[EÅmwkdYonfvnf;aumif;? &[EÅmjzpf&ef usifhaeaom
olwkdYonfvnf;aumif; csOf;uyfukef\? ykPÖm; tjrJwrf;
tvSLjzpfaom xkd rsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) onf
oHk;yg;aompdwfxm;ESifh wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom
t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaom ,if;,ZfxuftMuiftaMumif;
taxmuftyHhaMumifh omíenf;aom udpövnf;&Sd\
omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\
omírm;aom tusKd;vnf; &Sd\
omírm;aom tmedoifvnf; &Sd\
ykPÖm; (xkd) taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? (xkd)
taxmuftyHhum;ponfyifwnf;/

350/ toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&SdonfhjynfhpHkaom
p,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom
prsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;
omíenf;aom udpövnf;&Sdaom? omíenf;aom
tm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom? omírm;aom tusKd;vnf;
&Sdaom? omírm;aom tmedoifvnf;&Sdaom
tjcm;,Zfonf &Sdygao;oavm/

ykpÖm; oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaomp,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom
prsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL)
xufvnf;aumif;omíenf;aom udpövnf;&Sdaom?
omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom? omí
rsm;aomtuskd;vnf; &Sdaom? omí rsm;aom
tmedoifvnf;&Sdaom tjcm; ,Zfonf &Sdao;V

toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaomp,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom
prsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif; omí
enf;aom udpövnf;&Sdaom? omíenf;aom
tm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom? omírm;aom
tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom? omírm;aom tmedoifvnf;&Sdaom
xkd,Zfonf tb,fygenf;/

ykpÖm; tMuifolonf t&yfav;rsufESmü &Sdaom
oHCmukd &nfñTef;í ausmif;aqmuf\? ykpÖm; (xkdol\)
p,Zf (ausmif;tvSL) onf oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aomt&Htwm;&Sdonfh jynfhpHkaom
p,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom
prsKd;½kd;pOfquf,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;
omíenf;aom udpövnf; &Sd\? omíenf;aom
tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\? omírm;aom tusKd;vnf; &Sd\?
omírm;aom tmedoifvnf; &Sd\

351/ toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&SdonfhjynfhpHkaom
p,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom
prsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;?
pausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif; omíenf;aom
udpövnf;&Sdaom? omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf;
&Sdaom? omí rsm;aom tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom?

omírsm;aomtmedoifvnf; &Sdaom tjcm;,Zfonf
&Sdygao;oavm/

ykPÖm; oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhphHkaomp,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf; tvSL jzpfaom
p rsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;?
pausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif; omíenf;aom
udpövnf;&Sdaom? omíenf;aomtm;xkwf&rlvnf;
&Sdaom? omí rsm;aom tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom?
omírsm;aom tmedoifvnf;&Sdaom tjcm; ,Zfonf
&Sdygao;V

toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhphHkaomp,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSL jzpfaom
prsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;?
pausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif; omíenf;aom
udpövnf;&Sdaom? omíenf;aomtm;xkwf&rlvnf;
&Sdaom? omí rsm;aom tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom?
omírsm;aom tmedoifvnf; &Sdaom xkd,Zfonf
tb,fygenf;/

ykPÖm; tMuif olonf ,HkMunfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí]bk&m;ukd ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf\?
w&m;ukd ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf\? oHCmukd
ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf\}? ykPÖm; (xkdol\) p,Zf
(ukd;uG,f&m[k qnf;uyfrl) onf oHk;yg;aom
pdwfxm;ESifh wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aomt&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhphHkaom p,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom
prsKd;½kd; pOfquf,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;?
pausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif; omíenf;aom
udpövnf;&Sd\? omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\? omí
rsm;aom tusKd;vnf; &Sd\? omírsm;aom tmedoifvnf;
&SdV

352/ toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&SdonfhjynfhpHkaom
p,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSL jzpfaom
prsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;?
pausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif;? pukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfrlwkdYxufvnf;aumif; omíenf;aom
udpövnf;&Sdaom? omíenf;aom
tm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom? omírsm;aom
tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom? omí rsm;aom
tmedoifvnf;&Sdaom tjcm;,Zfonf &Sdygao;oavm/

ykPÖm; oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaomp,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSL jzpfaom
prsKd;½kd;pOfquf,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;?
pausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif;?
pukd;uG,f&m[líqnf;uyfrlwkdYxufvnf;aumif; omí
enf;aom udpövnf; &Sdaom?
omíenf;aomtm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom? omírsm;aom
tusKd; vnf; &Sdaom?
omírsm;aomtmedoifvnf;&Sdaom tjcm;,Zfonf &Sdao;V

toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaomp,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom p
rsKd;½kd;pOfquf,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;
pausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif;?
pukd;uG,f&m[líqnf;uyfrlwkdYxufvnf;aumif; omí
enf;aom udpövnf; &Sdaom?
omíenf;aomtm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom? omírsm;aom
tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom? omí rsm;aomtmedoifvnf;&Sdaom
xkd,Zfonf tb,fygenf;/

ykPÖm; tMuifolonf ,HkMunfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
toufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfaMumif;jzpfaom
odu©myk'fukdvnf;aumif;? ray;onfukd ,ljcf;rS

a&SmifMuOfaMumif;jzpfaom
odu©myk'fukdvnf;aumif;? umr*kPfwkdYü
rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfaMumif;jzpfaom
odu©myk'fukdvnf;aumif;? rrSefajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfaMumif;jzpfaom
odu©myk'fukdvnf;aumif;? rl;,pfarhavsmhapwwf aom
ao&nfao&ufrS
a&SmifMuOfaMumif;jzpfaomodu©myk'fukdvnf;aumif;
aqmufwnf\? ykPÖm; (xkdol\) þ,Zf (odu©myk'f) onf
oHk;yg;aompdwfxm;ESifh wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom
t&Htwm; &Sdonfh jynfhpHkaom þ,Zfxufvnf;aumif;?
tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom þrsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL)
xufvnf;aumif;? þausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif;? þ
ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfrlwkdY xufvnf;aumif;
omíenf;aom udpövnf; &Sd\? omíenf;aom
tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\? omí rsm;aomtuskd;vnf; &Sd\?
omí rsm;aom tmedoifvnf; &Sd\

353/ toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&SdonfhjynfhpHkaom
þ,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSL jzpfaom
þrsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) hxufvnf;aumif;?
þausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif;? þukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfrlwkdYxufvnf;aumif;? þodu©myk'fwkdY
xufvnf;aumif; omíenf;aom udpövnf;&Sdaom?
omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom? omí rsm;aom
tuskd;vnf;&Sdaom? omí rsm;aom tmedoifvnf;
&Sdaom tjcm;,Zfonf &Sdygao;oavm/

ykPÖm; oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaomþ,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSL jzpfaom þ
rsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;? þausmif;
tvSLxufvnf;aumif; þukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfrlwkdYxufvnf;aumif;?
þodu©myk'fwkdYxufvnf;aumif; omíenf;aom udpövnf;

&Sdaom? omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sdaom?
omírsm;aom tusKd; vnf;&Sdaom? omírsm;aom
tmedoifvnf;&Sdaom tjcm;,Zfonf &Sdao;V

toQifa*gwr oHk;yg;aom pdwfxm;ESifh
wpfq,fhajcmufyg;aom t&Htwm;&Sdonfh
jynfhpHkaomp,Zfxufvnf;aumif;? tjrJwrf;tvSLjzpfaom þ
rsKd;½kd;pOfquf ,Zf (tvSL) xufvnf;aumif;?
pausmif;tvSLxufvnf;aumif;? þukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfrlwkdYxufvnf;aumif;?
podu©myk'fwkdYxufvnf;aumif; omíenf;aom
udpövnf;&Sdaom? omíenf;aom
tm;xkwf&rlvnf;&Sdaom? omí rsm;aom
tusKd;vnf;&Sdaom? omírsm;aom tmedoifvnf;
&Sdaomxkd,Zfonf tb,fygenf;/

ykPÖm; ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf þavmuü
yGifhawmfrl\«omrnzvokwfüuJYokdY enf;wl csJUtyf\»/

ykPÖm; þokdYvQif &[ef;onf oDvESifh
jynfhpHkay\y/ yXrpsmefokdY a&mufí ae\y/ ykPÖm;?
þ,Zf (yXrpsmef) onf a&S;,ZfwkdYxuf omíenf;aom
udpövnf; &Sd\? omíenf;aomtm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\?
omírsm;aom tusKd;vnf; &Sd\? omírsm;aom
tmedoifvnf; &SdV

/y/ 'kwd,psmefokdY/ wwd,psmefokdY/
pwkw¬psmefokdY a&mufí ae\? ykPÖm; þ,Zf
(pwkw¬psmef) onfvnf; a&S;,ZfwkdYxuf omíenf;aom
udpövnf; &Sd\? omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\?
omírsm;aom tusKd;vnf; &Sd\? omírsm;aom
tmedoifvnf; &SdV

/y/ ÓPftjriftvkdYiSg pdwfukd a&S;½lykdYaqmif\?
a&S;½lñGwfap\? ykPÖm; þ,Zf (0dyóemÓPf tjrif)
onfvnf; a&S;,ZfwkdYxuf omíenf;aom udpövnf; &Sd\?

omí enf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\? omí rsm;aom
tusKd;vnf; &Sd\? omí rsm;aom tmedoifvnf;&Sd\

/y/ (ightm;) þ (r*fudpö) tvkdYiSg wpfyg;aom
jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD[k od\? ykPÖm; þ,Zf
(tmo0u©,ÓPf) onfvnf; a&S;,ZfwkdYxuf omíenf;aom
udpövnf; &Sd\? omíenf;aom tm;xkwf&rlvnf; &Sd\
omírm;aom tusKd;vnf; &Sd\? omírm;aom
tmedoifvnf;&Sd\

ykPÖm; þjynfhpHkaom ,Zf (tmo0u©,ÓPf) xuf
omívGefuJonfvnf; jzpfaom omírGefjrwfonfvnf; jzpfaom
tjcm;wpfyg;aom jynfhpHkaom ,Zfonf
r&SdawmhNyD[k a[mawmfrl\

ul#'EÅykPÖm; Oygoumtjzpf avQmufxm;jcif;

354/ þokdY a[mawmfrlaomf ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&mtm; þpum;ukd avQmufl -]]toQifa*gwr
w&m;awmfonf tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\
toQifa*gwr w&m;awmfonftvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\
toQifa*gwr arSmufxm;onfukd
vSefbdouJYokdYvnf;aumif;zHk;vTrf;xm;onfukd
zGifhvSpfbdouJYokdYvnf;aumif;? rsufpdvnfaomvltm;
vrf;rSef ukdajymMum;bdouJYokdYvnf;aumif;]
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom olwkdYonf tqif;wkdYukd
jrifMuvdrfhrnf}[k trkdufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifukd
aqmifjybdouJYokdYvnf;aumif;? toQifa*gwrptwlomvQif
toQifa*gwronf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
w&m;awmfukd jyawmfrlygay\? (toQifa*gwr)
xkdtuREkfyfonf toQifa*gwrukdukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;
uyfyg\? w&m;awmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\
oHCmawmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f &m[líqnf;uyfyg\
toQifa*gwronf tuREkfyfukd ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;

ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygomum[k
rSwfawmfrlyg/toQifa*gwr xkdtuREkfyfonf
(,ZfylaZmf&ef) tvkdYiSg ,ZfwkdifokdY
ykdYaqmifxm;aomEGm;vm;ckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;au
mif;? EGm;xD;i,f ckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
EGm;ri,f ckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
qdwfckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif;? okd;
ckepf&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif; vTwfyg\?
(xkdowå0gwkdYtm;) toufcsrf;omcGifhukd ay;yg\?
(xkdowå0gwkdYonf) pdrf;pkdaom jrufwkdYukdvnf;
pm;Muygap? at;jraom a&wkdYukdvnf;
aomufMuygap? xkd (owå0g) wkdYtm; at;jr
aomavonfvnf; wkdufcwfygap}}[k avQmufV

aomwmywådzkdvfukd rsufarSmufjyKjcif;

355/ xkdtcg ul#'EÅykPÖm;tm; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
tpOftwkdif;aom w&m;pum;ukd a[mawmfrl\? ponfum;
tb,fenf; -'geESifhpyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif;?
oDvESifhpyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif;?
ewfjynfESifhpyfaom pum;ukdvnf;aumif;?
umr*kPfwkdY\
tjypfukdvnf;aumif;? ,kwfnHhjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;?
npfnL;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? (umr*kPfwkdYrS)
xGufajrmufjcif;ü tusKd;ukdvnf;aumif; jyawmfrlV

jrwpGmbk&m;onf ul#'EÅykPÖm;ü
oifhavsmfaompdwf El;nHhaompdwf tydwftyif]
eD0&P} rSuif;aompdwf
wuf<uaompdwf ,HkMunfaompdwf&Sdonfukd
odawmfrlaomtcg jrwpGmbk&m;wkdY\ukd,fwkdif
xkwfazmf odjrifNyD;aom]omrkuúHodu}
w&m;a'oemawmfukd
a[mMum;awmfrlvufqif;&J]'ku©} ukdvnf;aumif;?

qif;&JjzpfaMumif;] ork',} ukdvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JcsKyf&m]eda&m"} ukdvnf;aumif;?
qif;&JcsKyf&mokdY a&mufaMumif; tusifh vrf;pOf]
r^{*3/4}} ukdvnf;aumif; jyoawmf rIV

rnf;npfjcf;uif;aom jzLpifaom t0wfonf qkd;&nfukd
aumif;pGm cH,louJYokdY ul#'EÅykPÖm;tm;
xkdae&müyifvQif]]jzpfjcf;oabm&Sdaom
w&m;tvHk;pHkonf csKyfjcf; oabm&Sd\}}
[kudavomjrLtnpftaMu;rS uif;aom w&m;rsufpd]
aomwmywådr*fÓPf} onf jzpfay:V

356/ xkdtcg ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf w&m;ukd
jrifNyD;onfjzpfí w&m;okdY a&mufNyD;onfjzpfí
w&m;ukd odNyD;onf jzpfí w&m;okdY ouf0ifNyD;onf
jzpfí ,HkrSm;jcif;ukd ul;ajrmufNyD;onf jzpfíokdYavm
okdYavm (awG;awmjcf;) uif;NyD;onfjzpfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ omoemü
&J&ifhjcf;okdYa&mufNyD;onfjzpfí olwpfyg;ukd
tm;xm;í ,Hkonfr[kwfb] ukd,fwkdiyif
odjrirNyD;onfjzpfíjrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwronf
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl eufjzeftzkdY tuREkfyf\
qGrf;ukdhvufcHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwfaejcf;jzifh vufcHawmfrIV

357/ xkdtcg ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
vufcHawmfrljcf;ukd odí
ae&mrSxumjrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf
t^{1/2}kdtaojyKNyD;vQif zJcGgoGm;avV

xkdtcg ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf
xkdnOfhvGefajrmufNyD;aemuf rdrd\tvSL (,Zf) 0if;ü
rGefjrwaomcjzG,f abmZOfukd
pDrHapNyD;vQif]]toQifa*gwr tcsdefwefygNyD? qGrf;
jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[kjrwpfGmbk&m; tm; tcsdef
(wefaMumif;) ukd avQmufapV

358/ xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
(ouFef;ukd) jyif0wfawmfrlí oydwfouFef; ukd,lvsuf
ul#'EÅykPÖm;\ tvSL (,Zf) 0if;okdY
csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif jyifxm;aom
ae&mü&[ef;oHCmESifh twl xkdifaeawmfrlV

xkdtcg ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmukd
rGefjrwaom cJzG,fabmZOfjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwkdifatmif wm;jrpfonfh wkdifatmif
rdrdukD,fwkdif vkYfauR;V

jrwpGmbk&m; qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrSvufukD
z,fNyD;aomtcg ul#'EÅykPÖm;onf edrfhaomxkdifp&m
wpfckukD ,lí wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifV

wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom ul#'EÅykPÖm;tm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGm;ukD) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukD)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoefapí&Tifvef;ap NyD;vQif ae&mrS xum
zJcGg<uoGm;awmfrlavownf;/

ig;ckajrmufaom ul#'EÅokwf NyD;V

6 - r[mvdokwf

ykPÖm;wref0w→K

359/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJY&ygonf -
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynfteD;
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaomausmif;BuD;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV

xkdpOfctgü rsm;pGmaom aumovwkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdYESifh r*"wkdif;om;

ykPÖm;wrefwkdYonf jyKzG,fudpöwpfckjzifh
a0omvDjynfüwnf;ckdaeukef\

xkdaumovwkdif;om; ykPÖm;wrefwkdYESifh
r*"wkdif;om; ykPÖm;wrefwkdYonfY (pokdY)
Mum;odavukef\ -]]tcsif;wkdY omuD0if rif;rsKd;rS
&[ef;jyKaom omuD0ifrif;om;
&[ef;a*gwronfa0omvDjynfteD; r[m0kefawm
jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xkdtoQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom
ausmfapmowif;onf (pokdY) ysHUEHSYí xGuf\ -

] xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H}
rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifh
vnf;]or®morÁK'"} rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&
PorÜEé} rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aom pum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd
odawmfrlaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l}
rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxkdufolukd qHk;rwwfonfh twkrJY
yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd}
rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwkdY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow→m a'0rEkómeH}
rnfawmfrl\? (opöma;yg;w&m;wkdYukd)
odapawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"}
rnfawmfrl\? bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrl\}[k
ysHUEHSYí xGuf\ xkd jrwpGmbk&m;onf ewfESifh
wuGaom rm&fewfESifh wuGaom jA[®mESifh
wuGaom pavmuukdvnf;aumif;? orP
jAm[®PwkdYESifh wuGaom rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifh

wuGaomowå0gtaygif;ukdvnf;aumif; xl;aomÓPfjzifh
ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;awmfrl\?
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif;
tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifh jynfhpHkaom
o'´gESifh jynfhpHkaom w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\?
tvHk;pHk jynfhpHk aompifMu,faom jrwwfaom tusifhukd
jyawmfrl\? xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom &[EÅm (yk*¾dKvf)
wkdYukdzl;ajrmf&jcif;onf aumif;onfomwnf;}}[k
Mum;odavukef\

360/ xkdtcg aumovwkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdyESifh r*"wkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdyonfr[m0kefawm
jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;okdY
uyfa&mufukef\

xdkpOftcgü toQifem*dwonf jrwwfpGmbk&m;tm;
vkyfauR;jyKpkvsuf &Sd\? xkdtcg xkdaumovwkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdyESifh r*"wkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdyonf toQifem*dwXHokdyCsOf;uyfí
toQifem*dwtm; ppum;ukd avQmufukef\
-]]toQifem*dw xkdtoQifa*gwronf ,cktcg tb,frSm
aeawmfrlygoenf;? tuREkfyfwkdyonfxkdtoQifa*gwrukdy
zl;ajrmf&ef tvkd&Sdygukef\}}[k avQmufukef\

tcsif;wkdy jrwwfpGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef
tcgr[kwf? jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf (y&dowfrS zJí)
udef;atmif;aeawmfrl\[k rdefY\

xkdtcg xkdaumovwkdif;om; ykPÖm;wrefwkdyESifh
r*"wkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdyonf]]xkdtoQifa*gwrukdy
zl;ajrmfNyD;rSom igwkdy oGm;ukeftHh}}[k
(MuHvsuf) xkdt&yfyif wpfckaomae&mü
xkdifaeMuukef\

Mo|'""vdpä0Drif;0w→K

361/ Mo|'""rnfaom vdpä0D (rif;) onfvnf;
rsm;pGmaom vdpä0Dy&dowfESifhtwl r[m0kef
awmjymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;BuD;ü
toQifem*dwXHokdY csOf;uyfí toQifem*dwukd
&Sdckd;vsufwpfckaom ae&mü &yfNyD;aomf
toQifem*dwtm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -]]toQifem*dw
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom?
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif
rSefpGmodawmfrlaom xkd jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,cktcg
tb,frSm aeawmfrlygoenf;?
tuREkfyfwkdYonfylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom?
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaomxkdjrwpfGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef
tvkd&Sdygukef\}}[k avQmuf\

r[mvd¹ jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef tcgr[kwf?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (y&dowfrS zjí)
udef;atmif;aeawmfrl\k rdefY\? Mo|'""rnfaom vdpä0D
(rif;) onfvnf;]]ylaZmftxl;ukdcHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;ukdzl;ajrmfNyD;rS
om igoGm;tHh}}[k (MuHvsuf) xkdt&yfüyif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifae\

362/ xkdtcg oD[omraPonf toQifem*dwXHokdY
csOf;uyfí toQifem*dwukd &Sdckd;vsufwpfckaom
ae&mü &yfNyD;aomf toQifem*dwtm; ppum;ukd
avQmuf\ -]]toQifuóy² rsm;pGmaom
paumovwkdif;om; ykPÖm;wrefwkdYESifh
r*"wkdif;om;ykPÖm;wrefwkdYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
zl;ajrmf&ef pt&yfokdY uyfa&mufvmMuygukef\?
Mo|'""rnfaom vdpä0D (rif;) onfvnf; rsm;pGmaom
vdpä0Dy&dowfESifhtwl jrwpfGmbk&m;ukdzl;ajrmf&ef
pt&yfokdY uyfa&mufvmmyg\? toQifuóy awmif;yefyg\?

pvltaygif;onfjrwfpGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmfcGifh&ygap}}
[k avQmuf\

]]oD[okdYjzpfvQif oifonfyif jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
avQmufMum;acsavmh}}/

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k oD[omraPonf
toQifem*dwtm; 0efcHNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;xHokdY
csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom
ae&mü &yfNyD;aomf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd
avQmuf\ -

]]rsm;pGmaom paumovwkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdYESifh r*"wkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdYonfjrwfpGmbk&m;ukd zl;ajrmf&ef
pt&yfokdY uyfa&mufvmMuygukef\? Mo|'""rnfaom
vdpä0D (rif;) onfvnf; rsm;pGmaom
vdpä0Dy&dowfESifhtwl jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd
zl;ajrmf&ef pt&yfokdY uyfa&mufvmyg\? toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? pvltaygif;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd
zl;ajrmfcGifh&ygap toQifbk&m;}}[k avQmuf\

]]oD[okdYjzpfvQif ausmif;&dyfü
ae&mcif;avmh}}/

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k oD[omraPonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHNyD;vQif ausmif;
&dyfüae&mcif;\

363/ xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ausmif;rS
xGufawmfrlí ausmif;&dyfwGif jyifxm;tyfaomae&mü
xkdifaeawmfrl\? xkdtcg xkdaumovwkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdYESifh r*"wkdif;om;
ykPÖm;wrefwkdYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHokdY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf) ajymqkdukef\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd NyD;qkH;apí
wpfckaom ae&müxkdifukef\? Mo|'""rnfaom vdpä0D

(rif;) onfvnf; rsm;pGmaom vdpä0Dy&dowfESifh twl
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;í wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifV

364/ wpfckaom ae&müxkdifNyD;aomf Mo|'""rnfaom
vdpä0D (rif;) onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;ppum;ukd
avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; ,cifh ,cif aeYwkdYü vdpä0D (rif;) om;
okeu©wåonf tuREkfyfxHokdY csOf;uyfí tuREkfyftm;
ppum;ukd ajymygV]r[mvd igonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
trSDjyKí aecJJYonfrSm rMumjrifhvSyg? tp tqkH;
okH;ESpfomjzpfyg\? (xkdumvtwGif;ü) igonf
cspfzG,faom oabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&\? okdYaomfvnf; toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukdum; rMum;&yg}[k ajymygVtoQifbk&m;
vdpä0D (rif;) om; okeu©wåonf cspfzG,faom
oabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom
ewfavmurS toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd
xif&Sm;&Sdvsufyif rMum;avoavmh? okdYr[kwf
xif&Sm;r&Sdí rMum;avoavm} }[k avQmufV

1/ r[mvd[laom trnfonf Bo|'"" i,femrnf&if; jzpfV
2/ uóy[laom trnfonf t&Sifem*dw\ tEG,frS vmaom
trnfjzpfV

Ã

wpfzkdYwnf;twGuf yGg;rsm;tyfaom orm"d

365/ r[mvd vdpä0D (rif;) om; okeu©wåonf
cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukd xif&Sm;&Sdvsufyif rMum;av? xif&Sm;r&Sdí
rMum;avonfum; r[kwf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; vdpä0D (rif;) om; okeu©wåonf
cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukd xif&Sm;&Sdvsufyif rMum;av? xif&Sm; r&Sdí
rMum;avonfum; r[kwf [l&mü taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum;tb,fygenf;/

366/ r[mvd p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf
ta&SUt&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&ef wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd yGg;rsm;\? toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukd Mum;&ef wpfzkdYtwGufum; ryGg;rsm;? xkd
(&[ef;) onf ta&SUt&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,f jzpfukefaom ewfavmurS
tqif;]½lyg½kH} wkdYukd jrif&ef
wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd
yGg;rsm;í toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd Mum;&ef
wpfzkdYtwGufum; ryGg;rsm;onf&Sdaomf ta&SUt&yfü
cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukdom jrif&\? toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukdum;
rMum;&acs/

xkd (jrifomjrifí rMum;jcif;) onf tb,faMumifhenf;
qkdaomf r[mvd&[ef;onf ta&SU
t&yfücspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&ef wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd yGg;rsm;í toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukd Mum;&ef wpfzkdYtwGufum;
ryGg;rsm;aomaMumifhyif jzpfacsV

367/ r[mvd wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
awmift&yfü/y/ taemuft&yfü/y/ txuf atmuf zDvmt&yfü
cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f

wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&ef wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd yGg;rsm;\? toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukd Mum;&ef wpfzkdYtwGufum; ryGg;rsm;? xkd
(&[ef;) onf txufatmuf zDvmt&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS
tqif;]½lyg½kH} wkdYukd jrif&ef
wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd
yGg;rsm;í toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd Mum;&ef
wpfzkdYtwGufum; ryGg;rsm;onf&Sdaomf txuf atmuf
zDvmt&yfücspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfouf om,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukdom jrif\? toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd
rMum;&acs/

xkd (jrirfomjrifí rMum;jcif;) onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?
r[mvd &[ef;onf txuf atmufzDvmt&yfü
cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&ef wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd yGg;rsm;í toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukd Mum;&ef wpfzkdYtwGufum;
ryGg;rsm;aomaMumifhyif jzpfacsV

368/ r[mvd p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf
ta&SUt&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukd Mum;&ef wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd yGg;rsm;\? tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&ef wpfzkdYtwGufum;wnfMunfrl]orm"d}
ukd ryGg;rsm;? xkd (&[ef;) onf ta&SUt&yfü
cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukd Mum;&ef wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd yGg;rsm;í tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&ef

wpfzkdYtwGufum;ryGg;rsm;onf&Sdaomf ta&SUt&yfü
cspfzG,f oabm&Sdí ESpfouf om,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS toH]o'´g¹/₂kH}
wkdYukdom Mum;&\? tqif;]¹/₂lyg¹/₂kH} wkdYukd
rjrif&acs/

xkd (Mum;omMum;í rjrifjcif;) onf tb,faMumifhenf;?
r[mvd &[ef;onf ta&SUt&yfücspfzG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS
toH]o'´g¹/₂kH} wkdYukdMum;&ef
wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd
yGg;rsm;í tqif;]¹/₂lyg¹/₂kH} wkdYukd
jrif&efwpfzkdYtwGufum; ryGg;rsm;aomaMumifhyif
jzpfacs\

369/ r[mvd wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
awmift&yfü/y/ taemuft&yfü/y/ ajrmuft&yfü/y/ txuf
atmuf zDvmt&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS
to H]o'´g¹/₂kH} wkdYukd Mum;&ef
wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif wnfMunfrl]orm"d}
ukdyGg;rsm;\tqif;]¹/₂lyg¹/₂kH} wkdYukd jrif&ef
wpfzkdYtwGufum; ryGg;rsm;? xkd (&[ef;) onf
txufatmufzDvmt&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS
toH]o'´g¹/₂kH} wkdYukd Mum;&ef
wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd
yGg;rsm;í tqif;]¹/₂lyg¹/₂kH} wkdYukd jrif&ef
wpfzkdYtwGufum; ryGg;rsm;onf&Sdaomf xkd (&[ef;) onf
txufatmufzDvmt&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS
toH]o'´g¹/₂kH} wkdYukdom Mum;\? tqif;]¹/₂lyg¹/₂kH}
wkdYukd rjrif&acs/

xkd (Mum;om Mum;í rjrifjcif;) onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? r[mvd &[ef;onf txuf

atmufzDvmt&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom
ewfavmurStoH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd Mum;&ef
wpfzkdYwnf;twGufomvQif wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd
yGg;rsm;ítqif;]½lyg½kH} wkdYukd jrif&ef
wpfzkdYtwGufum; ryGg;rsm;aomaMumifhyif jzpfacsV

370/ r[mvd p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf
ta&Sut&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&efvnf;aumif;? toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd
Mum;&efvnf;aumif; ESpfzkdYpvkH;twGuf
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd yGg;rsm;\? xkd&[ef;onf
cspfzG,foabm &Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurStqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&efvnf;aumif;? toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd
Mum;&efvnf;aumif; ESpfzkdYpvkH;twGuf
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd yGg;rsm;onf&Sdaomf
ta&Sut&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS tqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukdvnf; jrif&\? toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukdvnf;
Mum;&V

xkd (jrifjcif; Mum;jcif;) onf tb,faMumifhenf;? r[mvd
&[ef;onf ta&Sut&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS
tqif;]½lyg½kH} wkdYukd jrif&efvnf;aumif;?
toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd Mum;&efvnf;aumif;
ESpfzkdYpvkH;twGuf wnfMunfrl]orm"d}
ukdyGg;rsm;aomaMumifhyif jzpfacsV

371/ r[mvd wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
awmift&yfü/y/ taemuft&yfü/y/ ajrmuft&yfü/y/ txuf
atmuf zDvmt&yfü cspfzG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS
tqif;]½lyg½kH} wkdYukd jrif&efvnf;aumif;?

toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd Mum;&efvnf;aumif;
ESpfzkdYpvkH;twGuf wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd
yGg;rsm;\? xkd (&[ef;) onf txuf atmuf
zDvmt&yfücspzfG,foabm &Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurStqif;]½lyg½kH}
wkdYukd jrif&efvnf;aumif;? toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd
Mum;&efvnf;aumif; ESpfzkdYpvkH;twGuf
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd yGg;rsm;onf&Sdaomf txuf
atmuf zDvmt&yfücspzfG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,f jzpfukefaom
ewfavmurStqif;]½lyg½kH} wkdYukdvnf; jrif&\?
toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd vnf; Mum;&V

xkd (jrijfjicif; Mum;jcif;) onf tb,faMumifhenf;? r[mvd
&[ef;onf txuf atmuf zDvmt&yfü cspzfG,foabm&Sdí
ESpfoufom,mzG,f wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS
tqif;]½lyg½kH} wkdYukd jrif&efvnf;aumif;?
toH]o'´g½kH} wkdYukd Mum;&efvnf;aumif;
ESpfzkdYpvkH;twGufwnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd
yGg;rsm;aomaMumifhyif jzpfacsonf/

r[mvd vdpä0D (rif;) om; okeu©wåonf
cspzfG,foabm&Sdí ESpfoufom,mzG,f
wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom ewfavmurS toH]o'´g½kH}
wkdYukd xif&Sm;&Sdvsufyif rMum;av?
xif&Sm;r&SdírMum;avonfum; r[kwf [l&mü
taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum;
ponfyifwnf;/

372/ toQifbk&m; xkd yGg;rsm;tyfaom
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} w&m;wkdYukd
rsufarSmufjyKvkdaomaMumifh &[ef;wkdYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHü jrwfaomtusifhukd
usifhygukefoavm/

r[mvd xkdyGg;rsm;tyfaom wnfMunfrl]orm"d}
w&m;wkdYukd

rsufarSmufjyKvkdaomaMumifh&[ef;wkdYonf igYxHü
jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhMuonf r[kwfukef? r[mvd
(orm"dw&m;xuf) omí vGefuJJonfvnf; jzpfukefaom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf; jzpfukefaom
tjcm;wpfyg;aomw&m;wkdYonf &Sdukefao;\? ,if;
(w&m;) wkdYukd
rsufarSmufjyKvkdaomaMumifhomvQif &[ef;wkdYonf
igYxHü jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhukef\

t&d,zkdvfav;yg;

373/ toQifbk&m; &[ef;wkdYonf (orm"dw&m;xuf)
omí vGefuJJonfvnf; jzpfaoom omírGefjrwfonfvnf;
jzpfaoom tMuifw&m;wkdYukd
rsufarSmufjyKvkdaomaMumifh jrwfpGmbk&m;
xHüjrwfaom tusifhukd usifhukef\? xkdw&m;wkdYum;
tb,fygenf;/

r[mvd p (omoemawmfü) &[ef;onf okH;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzGUJY} wkdY\
t<uif;rJJhukefjcf;aMumifh tyg,fokdY
usjcf;oabmr&Sdaom udef;aojrJJaom¹
txufr*fokH;yg;vQifvm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpf\?
r[mvd p (aomwmyeftjzpf) onfvnf; (orm"dw&m;xuf)
omí vGefuJJonfvnf;jzpfaoom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaoom w&m;aywnf;? ,if; (w&m;)
ukdrsufarSmufjyKvkdaomaMumifh &[ef;wkdYonf
ighxHü jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhukef\

r[mvd wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf okH;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzGUJY} wkdY\
t<uif;rJJhukefjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
wyfrufjcf;]&m*}? jypfrSm;jcf;]a'go}?
awGa0jcf;]arm[] wkdY\
acgif;yg;jcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif; pvlYjynfokdY

wpfBudrfom v m í qif;&J\ tqkH;ukdjyKaom ou'g*grf
jzpf\? r[mvd b (ou'g*grftjzpf) onfvnf; (orm"dw&m;xuf)
omí vGefuJJonf vnf;jzpfaom omí
rGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom w&m;aywnf;? ,if; (w&m;) ukd
rsufarSmuf jyKvkdaomaMumifh &[ef;wkdYonf ighxHü
jrwaom tusifhukdusifhukef\

r[mvd wpfzefxdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf atmuf (umrbkH)
ü (y#doaE"aejcf;) tzkdY&Sdukef aomig;yg;aom
oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGUJY} wkdY\ t<uif;rJjh
ukefjcf;aMumifh (jA[®mhbkHü) Oyygwfy#doaE"aeí
xkd (bkH) üomvQif y&dedAÁmefjyKaom xkdbkHrS
jyefvnfjcf; oabmr&Sdaom tem*grf jzpf\? r[mvd b
(tem*grftjzpf) onfvnf; (orm"dw&m;xuf) omí
vGefuJJonfvnf;jzpfaomomí rGefjrwfonfvnf; jzpfaom
w&m;aywnf;? ,if; (w&m;) ukd
rsufarSmufjyKvkdaomaMumifh&[ef;wkdYonf ighxHü
jrwaom tusifhukd usifhukef\

r[mvd wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf tmo0wkdY\
ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmo0uif;aomvGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzkdvf} pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzkdvf} ynmukd
rsufarSmufb0üyif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdif
rsufarSmufjyKí a&mufvsuf (&[EÅmjzpfí) ae\? r[mvd b
(&[EÅmtjzpf) onfvnf; (orm"dw&m;xuf)
omívGefuJJonfvnf;jzpfaom omírGefjrwfonfvnf; jzpfaom
w&m;aywnf;? ,if; (w&m;) ukd
rsufarSmufjyKvkdaomaMumifh &[ef;wkdYonfighxHü
jrwaom tusifhukd usifhukef\

r[mvd &[ef;wkdYonf (orm"dw&m;xuf) omí
vGefuJJonfvnf; jzpfaom omírGefjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom
tMuifw&m;wkdYukd rsufarSmufjyKvkdaomaMumifh
ighxHü jrwaomtusifh ukd usifhukef\
xkdw&m;wkdYonf ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

1/ ok*wdüom udef;aojrJJaom/ wpfenf; qif;&JJ\
tqkH;okdYa&muf&ef udef;aojrJJaom/

Ä

t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r*f

374/ toQifbk&m; xkdw&m;wkdYukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef vrf;onf &Sdygoavmh?
tusifhonf&Sdygoavm/

r[mvd xkdw&m;wkdYukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef vrf;onf
&Sd\? tusifhonf &Sd\

375/ toQifbk&m; xkdw&m;wkdYukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef vrf;[lonf tb,fygenf;? tusifh [lonf
tb,fygenf;/

r[mvd jzLpifaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom p
r*f;yifvQifwnf;? ponfum; tb,fenf; -

rSefpGm odjrifjcif;]or®m'd|d}? rSefpGm
MuHjcif;]or®mouFyÜ}? rSefpGm
ajymqkdjcif;]or®m0gpm}?
rSefpGmjyKvkyfjcif;]or®mur®EÅ}? rSefpGm
toufarG;jcif;]or®mtmZD0}? rSefpGm
tm;xkwfjcif;]or®m0g,mr}? rSefpGm
atmufarhjcif;]or®mowd}? rSefpGm
wnfMunfjcif;]or®morm"d}? ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

r[mvd xkdw&m;wkdYukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
vrf;um; p (r*f) yifwnf;? tusifhum; p (r*f) yifwnf;/

&[ef;ESpfyg;0w¬K

376/ r[mvd tcgwpfyg;ü igonf aumorÁDjynfteD;
aCmodwm¹/₂kHausmif;ü ae\? xkdtcgrk@d,
(y&dAkdZf) ESifh 'g¹/₂kywådu\ wynfh Zmvd,
(y&dAkdZf) [laom &[ef;ESpfOD;wkdYonf
ighxHokdYhcsOf;uyfukefí igESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
(Elwfquf) ajymqkdukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd NyD;qkH;apí wpfckaom ae&mü
&yfMuNyD;aomf xkd (y&dAkdZf)
&[ef;ESpfOD;wkdYonfightm; þ (jyóem) ukd
ar;avQmufukef\ -

]]ighoQifa*gwr tokdYenf;? xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç
xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,favmh? okdYr[kwf toufonf
wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;avm}}[k ar;avQmufukef\

377/ ighoQifwkdY okdYjzpfvQif emukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvkH;oGif;ukefavm ?
a[maytHh[kigqkdaomf xkd (y&dAkdZf)
&[ef;ESpfOD;wkdYon f]]ighoQif aumif;ygNyD}}[k
ightm; 0efcHukef\

igonf þ (w&m;) ukd a[mMum;c]Jhay\ -

ighoQifwkdY ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom?
(tvkJ;pkHaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif
rSefpGmodawmfrlaom/y/ jrwpGmbk&m;onf þavmuü
yGifhawmfrl\y/«omrnzvokwfü uJJhokdY enf;wl
csJJYtyf\»

ighoQifwkdY &[ef;onf þokdY oDvESifh jynfhpkHV/y/
yXrpsmefokdY a&mufí ae\ ighoQifwkdYtMuif&[ef;onf
þokdY od\? þokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[lí aomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonfwjcm;}}
[lí aomfvnf;aumif; þ (pum;) ukd qkd&ef
oifhavsmfygrnfavm[k ar;aomf
(xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYonf) ighoQif tMuif&[ef;onf þokdY
od\? þokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif

toufç xkd (touf) onfyifukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;þ (pum;) ukd qkd&ef oifhavsmfyg\[k
ajzukefV

ighoQifwkdY igonf xkdyXrpsmefukd þokdY od\
þokdY jrif\? xkdokdY odjrifvsufvnf;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif
toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonfwjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; igonfum; rqkd/

/y/ 'kwd,psmefokdY/ wwd,psmefokdY/
pwkw¬psmefokdY a&mufí ae\? ighoQifwkdY
tMuif&[ef;onf þokdY od\? þokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;)
tm;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; þ (pum;) ukd qkd&ef
oifhavsmfygrnfavm[k ar;aomf
(xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYonf) ighoQif tMuif&[ef;onf þokdY
od\? þokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;)
tm;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyiftoufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonfwjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; þ (pum;) ukd qkd&ef oihfavsmfyg\
[k ajzukefV

ighoQifwkdY igonf xkd (pwkw¬psmef) ukd þokdY
od\? þokdY jrif\? xkdokdY odjrifvsufvnf;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonfwjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; igonfum; rqkd/

/y/ 0dyóemÓPftjriftvkdYiSg pdwfukd
a&S;½lykdYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? ighoQifwkdY
tMuif&[ef;onf þokdY od\? þokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;)
tm;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; þ (pum;) ukd qkd&ef

oifhavsmfygrnfavm[k ar;aomf
(xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYonf) ighoQif tMuif&[ef;onf pokdY
od\? pokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyiftoufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}} [líaomfvnf;aumif;
]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf hwjcm;}} [líaomfvnf;aumif;
p (pum;) ukd qkd&ef oifhavsmfyg\k ajzukefV

ighoQifwkdY igonf xkd (0dyóemÓPftjrif) ukd pokdY
od\? pokdY jrif\? xkdokdY odjrifvsufvnf;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; igonfum; rqkd/

/y/ pr*fudpötvkdYiSg wpyfg;aom jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\? ighoQifwkdY tMuif
&[ef;onfpokdY od\? pokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd
(ukd,f) onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyifukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;? ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;p (pum;) ukd qkd&ef
oifhavsmfygrnfavm[k ar;aomf
(xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYonf) ighoQiftMuif&[ef;onf pokdY
od\? pokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif
toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonfwjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; p (pum;) ukd qkd&ef
roifhavsmfyg[k ajzukefV

ighoQifwkdY igonf xkd (tmo0u©,ÓPf) ukd pokdY
od\? pokdY jrif\? xkdokdY odjrifvsufvnf;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; igonfum; rqkd[k a[mc]JhayV

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf p (w&m;awmf) ukd
a[mawmfrl\? Mo|'rnfaom vdpä0D (rif;)
onfjrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfukd
ESpfvkdonfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lavownf;/

ajcmufckajrmufaom r[mvdokwf NyD;V

7-Zmvd,okwf

&[ef;ESpfyg;0w¬K

378/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumorÁDjynfteD;
aCmodwm¹/₂kHausmif;ü (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrlV

xkdtcg rk@d, (y&dAkdZf) ESifh 'g¹/₂kywådu\wynfh
Zmvd, (y&dAkdZf) [laom
&[ef;ESpfOD;wkdYonfjrwpfGmbk&m;xHokdY
csOf;uyfukefí jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf) ajymqkdukef\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd NyD;qkH;apí
wpfckaom ae&mü &yfMuNyD;aomf xkd (y&dAkdZf)
&[ef;ESpfOD;wkdYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; p (pum;)
ukd avQmufukef\ -

]]ighoQifa*gwr tokdYenf;? xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç
xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,favmh? okdYr[kwf toufonf
wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;avm}}[k avQmufukefV

379/ ighoQifwkdY okdYjzpfvQif emukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvkH;oGif;ukefavm ? a[maytH/

xkd (y&dAkdZf) &[ef;ESpfOD;wkdYonf]]ighoQif
aumif;ygNyD}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; 0efcHukefV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf p (w&m;) ukd a[mMum;awmfrlV

ighoQifwkdY ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvkH;pkHaom w&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif
rSefpGmodawmfrlaom/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pavmuü
yGifhawmfrlV«omrnzvokwfü uJJhokdY enf;wl csJJYtyf\»

ighoQifwkdY &[ef;onf pokdY oDvESifh jynfhpkHV/y/
yXrpsmefokdY a&mufí ae\ ighoQifwkdYtMuif&[ef;onf
pokdY od\? pokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líáomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
h[lí aomfvnf;aumif; p (pum;) ukd qkd&ef
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/

ighoQif (a*gwr) tMuif&[ef;onf pokdY od\? pokdY
jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç xkd
(touf) onfyif ukd,f}} [líáomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf
wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}} [líáomfvnf;aumif; p (pum;)
ukd qkd&ef oifhavsmfygV

ighoQifwkdY igonf xkd (yXrpsmef) ukd pokdY od\
pokdY jrif\? xkdokdY odjrifvsufvnf;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif
toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líáomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonfwjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líáomfvnf;aumif; igonfum; rqkd/

/y/ 'kwd,psmefokdY/ wwd,psmefokdY/
pwkw¬psmefokdY a&mufí ae\? ighoQifwkdY
tMuif&[ef;onf pokdY od\? pokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]
xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líáomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líáomfvnf;aumif; p (pum;) ukd qkd&ef
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/

ighoQif (a*gwr) tMuif&[ef;onf pokdY od\? pokdY
jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç xkd
(touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líáomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonfwjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líáomfvnf;aumif; p (pum;) ukd qkd&ef oifhavsmfygV

ighoQifwkdY igonf xkd (pwkw¬psmef) ukd pokdY
od\? pokdY jrif\? xkdokdYodjrifvsufvnf;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}}

[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonfwjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; igonfum; rqkd/

/y/ OdyóemÓPftjriftvkdYiSg pdwfukd
a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? ighoQifwkdY
tMuif&[ef;onf pokdY od\? pokdYjrif\? xkd (&[ef;)
tm;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; p (pum;) ukd qkd&ef
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/

ighoQif (a*gwr) tMuif&[ef;onf pokdY od\? pokdY
jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç xkd
(touf) onfyif ukd,f}} [líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf
wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}} [líaomfvnf;aumif; p (pum;)
ukd qkd&ef oifhavsmfygV

ighoQifwkdY igonf xkd (OdyóemÓPftjrif) ukd pokdY
od\? pokdY jrif\? xkdokdY odjrifvsufvnf;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; igonfum; rqkd/

380//y/ pr*fudpötvkdYiSg wpyfg;aom jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\? ighoQifwkdYtMuif&[ef;onf
pokdY od\? pokdY jrif\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[lí aomfvnf;aumif; p (pum;) ukd qkd&ef
oifhavsmfygrnfavm/

ighoQifa*gwr tMuif&[ef;onf pokdY od\? pokdY jrif\?
xkd (&[ef;) tm;]]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif toufç xkd (touf)
onfyif ukd,f}} [líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç
ukd,fonf wjcm;}} [líaomfvnf;aumif; p (pum;) ukd
qkd&ef roifhavsmfyg/

ighoQifwkdY igonf xkd (tmo0u©,ÓPf) ukd pokdY
od\? pokdY jrif\? xkdokdY odjrifvsufvnf;]]xkd (ukd,f)
onfyif toufç xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif;?]]toufonf wjcm;ç ukd,fonf wjcm;}}
[líaomfvnf;aumif; igonfum; rqkd[k a[mc]]hayV

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf p (w&m;awmf) ukd
a[mawmfrl\? (y&dAkdZf) &[ef;ESpfOD;wkdYonf
jrwfpGmhbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfukd
ESpfvkdukefonfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmufpGm
cH,lMuavukefownf;/

ckepfckajrmufaom Zmvd,okwf NyD;V

***-r[moD[em'okwf**

tapv uóy0w→K

381/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emc]]h&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf O¹/₂knNrdKUteD;
om;wkdYukd ab;r]]hay;&mjzpfaom uPÖu xv (t&yf) ü
(oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrl\? xkdtecg t0wfr0wfb]] usifhaom
uóy (wuúwGef;) onfjrwfpGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)
ajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd
NyD;qkH;apí wpfckaom ae&mü &yfNyD;aomf
t0wfr0wfb]]usifhaom uóy (wuúwGef;) onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQifa*gwr]&[ef;a*gwr onf NcdK;jcHaom
tusifhtm;vkH;ukd u]]h&]]Y\? acgif;yg;pGmtoufarG;aom
NcdK;jcHpGmusifhol tm;vkH;ukd wpfzufowf
jyuf&,fjyK\? ¹/₂lwfcS\}[kMum;zl;ygonf? toQifa*gwr
tokdYenf;?]toQifa*gwr onf NcdK;jcHaom
tusifhtm;vkH;ukdu]]h&]]Y\? acgif;yg;pGm toufarG;aom

NcdK;jcHpGmusifhol tm;vkH;ukd wpfzufowf jyuf&,f
jyK\? ½lwfcS\}[k qkdaom xkdolwkdYonf
toQifa*gwrqkdonfh twkdif;yif qkdMuonf[kwfyg\avmh?
toQifa*gwrukd r[kwf rrSefaom (pum;) jzifh
pGyfpGJJ&mra&mufbJJ &Sdygukef\avmh?
(toQifa*gwra[maom) w&m;¹ ukdyif wpfqifh
a[mMum;Muonf[kwfyg\ avmh? (toQifa*gwr\
rlv&if;pum;ESifh (xkdolwkdY\ wpfqifhajymaom
pum;onf uJjh&JJY zG,ftaMumif; vkH;0uif;yg\avmh?
tuREkfyfwkdYonfum; toQifa*gwrukd pGyfpGJJ&ef
tvkdr&SdMuyg}}[k avQmufV

382/ uóy]]&[ef;a*gwrnf NcdK;jcHaom
tusifhtm;vkH;ukd uJjh&JJY\? acgif;yg;pGmtoufarG;aom
NcdK;jcHpGmusifhol tm;vkH;ukd wpfzufowf
jyuf&,fjyK\? ½lwfcS\}}[k qkdaomxkdolwkdYonf
igqkdonfhtwkdif; qkdMuonf r[kwfukey? xkdolwkdYonf
ighukd xif&Sm;r&Sdaomr[kwfrSefaom (pum;) jzifh
pGyfpGJJ&mvnf; a&mufukefV

uóy igonf p (avmu) ü acgif;yg;pGm toufarG;aom
NcdK;jcHpGmusifhol tcsKdUonfcE``mukd,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom
raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;vsufusa&muf&m i&JJü
jzpfavonfukd txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwkdY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaomewf rsufpdESifhwlaom ('dAÁpu©K)
ÓPfjzifh jrif\? uóy igonf p (avmu) ü
acgif;yg;pGmtoufarG;aom NcdK;jcHpGmusifhol
tcsKdUonf cE``mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
aumif;aomvm;&m ewfjynfö jzpfavonfukd txl;ojzifh
pifMu,faom vlwkdY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaomewfrsufpdESifh wlaom ('dAÁpu©K)
ÓPfjzifh jrifV

383/ uóy igonf p (avmu) ü qif;&Jjenf;pGm
aeavh&Sdaom NcdK;jcHpGmusifhol

tcsKdUonfcE" mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrSaemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;
vsufusa&muf&m i&Jjü jzpfavonfukd txl;ojzifh
pifMu,faom vlwkdY\ rsufpdxuf omvGef
aomewfrsufpdESifh wlaom ('dAÁpu©K) ÓPfjzifh jrif\?
uóy igonf þ (avmu) ü qif;&Jj enf;pGmaeavh&Sdaom
NcdK;jcHpGm usifhol tcsKdUonf cE" mukd,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufüaumif;aomvm;&m ewfjynfÜ
jzpfavonfukd txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwkdY\
rsufpdxufhomvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifh wlaom
('dAÁpu©K) ÓPfjzifh jrif\

uóy xkd (okdYjrifaom) igonf þNcdK;jcHpGm
usifholwkdY\ þokdY vm;cJjh&m (t&yf) ukdvnf;aumif;?
oGm;a&muf&m (t&yf) ukdvnf;aumif;?
aojcif;ukdvnf;aumif;? jzpfjcif;ukdvnf;aumif;
[kwfrSefaom twkdif; od\? xkd (okdYodaom) igonf
NcdK;jcHaom tusifhtm;vkH;ukdtb,f aMumifh
uJjh&JJYtHhenf;? acgif;yg;pGm toufarG;aom
NcdK;jcHpGmusifhol tm;vkH;ukdtb,fhaMumifh
wpfzufowf jyuf&,fjyKoenf;? ½lwfcstHhenf;/

384/ uóy ynm&Sdukefaom odrfarGUaom
ÓPf&Sdukefaom olwpfyg;wkdYt,lukd
avhvmNyD;jzpfukefaom om;NrD;ukd ypfcGJJEkdifonfh
av;orm;ESifhwlukefaom orPjAm[®PwkdYonf
&Sdukef\? xkdolwkdYonf rSm;aom t,lwkdYukd
ynmjzifh zsufqD;aebdouJjhokdY usufpm;aeukef\? xkd
(orPjAm[®P) wkdYESifh ig\ (t,l0g'onf)
tcsKdUae&mwkdYü wlnD\? tcsKdUae&mwkdYü
rwlnD/

xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYu]]aumif;\}}[k qkdaom
tcsKdUt&mukd igwkdYuvnf;]]aumif;\}}[kyif
qkdukef\? xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYu]]raumif;}}[k
qkdaom tcsKdUt&mukd igwkdYuvnf;]]raumif;}}[kyif

qkdukef\? xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYu]]aumif;\}}[k
qkdaom tcsKdUt&mukdigwkdYu]]raumif;}}[k
qkdukef\? xdk (orPjAm[®P) wkdYu]]raumif;}}[k
qkdaomtcsKdUt&mukd igwkdYu]]aumif;\}}[k
qkdukef\

igwkdYu]]aumif;\}}[k qkdaom tcsKdUt&mukd
olwpyfg;wkdYuvnf;]]aumif;\}}[kyifqkdukef\? igwkdYu
]]raumif;}}[k qkdaom tcsKdUt&mukd
olwpyfg;wkdYuvnf;]]raumif;}}[kyifqkdukef\?
igwkdYu]]raumif;}}[k qkdaom tcsKdUt&mukd
olwpyfg;wkdYu]]aumif;\}}[kqkdukef\/
igwkdYu]]aumif;\}}[k qkdaom tcsKdUt&mukd
olwpyfg;wkdYu]]raumif;}}[kqkdukef\

1/ "ar®m emr uxdwuxm? "r®=w&m;rnfonf a[maom
pum;yifwnf;/ tEk"ar®m emr uxdwó y#duxeH?
tEk"r®= rnfonf a[mxm;aom w&m;ukd wpfqifh
a[mjcif;yifwnf;/ (t*kFwå&t|uxm wduedygwf
jAm[®P0*f owårokwftzGifh)/ þ
r[moD[em'okwftzGifh t|uxmüum; "r®ukd taMumif;
[lívnf;aumif;? tEk"r®ukd avsmfaomtaMumif;
[lívnf;aumif; zGifhjyxm;onf/

Ã

ar;jref; pdppfapjcif;ukd jy&m

385/ igonf xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYxH csOf;uyfí
pokdY qkdavh&Sd\ -

ighoQifwkdY igwkdY\ (t,l0g'csif;) rwlnDaom
ae&mwkdYukd xm;vkdufygukef? wlnDaom
ae&mwkdYü ynm&SdwkdYonf
q&mtcsif;csif; ,SOfNydKifíjzpfap wynfhoHCmtcsif;csif;
,SOfNydKifí jzpfap (ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) igwkdYukd

(pokdY) ar;jref;Muygap? pdppfMuygap?
pkHprf;Muygap/p (ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) toQifwkdY\
(t,lü)]]tukokdvfjzpfukefaom tukokdvf[k
qkdtfyukefaom tjypf&Sdukefaom tjypf&Sdonf[k
qkdtfyukefaom rrSD0]]tyfukefaom rrSD0]]tyf[k
qkdtfyukefaom rpifMu,fEkdifukefaom rpifMu,fEkdif[k
qkdtfyukefaom rnf;npfukefaom rnf;npf[k
qkdtfyukefaom tMuifw&m;wkdY (&Sdukef\)?
pw&m;wkdYukd tb,folonft<uif;r]]hy,fí usifhoenf;/
&[ef;a*gwravmh? wpfyg;aom *kdPf;q&m
toQifwkdYavm}}[khar;jref;Muygap? pdppfMuygap?
pkHprf;Muygap/

386/ uóy ar;jref; pdppf pkHprf;ukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYonf p (ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) toQifwkdY\
(t,lü)]]tukokdvfjzpfukefaom tukokdvf[k
qkdtfyukefaom tjypf&Sdukefaom tjypf&Sdonf[k
qkdtfyukefaom rrSD0]]tyfukefaom rrSD0]]tyf[k
qkdtfyukefaom rpifMu,fEkdifukefaom rpifMu,fEkdif[k
qkdtfyukefaom rnf;npfukefaom rnf;npf[k
qkdtfyukefaom tMuifw&m;wkdY (&Sdukef\)?
pw&m;wkdYukd &[ef;a*gwrnf t<uif;r]]h y,fí usifh\
wpfyg;aom *kdPf;q&m toQifwkdYonfum; tenf;i,fom
(y,fí usifhukef\)}}[k qkd&maom taMumif;onf &Sd\
uóy pokdYvQif ynm&SdwkdYonf ar;jref; pdppf
pkHprf;ukefvwfaomf xkdt&mü
igwkdYukdomrsm;aomtm;jzifh csD;rGrf;ukef&mV

387/ uóy xkdYjyifvnf; ynm&SdwkdYonf
q&mtcsif;csif; ,SOfNydKifíjzpfap wynfhoHCmtcsif;csif;
,SOfNydKifíjzpfap (ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) igwkdYukd
(pokdY) ar;jref;Muygap? pdppfMuygap?
pkHprf;Muygap/p (ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) toQifwkdY\
(t,lü)]]ukokdvfjzpfukefaom ukokdvf[k qkdtfyukef

aomtjypfr&Sdukefaom tjypfr&Sd[k qkdyfukefaom
rSD0J]tyfukefaom rSD0J]tyfonf[k qkdyfukefaom
pifMu,fEkdifukefaom pifMu,fEkdifonf[k qkdyfukefaom
jzLpifukefaom jzLpif\[k qkdyfukefaom
tMuifw&m;wkdY (&Sdukef\)? pw&m;wkdYukd
tb,folonf t<uif;rJJhaqmufwnfí
usifhoenf;/&[ef;a*gwravmh? wpfyg;aom *kdPf;q&m
toQifwkdYavm}}[k ar;jref;Muygap? pdppfMuygap?
pkHprf;Muygap/

388/ uóy ar;jref; pdppf pkHprf;ukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYonf p (ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) toQifwkdY\
(t,lü)]]ukokdvfjzpfukefaom ukokdvf[k qkdyfukefaom
tjypfr&Sdukefaom tjypfr&Sd[kqkdyfukefaom
rSD0J]tyfukefaom rSD0J]tyfonf[k qkdyfukefaom
pifMu,fEkdifukefaom pifMu,fEkdifonf[k qkdyfukefaom
jzLpifukefaom jzLpif\[k qkdyfukefaom
tMuifw&m;wkdY (&Sdukef\)? pw&m;wkdYukd
&[ef;a*gwrnf t<uif;rJJh aqmufwnfí usifh\? wpfyg;aom
*kdPf;q&mtoQifwkdYonfum; tenf;i,fom (aqmufwnfí
usifhukef\)}}[k qkd&maom taMumif;onf&Sd\? uóy
pokdYvQif ynm&SdwkdYonf ar;jref; pdppf
pkHprf;ukefvwfaomf xkdt&mü
igwkdYukdomrsm;aomtm;jzifh csD;rGrf;ukef&mV

389/ uóy xkdYjyifvnf; ynm&SdwkdYonf q&m
tcsif;csif; ,SOfNydKifíjzpfap
wynfhoHCmtcsif;csif; ,SOfNydKifíjzpfap
(ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) igwkdYukd (pokdY)
ar;jref;Muygap? pdppfMuygap? pkHprf;Muygap/p
(ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) toQifwkdY\
(t,lü)]]tukokdvfjzpfukefaom tukokdvf[k
qkdyfukefaom rrSD0J]tyfukefaom rrSD0J]tyf[k
qkdyfukefaom rpifMu,fEkdifukefaom rpifMu,f
Ekdif[kqkdyfukefaom rnf;npfukefaom rnf;npf[k
qkdyfukefaom tMuifw&m;wkdY (&Sdukef\)?

pw&m;wkdYukd tb,folonf t<uif;rJjh y,fí usifhoenf;?
toQifa*gwr\ wynfhoHCmavmh? wpfyg;aom
toQif*kDPf;q&mwkdY\ wynfhoHCmwkdYavm}}[k
ar;jref; Muygap? pdppfMuygap? pkHprf;Muygap/

390/ uóy ar;jref; pdppf pkHprf;ukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYonf p (ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) toQifwkdY\
(t,lü)]]tukokdvfjzpfukefaom tukokdvf[k
qkdtfyukefaom tjypf&Sdukefaom tjypf&Sdonf[k
qkdtfyukefaom rrSD0J]tyfukefaom rrSD0J]tyf[k
qkdtfyukefaom hrpifMu,fEkdifukefaom rpifMu,f
Ekdif[k qkdtfyukefaom rnf;npfukefaom rnf;npf\
[kqkdtfyukefaom tMuifw&m;wkdY (&Sdukef)? p
w&m;wkdYukd toQifa*gwr\
wynfhoHCmonfomt<uif;rJjhy,fí usifh\? wpfyg; aom
toQif*kDPf;q&mwkdY\
wynfhoHCmwkdYonfum;tenf;i,fom (y,ffí usifhukef\)}}
[k qkd&maom taMumif;onf &Sd\

uóy pokdYvQif ynm&SdwkdYonf (t,lukd) ar;jref;
pdppf pkHprf;ukefvwfaomf xkdt&müigwkdYukdom
rsm;aomtm;jzifh csD;rGrf;ukef&m\

391/ uóy xkdYjyifvnf; ynm&SdwkdYonf q&m
tcsif;csif; ,SOfNydKifíjzpfap
wynfhoHCmtcsif;csif; ,SOfNydKifíjzpfap
(ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom igwkdYukd) ar;jref;Muygap?
pdppfMuygap? pkHprf;Muyg ap/p
(ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) toQifwkdY\
(t,lü)]]ukokdvfjzpfukefaom ukokdvf[k qkdtf
ukefaom tjypfr&Sdukefaom tjypfr&Sd[k
qkdtfyukefaom rSD0J]tyfukefaom rSD0J]tyfonf[k
qkdtfyukefaom pifMu,fEkdifukefaom pifMu,fEkdifonf[k
qkdtfyukefaom jzLpiffukefaom jzLpiff\
[kqkdtfyukefaom tMuifw&m;wkdY (&Sdukef)?
pw&m;wkdYukd tb,folonft<uif;rJjhaqmufwnfí

usifhoenf;/ toQifa*gwr\ wynfhoHCmavmh?
wpfyg;aomtoQif*kdPf;q&mwkdY\
wynfhoHCmwkdYavm}}[k ar;jref;Muygap?
pdppfMuygap? pkHprf;Mu ygap/

392/ uóy ar;jref; pdppf pkHprf;ukefaom
ynm&SdwkdYonf p (ESpfOD;ESpfzufaom) toQifwkdY\
(t,lü)]]ukokdvfjzpfukefaom ukokdvf[k qkdyfukefaom
tjypfr&Sdukefaom tjypfr&Sdf[kqkdyfukefaom
rSD0J]tyfukefaom rSD0J]tyfonf[k qkdyfukefaom
pifMu,fEkdifukefaom pifMu,fEkdifonf[k qkdyfukefaom
jzLpiffukefaom jzLpif[k qkdyfukefaom
tMuifw&m;wkdY (&Sdukef)? pw&m;wkdYukd
toQifa*gwr\ wynfhoHCmonfom t<uif;rJ]haqmufwnfí
usifh\? wpfyg;aom toQif*kdPf;q&mwkdY\
wynfhoHCmwkdYonfum; tenf;i,fom (aqmufwnffí
usifhukef\)}}[k qkd&maom taMumif;onf &SdV

uóy pokdYvQif ynm&SdwkdYonf (t,lukd) ar;jref;
pdppf pkHprf;ukefvwfaomf xkdt&müigwkdYukdom
rsm;aomtm;jzifh csD;rGrf;ukef&mV

t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r*f

393/ uóy vrf;onf &Sd\? tusifhonf &Sd\? ,if; (vrf;
tusifh) ukd usifhonf&Sdaomf]]&[ef;a*gwronfomvQif
(oifhaom) tcgüom qkdavh&Sd\?[kwfonfukdom
qkdavh&Sd\? tusKd;ESifhpyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\
w&m;ESifhpyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\
tqkH;trESifhpyfonfukdomqkdavh&Sd\}}[k
ukd,fwkdifyif odvwåYH? ukd,fwkdifyif jrifvwåYH/

uóy tMuif (vrf; tusifh) ukd
usifhonf&Sdaomf]]&[ef;a*gwronfomvQif (oifhaom)
tcgüom qkdavh&Sd\?[kwfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\
tusKd;ESifhpyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\?

w&m;ESifhpyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\
tqkH;trESifhpyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\}}[k
ukd,fwkdifyif odvwåYH? ukd,fwkdifyif jrifvwåYH?
(xkd) vrf;um; tb,fenf;? (xkd) tusifhum; tb,fenf;/

jzLpifaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom pr*fyifwnf;?
pr*fum; tb,fenf; -

rSefpGmodjrifjcif;]or®m'd|d}?
rSefpGmMuHjcif;]or®mouFyÜ}?
rSefpGmajymqkdjcif;]or®m0gpm}?
rSefpGmjyKvkyfjcif;]or®mur®EÅ}?
rSefpGmtoufarG;jcif;]or®mtmZD0}?
rSefpGmtm;xkwfjcif;]or®m0g,mr}?
rSefpGmatmufarYjcif;]or®mowd}?
rSefpGmwnfMunfjcif;]or®morm"d}/
ponfwkdYyifwnf;/ uóy tMuif (vrf; tusifh) ukd
usifhonf&Sdaomf]]&[ef;a*gwronfomvQif (oifhaom)
tcgüom qkdavh&Sd\?[kwfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\
tusKd;ESifhpyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\
w&m;ESifhpyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\? tqkH;trESifh
pyfonfukdom qkdavh&Sd\}}[k ukd,fwkdifyif
odvwåYH? ukd,fwkdifyif jrifvwåYH? xkdvrf;um;
ponfyifwnf;? xkdtusifhum; ponfyifwnf;/

NcdK;jcHaomtusifh tm;xkwfrlukd jyqkd&m

394/ pokdY rdefYawmfrlaomf t0wfr0wfbJJ usifhaom
uóy (wuúwGef;) onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
avQmufl -

]]toQifa*gwr xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYu
orPtvkyf[lívnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptvkyf[lívnf;aumif;
qkdyfaom pNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd

tm;xkwfrlwkdYonfvnf; &Sdygukefao;\? (æif;wkdYum;) t0wfr0wfbJj ae\? vGwfvypGm usifh¹? vufjzifh (rpifukd) okwfavh&Sd\? toQifvmgavmh qkdol\ qGrf;ukd rcH? toQif&yfygOD;avmh qkdol\ qGrf;ukd rcH? rdrdruyfa&mufuD ,laqmifvmaom qGrf;ukd rcH? &nfpl;í jyKaom qGrf;ukd rcH? yifhzdwfqGrf;ukdrch? tkd;0rS (aumfí avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH? awmif;0rS (aumfí avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH? wHcg;ckH jcm;í (avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH? wkwfjcm;í (avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH? usnfayGUjcm;í (avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH? ESdfa,mufpm;aepOfrS (avmif;aom) qGrf;ukd rcH? ukd,f0efaqmif rdef;r\ qGrf;ukd rcH? EkdYwkdufQJj rdef;r\ qGrf;ukd rcH? a,musfm;ESifhESD;aESmaeaom rdef;r\ qGrf;ukd rcH? aqmfmMo pkaqmif;í avmif;aom qGrf;wkdYukd rcH? acG;arQmfae&mrS qGrf;ukd rcH? ,if tkH&mrS qGrf;ukd rcH? ig;rpm;? trJJrpm;? aoraomuf? t&ufraomuf? zGJJüjr\$Kyfaom aq;&nfukd raomuf? wpftdrföom qGrf;ch\? wpfvkwfom pm;\? ESpfdrföom qGrf;ch\? ESpfvkwfom pm;\? ckepfdrföom qGrf;ch\? ckepfvkwfom pm;\? qGrf;avmif;cGufi,f wpfckpmjzifhvnf; a&mifh&JJ\? qGrf;avmif;cGufi,f ESpfckpmjzifhvnf;a&mifh&JJ\? wpf&ufjcm;vnf; tpmpm;\? ESpf&ufjcm;vnf; tpmpm;\? ckepf&ufjcm;vnf; tpmpm;\? þenf;jzifh vcGJJwpfBudrfwkdifatmif vnf; þokdYoabm&Sdaom&ufykdif;jcm;í tpmpm;jcif; tusifhukd usifhvsuf ae\? þonfwkdY yifwnf;/

395/ ighoQif a*gwr xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYu orPtvkyf[lívnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptvkyf[lívnf;aumif; qkdtyfaom þNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd tm;xkwfrlwkdYonfvnf; &Sdygukefao;\? (æif;wkdYum;) [if;&Gufpdrf;ukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\? ajymif;qef² ukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\? usdwfoD;qef³ukdaomfvnf;

pm;ae\? om;a&zwf tpteukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\
arSmfukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\? zGJJEk⁴ ukdaomfvnf;
pm;ae\? xrif;&nf⁵ ukdaomfvnf; aomufpm;ae\
ESrf;rlefY nufukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\? jrufukdaomfvnf;
pm;ae\? EGm;acs;ukdaomfvnf;pm;ae\? awmopfjrp
opfoD;ukd pm;vsuf rQw\? a<uusaom opfoD;ukd
pm;vsuf rQw\? ponfwkdY yifwnf;/

396/ ighoQif a*gwr xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYu
orPtvkyf[lívnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptvkyf[lívnf;aumif;
qkdyfaom pNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd
tm;xkwfrlwkdYonfvnf; &Sdygukefao;\? (4if;wkdYum;)
ykdufqHavQmft0wfwkdYukdvnf; 0wf\
ykdufqHavQmfESifh
a&maESm&ufaomt0wfwkdYukdvnf; 0wf\
olaoaumifrS t0wfwkdYukdvnf; 0wf\
yHhoult0wfwkdYukdvnf;0wf\
opfacguft0wfwkdYukdvnf; 0wf\? opfeufa&ukdvnf;
0wf\? opfeufa&rQift0wfukdvnf; 0wf\
oref;jruft0wfukdvnf; 0wf\? avQmfawt0wfukdvnf; 0wf\
ysOfcsyft0wfukdvnf; 0wf\? qHjcnfurÁvmukdvnf; 0wf\
om;NrD;urÁvmukdvnf; 0wf\
cifykyfiSufawmift0wfukdvnf; 0wf\
qHrkwfqdwfukdvnf; Elwf\
qHrkwfqdwfElwfjCIF;trlukdvnf; tm;xkwf\
xkdif&efae&mukd y,fí &yfvsvnf; ae\
aqmifhaMumifhvnf; xkdifae\
aqmifhaMumifhxkdifaejCIF; trlukd tm;xkwf\
ql;tcif;ay:üvnf; ae\? ql;tcif;ay:ü tdyf\
ysOfjym;ay:üt dyf\? Murf;wrf;aom ajrjyifüvnf; tdyf\
eHyg;wpfzufwnf;jzifhvnf; tdyf\? jrLtnpftaMu;ukdvnf;
aqmif\? vGifjyifüvnf; ae\? &wkdif;aom ae&müvnf;
ae\? rpifukdvnf;pm;\? rpifpm;jCIF;trlukd tm;xkwf\
a&raomufrlívnf; ae\? a&raomufjCIF;trlukd tm;xkwf\
naecsrF;vQif oHk;Budrfajrmuf

a&okdYoufqif;jcif;trlukdvnf; tm;xkwfí ae\?
ponfwkdYyifwnf;/

- 1/ trsKd;aumif;om;wkdY\ tavhtx[lorQukd y,fí &yfvsuf
usifBuD;usifi,f pGefYjcif; ponfukd jyKjcif;yifwnf;/
- 2/ *sKHqef okdYr[kwf qefpdrf;[k tcsKdUrlrsm;ü jyefV
- 3/ jrufuD;qef okdYr[kwf qefwpfrsKd;[k tcsKdUrlrsm;ü
jyefV
- 4/ uaPmyd w@KvH y&da,meE" d zGJJYEkonfvnf;
gefukd ajr\$;&SufV (ygxdu0*f t^{*3/4} nokwf) ESifhtnD
uPukd zGJJEk[k jyefonf/
- 5/ xrif;csKd;vnf;[lV

Ã

NcdK;jcHaomtusifhukd tm;xkwfrlû tusKd;r&SdyHkukd jyqkd&m

397/ uóy t0wfr0wfbJJ aeapumrl vGwfvypGm
usifhapumrl vufjzifh rpifukdokwfvah&Sdapumrl/y/
penf;jzifh vcGJwpfBudrfwkdfatmifvnf;
pokdYoabm&Sdaom &ufykdif;jcm;ítppmpm;jcif;
tusiufukd usifhvsufaeapumrl xkd (orPjAm[®P) onf
boDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;? pdwf (orm"d)\ jynfhpHkjcif;?
ynm\ jynfhpHkjcif;ukd ryGg;rsm;&ao;
rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;onf&Sdaomfpifppftm;jzifh
orPtvkyfrS a0;onfomwnf;? jAm[®PtvkyfrS
a0;onfomwnf;? uóytMuif&[ef;onf &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjcif; r&Sdaom arwâmpdwfukd yGg;rsm;\?
tmo0wkdY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh tmo0r&Sdaom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wâzkdvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wâzkdvf) ynmukd ,ckb0üyif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdf rsufarSmufjyKvsuf

a&mufíae\? uóy p&[ef;ukd orP[lívnf;aumif;
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; qkdyfayV

uóy [if;&Gufpdrf;ukd pm;aeapumrl ajymif;qefukd
pm;aeapumrl/y/ awmopfjrpf opfoD;ukdpm;vsuf
rQwapumrl a<uusaom opfoD;ukd pm;vsuf
rQwapumrl xkd (orP jAm[®P) onfb oDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;?
pdwf (orm"d)\ jynfhpHkjcif;? ynm\ jynfhpHkjcif;ukd
ryGg; rsm;&ao;rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;onf&Sdaomf
pifppftm;jzifh orPtvkyfrS a0;onfomwnf;?
jAm[®PtvkyfrSa0;onfomwnf;? uóy tMuif&[ef;onf
&efr&Sdaom NidKjiifjcif; r&Sdaom
arwåmpdwfukdyGg;rsm;\? tmo0wkdY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh tmo0r&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzkdvf) pdwfESifhvGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf)
ynmukd ,ckb0üyif xl;aomÓPfjzifh
ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\? uóy
p&[ef;ukd orP[lívnf;aumif; jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif;
qkdyfayV

uóy ykdufqHavQmft0wfukd 0wfapumrl
ykdufqHavQmfESifh a&maESmaom t0wfukd
0wfapumrl/y/ naecsr;vQif oHk;Budrfajrmuf a&okdY
oufqif;jcif;trlukd tm;xkwfí aeapumrl xkd (orPjAm[®P)
onf poDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;? pdwf (orm"d)\ jynfhpHkjcif;?
ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif;ukdryGg;rsm;&ao;rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;onf
&Sdaomf pifppftm;jzifh orPtvkyfrS a0;onfomwnf;?
jAm[®PtvkyfrS a0;onfomwnf;? uóy tMuif&[ef;onf
&efr&Sdaom NidKjiifjcif; r&Sdaomarwåmpdwfukd
yGg;rsm;\? tmo0wkdY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh
tmo0r&Sdaom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf)
ynmukd ,ckb0üyif xl;aom ÓPfjzifhukd,fwkdif
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\? uóy p&[ef;ukd
orP[lívnf;aumif;? jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; qkdyfayV

398/ pokdY rdefYawmfrlaomf t0wfr0wfbJ usifhaom
uóy (wuúwGef;) onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr
orPtvkyfonf cJJ,Of;vSacs\? jAm[®Ptvkyfonf
cJJ,Of;vSacs\}}[k avQmufV

uóy]]orPtvkyfonf cJJ,Of;vSacs\? jAm[®Ptvkyfonf
cJJ,Of;vSacs\}} [laompum;onf avmuü
qkd½kd;wHxGmyifwnf;/

uóy t0wfr0wfbJ aeonfrlvnf;jzpfap
vGwfvypGmusifhonfrlvnf;jzpfap vufjzifhrpifukd
okwfavh&Sdonfrlvnf; jzpfap/y/ benf;jzifh
vcGJwpfBudrfwkdifatmifvnf; pokdYoabm &Sdaom
&ufykdif;jcm;í tpmpm;jcif;tusihfukd
usifhvsufaeonfrlvnf;jzpfap? uóybNcdK;jcH aom
tusifhukd tm;xkwfumrQjzifhorPtvkyfonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ptvkyfonfvnf;aumif; cJJ,Of;onf tvGefcJJ,Of;onf
jzpfCJJhvQif]]orPtvkyfonfcJJ,Of;vSacs\
jAm[®Ptvkyfonf cJJ,Of;vSacs\}} [laom pum;ukd
qkd&ef roifh&mao;/

p (orPjAm[®Ptvkyf) ukd ol<u,faomfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fhom;aomfvnf;aumif;? t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh
tkd;&GufuRefryifaomfvnf;aumif;]]ig ,ck t0wfr0wfbJ
aetH? vGwfvGyfpGmusifhtH? vufjzifh rpifukd
okwftH/y/ benf;jzifh vcGJwpfBudrfwkdifatmifvnf;
pokdY oabm&Sdaom &ufykdif;jcm;í
tpmpm;jcif;tusihfukd usifhvsuf aetHh}}[k aqmufwnfí
jyKjcif;iSgvnf;pGrf;Ekdif&mao;V

uóy tMuifhaMumifh cJJ,Of;aom tvGefcJJ,Of;aom
orPtvkyfonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptvkyfonfvnf;aumif;
pNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd tm;xkwfjcif;rS wpfyg;omvQif
jzpf\? xkdYaMumifh]]orPtvkyfonf cJJ,Of;vSacs\
jAm[®Ptvkyfonf cJJ,Of;vSacs\}} [laomppum;ukd
qkd&ef oifhayV

uóy tMuif&[ef;onf &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjcf;r&Sdaom arw&mpdwfukd yGg;rsm;\?
tmo0wkdY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh tmo0r&Sdaom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[w&zkdvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[w&zkdvf) ynmukd ,ckb0üyif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufíae\? uóy p&[ef;ukd orP[lívnf;aumif;?
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; qkdyfayV

uóy [if;&Gufpdrf;ukd pm;aeonfrlvnf;jzpfap
ajymif;qefukd pm;aeonfrlvnf; jzpfap/y/awmopfjrp
opfoD;ukd pm;vsuf rQwonfrlvnf;jzpfap a<uusaom
opfoD;ukd pm;vsufrQwonfrlvnf; jzpfap? uóy
pNcdK;jcHaomtusifhukd tm;xkwfumrQjzifh
orPtvkyfonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptvkyfonfvnf;aumif;
cJ],Of;onf tvGefcJ],Of;onf jzpfCJ]hvQif]]orPhtvkyfonf
cJ],Of;vSacs\? jAm[®Ptvkyfonf cJ],Of;vSacs\}} [laom
bpum;ukd qkd&efroifh&mao;/

p (orPjAm[®Ptvkyf) ukd ol<u,faomfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fhom;aomfvnf;aumif;? t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh
tkd;&GufuRefryifaomfvnf;aumif;?]]ig ,ck
[if;&Gufpdrf;ukdaomfvnf;aumif;pm;aetH?
ajymif;qefukdaomfvnf; pm;aetH/y/ awmopfjrp
opfoD;ukd pm;vsuf rQwtH? a<uusaom opfoD;ukd
pm;vsuf rQwtHh}}[k aqmufwnfí jyKjcf;iSgvnf;
pGrf;Ekdif&mao;V

uóy tMuifhaMumifh cJ],Of;aom tvGefcJ],Of;aom
orPtvkyfonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptvkyfonfvnf;aumif;
pNcdK;jcHaomtusifhukd tm;xkwfjcf;rS wpfyg;omvQif
jzpf\? xkdaMumifh]]orPtvkyfonf cJ],Of;vSacs\?
jAm[®Ptvkyfonf cJ],Of;vSacs\}} [laomppum;ukd
qkd&efoifhayV

uóy tMuif&[ef;onf &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjcf;r&Sdaom arw&mpdwfukd yGg;rsm;\?

tmo0wkdY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmo0r&Sdaom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf) ynmukd ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkDif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufíae\? uóy þ&[ef;ukd orP[lívnf;aumif;?
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; qkdtyfayV

uóy ykdufqHavQmft0wfwkdYukd
0wfonfrlvnf;jzpfap? ykdufqHavQmfESifh
a&maESm&ufaomt0wfwkdYukd 0wfonfrlvnf;jzpfap/y/
naecsrF;vQif oHk;Budrfajrmuf a&okdY
oufqif;jCIF;trlukdtm;xkwfí aeonfrlvnf;jzpfap? uóy
þNcdK;jcHaomtusifhukd tm;xkwfumrQjzifh
orPtvkyfonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptvkyfonfvnf;aumif;
cJ],Of;onf tvGefcJ],Of;onfjzpfCJ]hvQif]]orP tvkyfonf
cJ],Of;vSacs\? jAm[®Ptvkyfonf cJ],Of;vSacs\}}
[laomppum;ukd qkd&ef roifh&mao;/

þ (orPjAm[®Ptvkyf) ukd ol<u,faomfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fhom;aomfvnf;aumif;? t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh
tkd;&GufuRefryifaomfvnf;aumif;]]ig ,ck
ykdufqHavQmf t0wfwkdYukdvnf;0wftH?
ykdufqHavQmfESifh a&maESm&ufaom
t0wfwkdYukdvnf; 0wftH/y/ naecsrF;vQif
oHk;Budrfajrmuf a&okdY oufqif;jCIF;trlukd
tm;xkwfívnf; aetHh}}[k aqmufwnfí
jyKjCIF;iSgvnf;pGrF;EkDif&mao;V

uóy tMuifhaMumifh cJ],Of;aom tvGefcJ],Of;aom
orPtvkyfonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ptvkyfonfvnf;aumif;
þNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd tm;xkwfjCIF;rS wpfyg;omvQif
jzpf\? xdkYaMumifh]]orP tvkyfonf cJ],Of;vSacs\?
jAm[®Ptvkyfonf cJ],Of;vSacs\}} [laomppum;ukd
qkd&ef oifhayV

uóy tMuif&[ef;onf &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjCIF;r&Sdaom arwåmpdwfukd yGg;rsm;\?

tmo0wkdY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmo0r&Sdaom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf) ynmukd ,ckb0üyif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkDif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufíae\? uóy þ&[ef;ukd orP[lívnf;aumif;
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; qkdyfayV

399/ þokdY rdefYawmfrlaomf t0wfr0wfbJ usifhaom
uóy (wuúwGef;) onf jrWfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr
orPukd odEkDifcJ\? jAm[®Pukd odEkDifcJ\}}[k
avQmufjyefV

uóy]]orPukd odEkDifcJ\? jAm[®Pukd odEkDifcJ\}}
[laom þpum;onf avmuü qkd½kd;wHxGmyifwnf;/

uóy t0wfr0wfbJ aeonfrlvnf; jzpfap?
vGwfvyfpGmusifhonfrlvnf; jzpfap? vufjzifhhrpifukd
okwfonfrlvnf; jzpfap/y/ þenf;jzifh
vcGJwpfBudrfwkDifatmifvnf;
þokdYoabm&Sdaom&ufykDif;jcm;í
tpmpm;jcif;tusihfukd usifhvsuf aeonfrlvnf;jzpfap? uóy
þNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd tm;xkwfumrQjzifh
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif;
odEkDifcJJonftvGefodEkDifcJJonf jzpfCJ]hvQif]]orPukd
odEkDifcJ\? jAm[®Pukd odEkDifcJ\}} [laom
þpum;ukdqkd&ef roifh&mao;/

þ (orPjAm[®P) ukd ol<u,faomfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fhom;aomfvnf;aumif;? t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh
tkd;&GufuRefryifaomfvnf;aumif;]]þolonf t0wfr0wfbJ
ae\? vGwfvyfpGmusifh\? vufjzifh rpifukd okwf\y/
þenf;jzifh vcGJwpfBudrfwkDifatmifvnf;
þokdYoabm&Sdaom &ufykDif;jcm;í
tpmpm;jcif;tusihfukd usifhvsufae\}}[k odvnf;
odpGrf;EkDif&mao;V

uóy tMuifhaMumifh odEkDifcJaom
tvGefodEkDifcJaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?

jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; bNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd
tm;xkwfjcf;rS wpyfg;omvQif jzpf\?
xkdYaMumifh]]orPukd odEkdifcJ\]? jAm[®Pukd
odEkdifcJ\}} [laom bpum;ukd qkd&ef oifhayV

uóy tMuif&[ef;onf &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjcf;r&Sdaom arw&mpdwfukd yGg;rsm;\?
tmo0wkdy\ ukefjcf;aMumifh tmo0r&Sdaom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[w&zkdvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[w&zkdvf) ynmukd ,ckb0üyif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufíae\? uóy b&[ef;ukd orP[lívnf;aumif;
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; qkdyfayV

uóy [if;&Gufpdrf;ukd pm;aeonfrlvnf;jzpfap?
ajymif;qefukd pm;aeonfrlvnf; jzpfap/y/awm opfjrp
opfoD;ukd pm;vsuf rQwonfrlvnf;jzpfap? a<uusaom
opfoD;ukd pm;vsufrQwonfrlvnf; jzpfap? uóy
bNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd tm;xkwfumrQjzifh
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; odEkdifcJonf
tvGefodEkdifcJonf jzpfclJhvQif]]orPukdodEkdifcJ\?
jAm[®Pukd odEkdifcJ\}} [laom bpum;ukd qkd&ef
roifh&mao;/

b (orPjAm[®P) ukd ol<u,faomfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fhom;aomfvnf;aumif;? t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh
tkd;&GufuRefryifaomfvnf;aumif;]]polonf
[if;&Gufpdrf;ukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\?
ajymif;qefukdaomfvnf; pm;ae\y/ awmopfjrp
opfoD;ukd pm;vsufaomfvnf; rQw\? a<uusaom
opfoD;ukd pm;vsufaomfvnf; rQw\}}[k odvnf;
odpGrf;Ekdif&mao;V

uóy tMuifhaMumifh odEkdifcJaom
tvGefodEkdifcJaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; bNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd
tm;xkwfjcf;rS wpyfg;omvQif jzpf\?

xkdYaMumifh]]orPukd odEkdifcJJ\? jAm[®Pukd
odEkdifcJJ\} } [laom bpum;ukd qkd&ef oifhayV

uóy tMuif&[ef;onf &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjCIF;r&Sdaom arw&mpdwfukd yGg;rsm;\?
tmo0wkdY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmo0r&Sdaom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[w&zkdvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[w&zkdvf) ynmukd ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsufa&mufí
ae\? uóy p&[ef;ukd orP[lívnf;aumif;?
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif;qkdtYfayV

uóy ykdufqHavQmft0wfwkdYukd
0wfonfrlvnf;jzpfap? ykdufqHavQmfESifh
a&maESm&ufaomt0wfwkdYukd 0wfonfrlvnf;jzpfap/y/
naecsrF;vQif oHk;Budrfajrmufa&okdY
oufqif;jCIF;trlukdtm;xkwfí aeonfrlvnf;jzpfap? uóy
pNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd tm;xkwfumrQjzifh
orPonfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; odEkdifcJJonf
tvGefodEkdifcJJonf jzpfCJJhvQif]]orPukd odEkdifcJJ\?
jAm[®Pukd odEkdifcJJ\} } [laom bpum;ukd qkd&ef
roifh&mao;/ p (orPjAm[®P) ukd
ol<u,faomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,fhom;aomfvnf;aumif;?
t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh
tkd;&GufuRefryifaomfvnf;aumif;]]polonf
ykdufqHavQmft0wfwkdYukdaomfvnf;0wf\?
ykdufqHavQmfESifh a&maESm&ufaom
t0wfwkdYukdaomfvnf; 0wf\y/ naecsrF;vQifoHk;Budrf
ajrmuf a&okdY oufqif;jCIF;trlukdaomfvnf; tm;xkwfí
ae\} }[k odvnf;odpGrF;Ekdif&m ao;V

uóy tMuifhaMumifh odEkdifcJaom
tvGefodEkdifcJaom orPonfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Ponfvnf;aumif; pNcdK;jcHaom tusifhukd
tm;xkwfjCIF;rS wpfyg;omvQif jzpf\?

xkdYaMumifh]]orPukd odEkdifcJJ\? jAm[®Pukd
odEkdifcJJ\} } [laom bpum;ukd qkd&ef oifhayV

uóy tMuif&[ef;onf &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjCIF;r&Sdaom arw&mpdwfukd yGg;rsm;\?
tmo0wkdY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmo0r&Sdaom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[w&zkdvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[w&zkdvf) ynmukd ,ckb0üyif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufíae\? uóy p&[ef;ukd orP[lívnf;aumif;?
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; qkdyfayV

oDv orm"d ynmESifh jynfhpHkjcif;

400/ pokdY rdefYawmfrlaomf t0wfr0wfbJJ usifhaom
uóy (wuúwGef;) onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr
xkdoDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;onf tb,fygenf;? xkdpdwf
(orm"d)\jynfhpHkjcif;onf tb,fygenf;? xkdynm\
jynfhpHkjcif;onf tb,fygenf;}}[k avQmufV

uóy ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pavmuü
yGifhawmfrl\y/ ab;[k ½lavh&Sd\?
odu©myk'fwkdYüaumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifh\?
aumif;aom um,uH 0pDuHESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfípifMu,faom toufarG;rl &Sd\? oDvESifh
jynfhpHk\? £a`E´wkdYü ydwfxm;aom wHcg;&Sd\
(£a`E´wkdYukd apmifhpnf;\)? atmufarhjcif;]owd}
qifjcifjcif;]orÜZn} ESifh jynfhpHk\? a&mifh&JJvG,fV

401/ uóy &[ef;onf tb,fokdYvQif tusifhoDvESifh
jynfhpHkoenf; -

uóy pavmuü &[ef;onf toufowfjcif;ukd y,fí
toufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? wkwfukd csxm;NyD;

jzpf\? vufeufukd csxm;NyD;jzpf\? &SufjCIF;&Sd\?
oem;wwf\? cyfodrf;aomowå0gwkdY\ tpD;tyGm;ukd
vkdvM;vsuf aeV þonfvnf; xkd (&[ef;)\ oDvESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;aywnf;/y/

xkdYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf ,HkMunfí vSLaom
oHk;aqmifzG,f wkdYukdoHk;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom þokdYaom
zDvmtwwf¹jzifhtoufarG;Mu\? þonfwkdYum;tb,fenf;-

ewfukd;jcif; awmif;qkjynfhí ewfylaZmfjCIF;/y/
temaq;wkdYukd (uyfjCIF;) cGgjCIF; þonfwkdYwnf;/

(&[ef;onf) rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom þokdYaom
zDvmtwwfjzifh toufarG;jCIF;rSa&SmifMuOfV þonfvnf;
xkd (&[ef;)\ oDvESifh jynfhpHkjcif;aywnf;/

uóy þokdY oDvESifh jynfhpHkaom xkd
&[ef;onf ,if;okdY oDvapmifhxdef;jCIF;ESifhpyfírnfonfh
taMumif;aMumifhrQ ab;ukd rawGUjrif&/ uóy
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom? &efolukdy,fNyD;aom rif;onf
&efolESifh pyfí rnfonfh taMumif;aMumifhrQ ab;ukd
rawGUjrif&ouJjhokdY? þhtwl þokdY oDvESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDvapmifhxdef;jCIF;ESifh pyfí
rnfonfh taMumif;aMumifhrQ ab;ukd rawGUjrif&? xkd
(&[ef;) onf þjrwfaomoDvtpkESifh jynfhpHkonfjzpfí
rdrdoEÅmefü tjyphuif;aom csrf;omukd cHpm;\? uóy
&[ef;onf þokdYvQif oDvESifhjynfhpHkay\? uóy oDv\
jynfhpHkjcif;onf þonfyifwnf;/

/y/ yXrpsmefokdY a&mufí ae\? þonfvnf; xkd
(&[ef;)\ pdwf (orm"d) ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;aywnf;/y/
'kwd,psmefokdY/ wwd,psmefokdY/ pwkw¬psmefokdY
a&mufí ae\? þonfvnf;xkd (&[ef;)\ pdwf (orm"d) ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;aywnf;/ uóy pdwf (orm"d)\
jynfhpHkjcif;onfþonfyifwnf;/

uóy xkdYjyifvnf; pokdY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf/y/ (0dyóem) ÓPftjriftvkdYiSg pdwfukd
a&S;½lykdYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? ponfvnf; xkd
(&[ef;)\ynmESifh jynfhpHkjcif; aywnf;/

/y/ p r*fudpötvkdYiSg wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\? ponfvnf; xkd &[ef;)\ynmESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;aywnf;/ uóy ynm\ jynfhpHkjcif;onf
ponfyifwnf;/

uóy boDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;? pdwf (orm"d)\
jynfhpHkjcif;? ynm\ jynfhpHkjcif;wkdYxuf
omívGefuJonfvnf; jzpfaom omírGefjrwfonfvnf; jzpfaom
oDv\ jynfhpHkjcif;? pdwf (orm"d)\jynfhpHkjcif;? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif;onf r&SdawmhNyD/

1/ pü zDvmtwwf[lonf ewf&GmedAÁmefa&mufaMumif;
tusifhESifh qefYusifbuf twwfwnf;/

Ã

&JJ&ifhaompum;ukd >rufqkdjcif;

402/ uóy oDvukd csD;usL;ajymqkdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\? xkd
(orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
oDv*kPf (aus;Zl;) ukd qkdukef\? uóy
jzLpifrGefjrwfaom oDvonf tMuifrQavmuf &Sd\? xkd
(&SdorQaom jzLpifrGefjrwfaomoDv) t&mü igonf
rdrdESifh wlrQolukdyif rjrfacs? rdrdxuf
vGefuJjolukdrlum; tb,frSm jrifacstHhenf;? pifppfrlum;
vGefjrwfaomoDv]t"doDv} t&mü igonfom
tomvGefqHk; jzpfayV

uóy tm;xkwfvHkYvjzifh raumif;rly,fjcif;ukd csD;usL;
ajymqkdukefaom tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®P wkdYonf

&Sdukef\? xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf
tm;xkwfvHkYvjzifh raumif;rl y,fjcif;*kPf (aus;Zl;) ukd
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh qkdukef\? uóy
jzLpifrGefjrwfaomtm;xkwfvHkYvjzifh
raumif;rly,fjcif;wkdYonf tMuifrQavmuf &Sdukef\? xkd
(&SdorQaom jzLpifrGefjrwfaom tm;xkwfvHkYvjzifh
raumif;rly,fjcif;) t&mü igonf rdrdESifh wlrQolukdyif
rjrfacs? rdrdxuf vGefuJjolukdrlum; tb,frSm
jrifacstHhenf;? pifppfrlum; vGefjrwfaom
tm;xkwfvHkYvjzifh raumif;rly,fjcif;]t"daZ*kpä} t&mü
igonfom tomvGefqHk; jzpfayV

uóy ynmukd csD;usL; ajymqkdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\? xkd
(orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
ynm*kPf (aus;Zl;) ukd qkdukef\? uóy
jzLpifrGefjrwfaom ynmonf tMuifrQavmuf &Sd\? xkd
(&SdorQaom jzLpifrGefjrwfaom ynm) t&mü igonf
rdrdESifh wlrQolukdyif rjrfacs? rdrdxuf
vGefuJjolukdrlum; tb,frSm jrifacstHhenf;? pifppfrlum;
vGefjrwfaom ynm]t"dynm} t&mü igonfom
tomvGefqHk; jzpfayV uóy (udavomwkdYrS)
vGwfajrmufjcif;ukd csD;usL;ajymqkdukefaom
tcsKdUaomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf &Sdukef\? xkd
(orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
(udavomwkdYrS) vGwfajrmufjcif;\ *kPf (aus;Zl;) ukd
qkdukef\? uóy jzLpifrGefjrwfaom (udavomwkdYrS)
vGwfajrmufjcif;onf tMuifrQavmuf &Sd\? xkd
(&SdorQaom jzLpifrGefjrwfaom
udavomwkdYrSvGwfajrmufjcif;) t&mü igonf rdrdESifh
wlrQolukdyif rjrfacs? rdrdxuf vGefuJjolukdrlum;tb,fr
rSm jrifacstHhenf;? pifppfrlum; vGefjrwfaom
(udavomwkdYrS) vGwfajrmufjcif;]t"d0drkwå} t&mü
igonfom tomvGefqHk;jzpf ayV

403/ uóy (omoemawmfrS) wpyfg;aom
t,lukd ,lukefaom wdw→d
y&dAkdZfwkdYonf]]&[ef;a*gwronf &J]&ifhaom
pum;ukd >rufqkd\? okdYaomfvnf; xkdpum;ukd
qdwfuG,f&müom>rufqkd\? y&dowftv,fü r>rufqkd}}[k
ajymMu&maom taMumif;onf &Sd\? uóy xkd
(y&dAkdZf) wkdyukd]]pokdY rajymMuygvifh}}[k
wm;jrpfNyD;vQif]]&[ef;a*gwronf &J]&ifhaom
pum;ukdvnf; >rufqkdyg\? y&dowf tv,füvnf;
>rufqkdyg\}}[k ajymMum;tyfukef\

uóy (omoemawmfrS) wpyfg;aom t,lukd ,lukefaom
wdw→d y&dAkdZfwkdYonf]]&[ef;a*gwronf
&J]&ifhaom pum;ukdvnf; >rufqkd\? y&dowftv,füvnf;
>rufqkd\? okdYaomfvnf;raMumufr&GHYY
>rufqkdonfum; r[kwf}}[k ajymMu&maom
taMumif;onf &Sd\? uóyxkd (y&dAkdZf)
wkdyukd]]pokdY rajymMuygvifh}}[k
wm;jrpfNyD;vQif]]&[ef;a*gwronf
&J]&ifhaompum;ukdvnf; >rufqkdyg\? y&dowftv,füvnf;
>rufqkdyg\? raMumufr&GHYvnf; >rufqkdyg\}}[k
ajymMum;tyfukef\

uóy (omoemawmfrS) wpyfg;aom t,lukd ,lukefaom
wdw→d y&dAkdZfwkdYonf]]&[ef;a*gwronf
&J]&ifhaom pum;ukdvnf; >rufqkd\? y&dowftv,füvnf;
>rufqkd\? raMumufr&GHYvnf; >rufqkd\?
okdYaomfvnf; xkd (&[ef;a*gwr) ukd jyóemum;
rar;ukef/y/

xkd (&[ef;a*gwr) ukd jyóemukdvnf; ar;ukef\?
okdYaomfvnf; jyóemtar;ch&vQifxkdar;olwkdYtm;
rajzMum;/y/

jyóemtar;ch&vQifvnf; xkdar;olwkdYtm; ajzMum;\?
okdYaomfvnf; jyóemajzjcif;jzifh (xkdar; olwkdY\)
pdwfukdum; rESpfoufapEkdif/y/

jyóemajzjCIF;jzifh (xkdar;olwkdY\) pdwfukdvnf;
ESpfoufapEkdif\? okdYaomfvnf; (xkd&[ef;a*gwr\
pum;ukd) emMum;xkdufonf[kum; rxifukef/y/

xkd&[ef;a*gwr\ (pum;ukd) emMum;xkdufonf[kvnf;
xifukef\? okdYaomfvnf; emMum;&íMunfñkdum;
rMunfñdkdukef/y/

xkd&[ef;a*gwr\ (pum;ukd) emMum;&í Munfñkdvnf;
Munfñdkdukef\? okdYaomfvnf;MunfñdkdolwkdY
jyKoifhaom ylaZmfjCIF;ukdum; rjyKukef/y/

MunfñdkdolwkdY jyKoifhaom ylaZmfjCIF;ukdvnf;
jyKukef\? okdYaomfvnf; xkdokdY
a[mMum;wkdif;jzpf&efum; rusifhukef/y/

xkdokdYa[mMum;wkdif; jzpf&efvnf; usifhukef\
okdYaomfvnf; usifholwkdYonf (&[ef; a*gwr\
pdwfukdum;) rESpfoufapEkdifukef[k pokdY
qkd&maom taMumif;onf &Sd\? uóyxkd (y&dAkdZf)
wkdYukd]]pokdY rajymMuygvifh}}[k
wm;jrpfNyD;vQif]]&[ef;a*gwrnf
&JJ&ifhaompum;ukdvnf; >rufqkdyg\? y&dowf
tv,füvnf; >rufqkdyg\? raMumufr&GHYvnf;
>rufqkdyg\? xkd (&[ef;a*gwr) ukd jyóemvnf;
ar;Muygukef\? jyóem tar;ch&vQifvnf; xkd
ar;olhwkdYtm; ajzMum;yg\? jyóem ajzCIF;jzifhvnf;
(xkdar;olwkdY\) pdwfukd ESpfoufapyg\? xkd
(&[ef;a*gwr\ pum;) ukd emMum;xkdufonf[kvnf;
xifygukef\? xkd (&[ef;a*gwr\pum;) ukd emMum;&í
Munfñkdvnf; Munfñdkdygukef\? MunfñdkdolwkdY
jyKoifhaom ylaZmfjCIF;ukdvnf; jyKygukef\
xkdokdYa[mMum;wkdif; jzpf&efvnf; usifhygukef\
usifholwkdYonfvnf; (&[ef;a*gwr\ pdwfukd)
ESpfoufapEkdifygukef\}}[k ajymMum;tyfukef\

wdw→djzpfzl;olwkdY
tprf;usifhoHk;&jcif;ukdjyqkd&m

404/ uóy tcgwpfyg;ü igonf &mZN*dK[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü ae\? xkd (*dZÑuk#fawmif) ü ighukd
edaj*m"rnfaom NcdK;jcHrltusifhjrwfukd
usifhavh&Sdol wpfOD;onf
vGefjrwfaomtm;xkwfvHkYvjzifh
raumif;rly,fjcif;]t"daZ*kpä} t&mü jyóemar;z\;\?
vGefjrwfaomtm;xkwf vHkYvjzifh
raumif;rly,fjcif;]t"daZ*kpä} t&mü jyóemukd
ar;onf&Sdaomfxkd (edaj*m") tm; igonf ajzMum;cJjh\?
ig ajzMum;onf&Sdaomf (xkdedaj*m"onf)
twkdif;xuftvGef 0rf;ajrmuf 0rf;om jzpfav\

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ w&m;ukd
Mum;em&aomf tb,folonf twkdif;xuftvGef
0rf;rajrmufbJJ &Sdygrnfenf;? jrwpfGmbk&m;
tuREkfyfvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ w&m;ukd
Mum;em&ítwkdif;xuf tvGef 0rf;ajrmufyg\

toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\? toQifbk&m;
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\?
toQifbk&m; arSmufxm;onfukd
vSefbdouJhokdYvnf;aumif;? zHk;vTrf;xm;onfukd
zGifhvSpfbdouJhokdYvnf;aumif;? rsufpdvnfaomoltm;
vrf;rSefukd ajymMum;bdouJhokdYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdtjrif&SdaomolwkdYonf tqif;wkdYukd
jrifMuvdrfhrnf[k trkdufarSmifüqDrD;wefaqmifukd
aqmifjybdouJhokdYvnf;aumif; (toQifbk&m;)
ptwlomvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh w&m;awmfukd jyawmfrlygay\?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonfjrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfukdvnf;
ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfukdvnf;

ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ txHawmfü &Sifhtjzpfukd &vkdyg\?
&[ef;tjzpfukd &vkdygV

405/ uóy (omoemawmfrS) wpyfg;aom t,l&Sdonfh
wdw→djzpfzl;aom olonfpomoemawmf ("r®0de,) ü
&Sifhtjzpfukd &vkdrI &[ef;tjzpfukd &vkdrI?
av;vwkdYywfVHk; tprf;usifhoHk;&\? av;vvGefaomtcg
&[ef;wkdYonf auseyfaom pdwf&SdMuvQif
&SifjyKay;ukefvwåHU? &[ef;tjzpfokdY
jršifhwifay;ukefvwåHU? okdYaomf pt&mü igonfum;
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwkdY\ jcm;em;onfhtjzpfukd odawmfrltyfayV

toQifbk&m; (omoemawmfrS) wpyfg;aom
t,l&Sdonfh wdw→djzpfzl;aom olwkdYonf
pomoemawmf ("r®0de,) ü tu,fí &Sifhtjzpfukd &vkdrI
&[ef;tjzpfukd &vkdrI? av;vwkdYywfVHk;tprf;
usifhoHk;&ukefjim;tH? av;vvGefaomtcg &[ef;wkdYonf
auseyfaom pdwf&SdMuvQif &SifjyKay;ukefjim;tH?
&[ef;tjzpfokdY jršifhwifay;ukefjim;tH? tuREkfyfonf
av;ESpfywfVHk; tprf;usifhoHk;ygrnf?
av;ESpfvGefaomtcg &[ef;wkdYonf auseyfaom
pdwf&SdMuvQif &SifjyKay;awmfrlMuygap?
&[ef;tjzpfokdY jršifhwifay;awmfrlMuygap[k uóy
(wuúwGef;) onf avQmufV

t0wfr0wfbJ usifhaom uóy (wuúwGef;) onf
jrwpGmbk&m; txHü &Sifhtjzpfukd &\? &[ef;tjzpfukd
&\? &[ef;jzpfí rMumrD toQifuóyonf wpfa,mufwnf;
qdwfNidrf&mokdYhuyfí rarh ravsmh
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvsuf (edAÁmefokdY) pdwfukd
apvTwfí aeV

xkdokdYaeonf&Sdaomf vlyabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY
aumif;pGm0ifaom trsKd;om;wkdY vkdvM;tyfaom
tusifhjrwl tqHk;jzpfaoM twkr&Sdaom
t&[wåzkdvfokdY toQifuóyonf rMumrDrsufarSmufb0ü

xl;aomÓPjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae\? y#doaE``aerlukefNyD? jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? r*fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD?
pr*fudpötvkdYiSg wpfyg;aomjyKzG,f udpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\? toQifuóyonf &[EÅmwkdYwGif
wpfyg; (tygt0if) jzpfawmfrl avownf;/

&Spfckajrmufaom r[moD[em'okwf NyD;V

9-ayg|yg'okwf

ayg|yg'y&dAkdZf0w→K

406/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJjh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPf (olaX;)\ t&H (aZw0ef ausmif;awmf) ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV

xkdpOfctgü ayg|yg'y&dAkdZfonf oHk;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom y&dAkdZfy&dowfESifhtwl
wnfyifpnf;wef;&Sdaom]{uomvu} rnfaom
t,la[majjmyGJJ usif;y&m rv'dum\ t&Hü aeV

xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
(ouFef;ukd) jyif0wfawmfrlí
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lvsufom0w→djynfokdY qGrf;tvkdYiSg
0ifawmfrlV

407/ xkdtcg jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; pokdYaom
tMuHonf jzpfV]]om0w→djynfü qGrf;cHvSnfh&ef
apmvGef;ao;\? igonf wnfyifpnf;wef;&Sdaom]
{uomvu} rnfaom rvd'um\ t&H ayg|
yg'y&dAkdZfxHokdY csOf;uyf&rl aumif;avpG}}
[ktMuHjzpfV

xkdtcg jrwapGmbk&m;onf wnfyipnf;wef;&Sdaom]
{uomvu} rnfaom t,l a[m ajymyG]Jusif;y&m rv'dum\
t&HokdY csOf;uyfawmfrl\

408/ xkdpOftcgü ayg|yg'y&dAkdZfonf
rsm;jym;aom zDvmpum;ukd
jyif;jyus,favmifaomtoHjzifh yJhwifxyfrQ
ajymqkdaeMuaom rsm;pGmaom
y&dAkdZfy&dowfESifhtwl xkdifaevsuf
&Sd\pzDvmpum;wkdYum; tb,fenf; -

rif;ESifhpyfaompum; ckd;olESifhpyfaompum;
trwfBuD;ESifhpyfaompum; ppfonfESifh pyfaompum;
aMumufzG,fESifhpyfaompum;
ppfxkd;jcif;ESifhpyfaompum; pm;zG,fESifh
pyfaompum; aomufzG,fESifhpyfaompum;
t0wfESifhpyfaompum; tdyf&mESifh pyfaompum;
yef;ESifhpyfaompum; eHYomESifhpyfaompum;
aqGrsdK;ESifhpyfaompum; ,mOfESifhpyfaompum;
&GmESifhpyfaompum; ed*Hk;ESifhpyfaompum;
NrdKUESifhpyfaompum; e,fESifhpyfaompum;
rdef;rESifhpyfaompum; a,musfm;ESifhpyfaompum;
ol&Jaumif;ESifh pyfaompum; vrf;ESifhpyfaompum;
a&cyfqdyfESifhpyfaompum; aovGefolESifh
pyfaompum; taxGaxGESifhpyfaompum; avmu
(taMumif;) ESifhpyfaompum;
ork'´&mtaMumif;ESifhpyfaompum; BuD;yGm;jcif;
qkwf,kwfjcif;ESifhpyfaompum;wkdYwnf;/

409/ ayg|yg'y&dAkdZfonf <uvmaom
jrwapGmbk&m;ukd ta0;rSyif
jrifvwfaomf]]toQifwkdYwdwfqdwfpGm
aeMuygukefavmh? toQifwkdY toHrjyKygukefvifh?
p&[ef;a*gwronf <uvmae\? xkdtoQif (a*gwr) onf
wdwfqdwfjcif;ukd tvkd&Sd\? wdwfqdwfjcif;*kPfukd
qkdavh&Sd\? y&dowftoH wdwfqdwfaeonfukdodvQif

csOf;uyfoifhonf[k atmufarhwef&m\}} [lí
rdrdy&dowfukd ao0yfpGmae&ef ajymqkd\
pokdYqkdaomf xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYonf
qdwfqdwfaeukefV

410/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ayg|
yg'y&dAkdZfxHokdY csOf;uyfawmfrl\? xkdtcg ayg|
yg'y&dAkdZfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
avQmufV]]jrwpfGmbk&m; <uvmawmfrlyg
toQifbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ <uvmjcif;onf aumif;aom
<uvmjcif;jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pt&yfokdY <uvmawmfrl&ef tvSnfhukd MumjrifhrS
ay;awmfrlbd\ toQifbk&m;? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
xkdifawmfrlyg? pae&mukdjyifxm;ygonf toQifbk&m;}}
[k avQmufV

jrwpfGmbk&m;onf jyifxm;aom ae&mü
xkdifawmfrl\? ayg|yg'y&dAkdZfonfvnf;
edrfhaomxkdifp&m wpfckukd ,lí wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdif\? wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeaom ayg|
yg'y&dAkdZf tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\ -

]]ayg|yg' ,cktcg tb,fpum;jzifh
pka0;aexkdifukefoenf;? oifwkdY\ rNyD;ao;aom
tMum;pum;¹onfum; tb,fenf;}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

1/ igrvmrDtMum;ü jzpfaompum; (t|uxm)

Ä

onm\ csKyfjcif;ukd jyqkd&m

411/ pokdY rdefYawmfrlaomf ayg|yg'y&dAkdZfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; ,cktcg tuREfkyfwkdY
pka0;aexkdifvsuf ajymqkdaeMuaom pum;ukd
xm;ygOD;? toQifbk&m; bpum;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
aemifcgvnf; Mum;em&ef cJ],Of;rnf r[kwfyg?
toQifbk&m; ,cifh,cifaeYwkdYü pum; topftqef;
axmufvSrf; emMum;&mZ&yfü txl;xl;aom
t,l&Sdukefaom orPjAm[®PwkdY
pka0;aexkdifMu&mwGif]tcsif;wkYd onm\csKyfjcf;onf
tb,fokdY jzpfoenf;}[k onmcsKyfjcf;ESifh pyfaom
pum;onf jzpfay:ygV

xkdolwkdYwGif tcsKdUolwkdYonf pokdY
qkdygukef\ -

]taMumif; taxmuftyHh r&SdukefbJ] owå0g\
onmwkdYonf jzpfvnf; jzpfukef\? csKyfvnf;csKyfukef\
tMuifcgvnf; jzpfukef\? xkdtcg onm&Sd\? tMuif tcg
csKyfukef\? xkdtcg onmr&Sd}[k qkdygukefV

ptjcf;t&mjzifh tcSDKUolwkdYonf onmcsKyfjcf;ukd
jyygukefV

xkdolYukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkdyg\ -

]p (onmcsKyfjcf;) onf pokdY jzpfrnf r[kwfyg? tcsif;
onmonf owå0g\ twåwnf;? xkd (onm) onf uylvnf; uyl\
cGgvnf; cGg\? tMuifcgvnf; uyl\? xkdtcg onm &Sd\
tMuifcgvnf; cGg\? xkdtcg onmr&Sd}[k qkdygV

ptjcf;t&mjzifh tcSDKUolwkdYonf onmcsKyfjcf;ukd
jyygukefV

xkdolYukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkdjyefyg\ -

]p (onmcsKyfjcf;) onf pokdY jzpfrnf r[kwfyg?
wefckd;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom orPjAm[®PwkdYonf
&Sdukef\? xkd (orPjAm[®P) wkdYonf powå0g\
onmukd iifívnf; oGif;ukef\? iifívnf; xkwfukef\? tMuifcgvnf;
iifí oGif;ukef\? xkdtcg onm&Sd\? tMuifcgvnf; iifí
xkwfukef\? xkdtcg onmr&Sd}[k qkdjyefygV

ptjcif;t&mjzifh tcsKdUolwkdYonf onmcsKyfjcif;ukd
jyygukef\

xkdolYukd tjcm;olu pokdY qkdjyefyg\ -

]tcsif; þ (onm csKyfjcif;) onf pokdY jzpfrnf
r[kwfyg? tcsif; wefckd;tmEkabmfBuD; ukefaom
ewfwkdYonf &Sdukef\? xkdewfwkdYonf powå0g\
onmukd iifívnf; oGif; ukef\? iifívnf;xkwfukef\? tMuiftcg
iifí oGif;ukef\? xkdtcg onm&Sd\? tMuif tcg iifí
xkwfukef\? xkdtcg onmr&Sd}[k qkdjyefyg\

ptjcif;t&mjzifh tcsdKUolwkdYonf onmcsKyfjcif;ukd
jyygukef\

toQifbk&m; xkd (pum;wkdYukd Mum;&aom)
tuREkfyftm; jrwpfGmbk&m;ukdom
tm½HkjyKí]aMomfbkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;&Sdygrl aumif;avpG? aMomf
aumif;aompum;ukd
qkdwwfaomjrwpfGmbk&m;&Sdygrl aumif;avpG? ,if;
(jrwpfGmbk&m;) onf þw&m;wkdYü aumif;pGm
uRrf;usifawmfrlygay\}[k atmufarhwrf;wjcif;
jzpfCjhyg\? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
onmcsKyfjcif;ü uRrf;usifawmfrlyg\? oabmukd
odawmfrlyg\? toQifbk&m; onmcsKyfjcif;onf tb,fokdY
jzpfygoenf;}}[k avQmuf\

**taMumif;&Sdí onmjzpfjcif; csKyfjcif;ukd
jyqkd&m**

412/ ayg|yg' xkdolwkdYwGif
tMuiforPjAm[®PwkdYonf]]taMumif; taxmuftyHh
r&Sdukefb]]jowå0g\ onmwkdYonf jzpfvnf; jzpfukef\
csKyfvnf; csKyfukef\}}[k qkdukef\? xkdolwkdY\

(pum;onf) tpuyif cRwf,Gif;vsuf &Sd\? tb,faMumifh qkdaomf -

ayg|yg' taMumif; taxmuftyHh &SdukefiomvQif
owå0g\ onmwkdYonf jzpfvnf; jzpfukef\ csKyfvnf;
csKyfukef\? tcsKdUonmonf tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh
jzpf\? tcsKdUonmonftusifh]odu©m} aMumifh csKyf\

413/ tusifh]odu©m} onf tb,fenf;[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (ukd,fwkdfiyif) ar;awmfrl\

ayg|yg' ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdfirSefpGm
odawmfrlaom/y/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pavmuü
yGifhawmfrl\ «omrnzvokwfüuJjhokdY enf;wl
csJJYtyf\»

ayg|yg' pokdYvQif &[ef;onf oDvESifh jynfhphKay\

/y/ rdrdü ptydwftyif]eD0&P} w&m;ig;yg;
y,fNyD;jzpfonfukd aumif;pGm jrifaom xkd&[ef;tm;
0rf;ajrmufjcif;onf jzpf\? 0rf;ajrmufaom &[ef;tm;
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} onf jzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\ ukd,fonf Nidrf;at;\? Nidrf;at;aom
ukd,f&Sdaom &[ef;onfcsrf;omukd cHpm;\?
csrf;omaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf wnfMunf\

xkd (&[ef;) onf umr*kPfwkdYrS uif;qdwfiomvQif
tukokdvfw&m;wkdYrS uif;qdwfi
omvQifMuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf} ESifh wuGjzpfaom
oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;]0dpm&} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjcif; aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefokdY a&mufíae\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;
(psmefr&rD) a&S;tzkdYü jzpfaom umronmonf csKyf\?
xkdtcg]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
odrfarGUaompifppf&Sdaom onmonf jzpf\? xkdtcg

eD0&Puif;qdwfjcf;aMumifh jzpfao
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} hcsrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
odrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom onm&Sdonfom jzpf\?
pokdYvnf; tcsKdUonmonf tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh
jzpf\? tcsKdUonmonf tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh
csKyf\? ponfum; tusifh]odu©m}wnf;[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfri\

ayg|yg' wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; xkd&[ef;onf
Odwuf0dpm&Nidrf;jcif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwfukdMunfvifapwwfaom?
pdwfwnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} ukd jzpfyGm;apwwfaom?
MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf} r&Sdaom?
oHk;oyfqifjcifjcif;]0dpm&} r&Sdaom?
wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfao? ESpfodrfhjcif;
]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom 'kwd,psmefokdY
a&mufí ae\? xkd (&[ef;) tm; ('kwd,psmefr&rD)
a&S;tzkdYü jzpfao]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifhh
jzpfao ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc}
&Sdaom odrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom onmonf csKyf\?
xkdtcg wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} aMumifh jzpfao
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
odrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaomonmonf jzpf\? xkdtcg
wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfao
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
odrfarGU aom pifppf&Sdaom onm&Sdonfom jzpf\?
pokdYvnf;tcsKdU onmonf tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh
jzpf\? tcsKdU onmonf tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh
csKyf\? ponfvnf; tusifh]odu©m}wnf;[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfri\

ayg|yg' wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} ukdvnf;
rwyfrufjcif;aMumifhatmufarhjcif;]owd}
qifjcifjcif;]orÜZOf} ESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfí
vspfvsl½lvsuf ae\? csrf;om]okc} ukdvnf; ukd,fjzifh

cHpm;\? tMuif wwd,psmefaMumifh
xkdolYukd]vspfvsL¹/₂lol owd&Sdolcsrf;ompGm
aeavh&Sdol}[k t&d,m (yk*³/₄dKvf) wkdYonf
ajymMum;ukef\? (&[ef;onf) xkdwwd,psmefokdY
a&mufí ae\? xkd (&[ef;) tm; (wwd,psmefr&rD)
a&S;tzkdYüjzpfaom wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d}
aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhCIF;]yDwd}
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom odrfarGUaom
pifppf&Sdaomonmonf csKyf\? xkdtcg
vspfvsL¹/₂lCIF;]Oayu©m} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom
odrfarGUaompifppf&Sdaom onmonf jzpf\? xkdtcg
vspfvsL¹/₂lCIF;]Oayu©m} csrf;omjCIF;]okc}
&SdaomodrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom onm&Sdonfom
jzpf\? pokdYvnf; tcsKdUonmonf tusifh]odu©m}
aMumifh jzpf\? tcsKdU onmonf tusifh]odu©m}
aMumifh csKyf\? ponfvnf; tusifh]odu©m}wnf;[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\

ayg|yg' wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
csrf;omqif;&Jukd y,fCIF;aMumifh vnf;aumif;
a&S;OD;uyifvQif 0rf;ajrmufjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;wkdY\
csKyfESifhCIF;aMumifh vnf;aumif;
qif;&Jcsrf;omr&Sdaom vspfvsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}
aMumifh jzpfonfhowd\ pifMu,fCIF;&Sdaom
pwkw→psmefokdYa&mufí ae\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;
(pwkw→psmefr&rD) a&S;tzkdYü jzpfaom
vspfvsL¹/₂lCIF;]Oayu©m} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom
odrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom onmonf csKyf\? xkdtcg
qif;&Jcsrf;omr&Sdaom odrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom
onmonf jzpf\? xkdtcg qif;&Jcsrf;omr&Sdaom
odrfarGUaompifppf &Sdaom onm&Sdonfom jzpf\?
pokdYvnf; tcsKdUonmonf tusifh]odu©m}
aMumifhjzpf\? tcsKdUonmonf tusifh]odu©m}
aMumifh csKyf\? ponfvnf; tusifh]odu©m}wnf;[k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\

ayg|yg' wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
½lyonm¹wkdYukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí y#dConm²
wkdYvHk;0 csKyfonfhtjyif emewåonm³wkdYukd
vHk;0ESvHk;roGif;rlí]]aumif;uifonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmumomelöm,we (psmef) okdY
a&mufí ae\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;
(tmumomelöm ,wepsmefr&rD) a&S;tzkdYü jzpfaom
onmonf csKyf\? xkdtcghtmumomelöm,we (psmef)
ESifh ,SOfaom odrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom onmonf
jzpf\? xkdtcgtmumomelöm,we (psmef) ESifh,SOfaom
odrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom onm&Sdonfom jzpf\?
pokdYvnf; tcsKdU onmonf tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh
jzpf\? tcsKdU onmonf tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh
csKyf\? ponfvnf; tusifh]odu©m}wnf;[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rdefYawmfrl\

ayg|yg' wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf tm um o m e
lö m , w e (psmef) ukd vHk;0
vGefajrmufí]]0dnmOfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefokdY a&mufí
ae\? xkd (&[ef;) tm; (0dnmPlöm,wepsmefr&rD)
a&S;tzkdYüjzpfaom tmumomelöm,we (psmef)
ESifh ,SOfaom odrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom onmonf
csKyf\? xkdtcg 0dnmPlöm,we (psmef) ESifh ,SOfaom
odrfarGUaom pifppf &Sdaom onmonf jzpf\? xkdtcg
0dnmPlöm,we (psmef) ESifh ,SOfaomodrfarGUaom
pifppf&Sdaom onm&Sdonfom jzpf\? pokdYvnf;
tcsKdUonmonf tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh jzpf\?
tcsKdUonmonf tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh csKyf\?
ponfvnf; tusifh]odu©m}wnf;[k jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
rdefYawmfrl\

ayg|yg' wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf 0dnmPlöm,we
(psmef) ukd vHk;0 vGefajrmufí]]wpfpHk
wpfckrQr&Sd}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) tmudlönm,we
(psmef) okdY a&mufí ae\? xkd (&[ef;) tm;

(tmudlönm,wepsmefr&rD) a&S;tzkdYü jzpfao
0dnmPlöm,we (psmef) ESifh,SOfaomodrfarGUaom
pifppf&Sdaom onmonf csKyf\? xkdtcg tmudlönm,we
(psmef) ESifh,SOfaomodrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom
onmonf jzpf\? xkdtcg tmudlönm,we (psmef)
ESifh,SOfaom odrfarGUaom pifppf&Sdaom
onm&Sdonfom jzpf\? pokdYvnf; tcsKdUonmonf
tusifh]odu©m} aMumifh jzpf\? tcsKdU onmonf tusifh
]odu©m} aMumifh csKyf\? ponfvnf;
tusifh]odu©m}wnf;[k jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
rdefYawmfrl\ -

414/ ayg|yg' p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf ukd,fykdif
(yXrpsmef) onm&Sd\? xkd (&[ef;) onf xkd
(yXrpsmefonm) rS p ('kwd,psmefonm) okdY xkd
('kwd,psmefonm) rS p (wwd,psmefonm) okdY
pokdYpaom tpOfjzifh tjrwfqHk; (tmudlönm,wepsmef)
onmokdYa&muf\? tjrwfqHk; (tmudlönm,wepsmef)
onmü wnfaom xkd (&[ef;) tm; pokdYtMuHjzpf\ -

]]aphaqmfaeaomf⁴ ightm; roifhjrwf?
raphaqmfbaeomfom ightm; oifhjrwf\? tu,fiigonf
aphaqmfjim;tH? tm;xkwfjim;tHh⁵? ig\ p
(tmudlönm,wepsmef) onmwkdYonfvnf;csKyfukef&m\?
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom tjcm;onmwkdYonfvnf;
jzpfay:ukef&m\? igonfraphaqmfbae&rl? tm;rxkwfbj
ae&rl aumif;avpG}}[k tMuHjzpfV

xkd (&[ef;) onf aphaqmfjcif;ukdvnf; rjyK?
tm;xkwfjcif;ukdvnf; rjyK? aphaqmftm;
xkwfjcif;rjyKaom xkd&[ef;tm; xkd
(tmudlönm,wepsmef) onmwkdYonfvnf; csKyfukef\?
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom tjcm;onmwkdYonfvnf;
rjzpfay:ukef? xkd (&[ef;) onf onm a0'em
csKyfjcif;okdYa&muf\? ayg|yg' pokdYvQif odvsuf
tpOftwkdif; onmcsKyf&mormywfonf jzpf ayV

ayg|yg' xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;? oifonf prS
a&S;tcgu pokdYoabm&Sdaomodvsuf tpOftwkdif;
onmcsKyf&mormywfuksd Mum;zl;yg\avm/

rMum;zl;yg toQifbk&m;/

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfraom
w&m;awmfuksd tuREfkyfonf pokdY odem;vnfyg\ -

ayg|yg' p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf ukd,fykdif
(yXrpsmef) onm&Sd\? xkd (&[ef;) onfxkd
(yXrpsmefonm) rS p ('kwd,psmefonm) okdY xkd
('kwd,psmefonm) rS p (wwd,psmefonm) okdY pokdY
paom tpOfjzifh tjrwfqHk; (tmudlönm,wepsmeff)
onmokdY a&muf\? tjrwfqHk; (tmudlönm,wepsmeff)
onmü wnfaom xkd&[ef;tm; pokdY tMuHjzpf\ -

]aphaqmfaeaomf ightm; roifhjrwf? raphaqmfbl
aeaomfom ightm; oifhjrwf\? tu,füigonf aphaqmfjim;tH?
tm;xkwfjim;tH? ig\ p (tmudlönm,wepsmeff)
onmwkdYonfvnf;csKyfukef&m\? Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom
tjcm;onmwkdYonfvnf; jzpfay:ukef &m\?
igonfraphaqmfbl ae&rl? tm;rxkwfbj ae&rl
aumif;avpG}[k tMuHjzpf\ xkd (&[ef;) onf
aphaqmfjcif;ukdvnf; rjyK? tm;xkwfjcif;ukdvnf; rjyK?
aphaqmftm;xkwfjcif;rjyKaom xkd (&[ef;) tm; xkd
(tmudlönm,wepsmeff) onmwkdYonfvnf; csKyfukef\?
Murf;wrf; xif&Sm;aom tjcm;onmwkdYonfvnf;
rjzpfay:ukef? xkd (&[ef;) onf (onm a0'em)
csKyfjcif;okdY a&muf\? ayg|yg' pokdYvQif odvsuf
tpOftwkdif; onmcsKyf&mormywf onf jzpf\}}[k
odem;vnfygV

ayg|yg' ptwkdif;yif rSefayV

415/ toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tjrwfqHk;onm
wpfyg;wnf;ukdom ynwfyg oavmh? okdYr[kwf
tjrwfqHk; onm rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf; ynwfygoavm/

ayg|yg' igonf tjrwfqHk;onm wpfyg;wnf;ukdvnf;
ynwf\? tjrwfqHk;onm rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf; ynwfv

toQifbk&m; tb,fokdYvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tjrwfqHk;onm wpfyg;wnf;ukdvnf;ynwfygoenf;?
tjrwfqHk;onm rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf; ynwfygoenf;/

ayg|yg' tMuif tMuif tjcif;t&mjzifh csKyfjcf;okdY
a&muf\? xkdxkd tjcif;t&mjzifh igonftjrwfqHk;onmukd
ynwf\? ayg|yg' pokdYvQif igonf tjrwfqHk;onm
wpfyg;wnf;ukdvnf;ynwf\? tjrwfqHk;onm
rsm;pGmwkdYukdvnf; ynwfv

416/ toQifbk&m; onmonf a&S;OD;jzpfí ÓPfonf
aemufR jzpfygoavmh? okdYr[kwfÓPfonf a&S;OD;jzpfí
onmonf aemufR jzpfygoavmh? okdYr[kwf onmESifh
ynmwkdYonfra&S;raESmif; (wpfNydKifwnf;)
jzpfygukefoavm/

ayg|yg' onmonf a&S;OD; jzpfay:\? ÓPfonf aemufR
jzpf\? onmjzpfay:jcif;aMumifhomvQif ÓPjzpfay:&\?
xkd (&[ef;) onf]]p (onmjzpfay:jcif;[laom)
taMumif;aMumifh ightm; ÓPjzpfay:\}}[k pokdY od\
ayg|yg']]onmonf a&S;OD; jzpf\? ÓPfonfaemufR
jzpf\? onmjzpfay:jcif;aMumifhomvQif ÓPjzpfay:&\}}
[laom ptcsufukd p (qkdcJhaom) taMumif;jzifh odtyfV

1/ $\frac{1}{2}$ lyonm = $\frac{1}{2}$ lypsmefü jzpfaoonm/

2/ y#dConm = pu©Kpaom 0w¬K $\frac{1}{2}$ kyfig;yg;ü

$\frac{1}{2}$ lyg $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkpaom tm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hkig;yg;wkdY xdckdufaomtcg
jzpfay:aom yíö0dnmOfonm/

3/ emewåonm = y#dConmrS wpfyg;aom
trsdK;rsdK;aom umrm0p&onm/

4/ psmef0ifpm;&ef MuHpnfaejcif;ukd qkdvkdonf/

5/ txufpsmeftvkdYiSg tm;xkwfjcf;ukd qkdvkdonf/

Ä

onmonf twå[kwf r[kwf jyqkd&m

417/ toQifbk&m; onmonf owå0g\ twåavmh?
okdYr[kwf onmwjcm; twåwjcm; avm/

ayg|yg' oifonf tb,fokdYaom twåukd ,HkMunfoenf;/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf
r[mbkwfav;yg;tpkta0;jzpfaom tpmtm[m& pm;aomuf
aom½kyf&Sdaom Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom
twåukd ,HkMunfygV

ayg|yg' oif\ (t,lü) twåonf r[mbkwfav;yg;
tpkta0;jzpfaom tpmtm[m±aomufaom
½kyf&Sdaom Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom t&mjzpfjim;tH?
ayg|yg' pokdY jzpfvQifoif\ (t,lü) onmwjcm; twåwjcm;
jzpf&m\? ayg|yg' onmwjcm;
twåwjcm;jzpfaomxkdtcsuf ukd p (qkdvwåHUaom)
taMumif;jzifhvnf; odtyfV

ayg|yg' oif\ (t,lü) r[mbkwfav;yg; tpkta0;jzpfaom
tpmtm[m& pm;aomufaom½kyf&Sdaom
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom xkdtwåonf wnfjrJwnfaeonfom
jzpfygvsvuf powå0g\tjcm;onmwkdYonfum; jzpfukef\?
tjcm;onmwkdYonfum; csKyfukef\? ayg|yg'
onmwjcm;twåwjcm;jzpf&maom xkdtcsufukd p
(qkdcJhaom) taMumif;jzifh odtyfV

418/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf t*FgBuD;i,f
tvHk;pHk&Sdaom £a`E´rcsKdUwJhaom (psmef)
pdwfjzifhNyD;aom twåukd ,HkMunfygV

ayg|yg' oif\ (t,lü) twåonf t*FgBuD;i,f
tvHk;pHk&Sdaom £a`E´rcsKdUwJhaom (psmef)
pdwfjzifh NyD;aom t&m jzpfjim;tH? ayg|yg' pokdY
jzpfvQifvnf; oif\ (t,lü) onmwjcm;twåwjcm; jzpfvwåHU?

ayg|yg' onmwjcm; twåwjcm;jzpf&maom xkd (tcsuf)
ukd þ (qkdvwåHUAom) taMumif;jzifh vnf; odyfV

ayg|yg' oif\ (t,lü) t*FgBuD;i,f tvHk;pHk&Sdaom
fa`E´rcsKdUwJhaom (psmef) pdwfjzifh
NyD;aomxkdtwåonf wnfjrJwnfaeonfom jzpfygvuf
powå0gtm; tjcm;onmwkdYonfum;jzpfukef\
tjcm;onmwkdYonfum; csKyfukef\? ayg|yg' onmwjcm;
twåwjcm;jzpf&maomxkdtcsufukd þ (qkdcJhaom)
taMumif;jzifhvnf; odyfV

419/ toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf ½kyfr&Sdaom
onmjzifh NyD;aom twåukd ,HkMunfygV

ayg|yg' oif\ (t,lü) twåonf ½kyfr&Sdaom onmjzifh
NyD;aom t&m jzpfjim;tH? ayg|yg'þokdY jzpfvQifvnf;
oif\ (t,lü) onmwjcm; twåwjcm; jzpf&m\? ayg|yg' onm
wjcm;twåwjcm;jzpf&maom xkdtcsufukd þ
(qkdvwåHUAom) taMumif;jzifhvnf; odyfV

ayg|yg' oif\ (t,lü) ½kyfr&Sdaom onmjzifh NyD;aom
xkdtwåonf wnfjrJwnfaeonfomjzpfygvuf powå0gtm;
wjcm; onmwkdYonfum; jzpfukef\? wjcm;
onmwkdYonfum;csKyfukef\? ayg|yg' onmwjcm;
twåwjcm;jzpf&maom xkdtcsufukd þ (qkdcJhaom)
taMumif;jzifh vnf; odyfV

420/ toQifbk&m;]]onmonf owå0g\ twå}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]onmwjcm; twåwjcm;}} [lívnf;aumif;
pt&mukd tuREkfyf odEkdifygrnfavm/

ayg|yg' oifonf wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdol?
wpfyg;aom ,HkMunfjcf;&Sdol? wpfyg;aom
tvkd&Sdol? wpfyg; (aom tusifh) ü tm;xkwfjcf;&Sdol?
wpfyg; (aom omoem) ü q&m&Sdol
jzpfí]]onmonfowå0g\ twå}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]onmwjcm; twåwjcm;}} [lívnf;aumif;
pt&mukdhodEkdifcJ\

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdol?
wpfyg;aom ,HkMunfjcf;&Sdol? wpfyg;
aomtvkd&Sdol? wpfyg; (aom tusifh) ü
tm;xkwfjcf;&Sdol? wpfyg; (aom omoem) ü q&m&Sdol
jzpfí]]onmonf owå0g\ twå}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]onmwjcm; twåwjcm;}} [lívnf;aumif;
pt&mudk tu,fí odEkdfcjim;tH? toQifbk&m; avmuonf
jrJygoavmh? (avmuonf jrJ\qkdaom) p (t,l) onfomvQif
rSefí wpfyg; (aom t,l) onf rSm;ygoavm/

ayg|yg' avmuonf jrJ\ qkdaom p (t,l) onfomvQif rSefí
wpfyg; (aom t,l) onfrSm;\ [laom pt&mukd ig
rajzMum;/

toQifbk&m; avmuonf rjrJygoavmh? (avmuonf
rjrJqkdaom) p (t,l) onfomvQifrSefí wpfyg; (aom t,l) onf
rSm;ygoavm/

ayg|yg' avmuonf rjrJqkdaom p (t,l) onfomvQif rSefí
wpfyg; (aom t,l) onfrSm;\ [laom pt&mukdvnf; ig
rajzMum;/

toQifbk&m; avmuonf tqHk;&Sdygoavm/y/ avmuonf
tqHk;r&Sdygoavm/ xkd (ukd,f) onfyif touf? xkd (touf)
onfyif ukd,fygavm/ toufonf wjcm;? ukd,fonf
wjcm;ygavm/ owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü
&Sdygoavm/ owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfhaemufür&Sdygoavm/ owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdvnf;&Sd
r&Sdvnf;r&Sdygoavm/ owå0gonfaoNyD;onfhaemufü
&Sdonf vnf;r[kwf r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwfygoavm/
(owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdonfvnf;r[kwf
r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf[k qkdaom) p (t,l) onfomvQif rSefí
wpfyg; (aom t,l) onf rSm;ygoavm/

ayg|yg']]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü
&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf}}[k qkdaomp (t,l)

onfomvQif rSefí wpyfg; (aom t,l) onf rSm;\ [laom
pt&mukdvnf;ig rajzMum;/

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,faMumifh
pt&mpkukd rajzMum;ygoenf;/

ayg|yg' pt&mpkonf tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh rpyf?
(avmukwå&m) w&m;ESifh rpyf? tusifh jrwl\tp rQyif
r[kwf? NiD;aiG Y&eftvkdYiSg rjzpf? wyfrufjCIF;
uif;&eftvkdYiSg rjzpf? (0#fqif;&J) csKyf&ef tvkdYiSg
rjzpf? (udavom) Nidrf;&eftvkdYiSg rjzpf? xl;aom
OPfjzifh od&eftvkdYiSg rjzpf? (opö mav;yg;ukd) od&ef
tvkdYiSg rjzpf? edAÁmef (ukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef)
tvkdYiSg rjzpf? xkdYaMumifhxkdt&mpkukd ig
rajzMum;/

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,ft&mukd
ajzMum;ygoenf;/

ayg|yg' pum; qif;&Jwnf;[k ig ajzMum;\? ayg|yg'
pum; qif;&Jjzpfay:jCIF;\taMumif;wnf;[k ig ajzMum;\?
ayg|yg' pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)wnf;[k ig
ajzMum;\? ayg|yg' pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)
okdY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;[k ig ajzMum;V

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,faMumifh
pt&mpkukd ajzMum;ygoenf;/

ayg|yg' pt&mpkonf tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh pyf\
(avmukwå&m) w&m;ESifh pyf\? tusifh jrwl\tp jzpf\
NiD;aiG Y&eftvkdYiSg jzpf\? wyfrufjCIF;
uif;&eftvkdYiSg jzpf\? (0#fqif;&J) csKyf&eftvkdYiSg
jzpf\? (udavom) Nidrf;&eftvkdYiSg jzpf\?
xl;aomÓP f jzifh od&eftvkdYiSg jzpf\? (opö mav;yg;ukd)
od&ef tvkdYiSg jzpf\? edAÁmef (ukd
rsufarSmufjyK&ef) tvkdYiSg jzpf\?
xdkYaMumifhpt&mpkukd ig ajzMum;V
bkef;awmfBuD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;? p (pum;) onf

ptwkdif;yif rSefygayV aumif;aompum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwfaom jrwpGmbk&m;? p (pum;) onf
ptwkdif;yif rSefygayV toQifbk&m; ,cktcgü <u&ef
tcsdefukd jrwpGmbk&m; odawmfrlyg\ (<u&efrSm
toQifbk&m;\ tvkdtwkdif;yif jzpfygonf)[k avQmufV

xkdtcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf ae&mrS xum
z]cGg<uoGm;awmfrlavV

421/ xkdtcg y&dAkdZfwkdYonf jrwpGmbk&m;
z]cGg<uoGm;í rMumjrifhrD ayg|
yg'y&dAkdZfukdxuf0ef;usifrS ElwfESifwHjzifh
Okdif;tHkí xkd;qGukef\ (ykwfcwfajymqkdMuukef\) -

]]ptoQifayg|yg'onf xkd&[ef;a*gwr
qkdwdif;qkdwdkif;aom
pum;ukdomvQif]bkef;awmfBuD;aomjrwpGmbk&m;
p (pum;) onf ptwkdif;yif rSefygay\? aumif;aom
pum;ukdqkdawmfrlwwfaom jrwpGmbk&m; p (pum;)
onf ptwkdif;yif rSefygay\}[k
pokdYcsnf;aumif;csD;ac:bd\okdY&mwGif]avmuonf
jr]\} [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf rjr}\}
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf tqHk;&Sd\}
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf tqHk;r&Sd}
[lívnf;aumif;?]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif touf? xkd (touf)
onfyif ukd,frnf\} [lívnf;aumif;?]toufonfwjcm;
ukd,fonfwjcm;} [lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sd\} [lívnf;aumif;]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfhaemufü r&Sd}
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonfaoNyD;onfhaemufü
&Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf;r&Sd} [lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdonfvnf;r[kwf
r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf} [lívnf;aumif; &[ef;a*gwr
a[mMum;aom {uefjzpfao
w&m;wpfpHkwpf&mukdrQ tuREkfyfwkdY
rod&ygukef}}[k ykwfcwfajymqkd ukefV

pokdYqkdaomf ayg|yg'y&dAkdZfonf
xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYtm; ppum;ukd qkd\ -

]]tcsif;wkdY]avmuonf jrJ\} [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf
rjrJ} [lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü
&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf}
[lívnf;aumif;&[ef;a*gwr a[mMum;aom {uefjzpfaom
w&m; wpfpHkwpf&mukdrQ igonfvnf; rod& yg?
okdYaomfvnf; &[ef;a*gwr onf[kwfaom rSefaom
razmufjyefaom (avmukwå&m) "r®üwnfaom
oabm&Sdaom (avmukwå&m) "r®ed,mrtm;jzifh
jrJaom tusifhukd a[mjy ay\?[kwfaom rSefaom
razmufjyefaom (avmukwå&m) "r®üwnfaom
oabm&Sdaom (avmukwå&m) "r®ed,mrtm;jzifh
jrJaom tusifhukd a[mjyaom &[ef;a*gwr\ aumif; aom
pum;ukdaumif;aom pum;taejzifh igokdYaom
odwwfolonf tb,faMumifh aumif;csD;
rac:bJ&SdtHhenf;}}[k qkdV

qifq&mhom;pdwå ESifh ayg| yg'y&dAkdZf0w-K

422/ xkdYaemuf ESpf&uf oHk;&uf vGefaomtcg
qifq&mhom;pdwåESifh ayg|
yg'y&dAkdZfwkdYonfjrwpfGmbk&m;xHokdY
csOf;uyfukef\? csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif
qifq&mhom;pdwåonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd&Sdckd;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdif\? ayg|yg'y&dAdkZfonfum;
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)
ajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd
NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaomae&mü xkdif\? wpfckaom

ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf ayg|yg'y&dAkdZfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;ppum;ukd avQmufl -

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m; <uoGm;í rMumjrifhrD
xkdtcgü xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYonf
tuREfkyfukdhxuf0ef;usifrS ElwfESifwHjzifh 0kdif;tHkí
xkd;qGMuygukefl

(ykwfcwfajymqkdMuygukefl)/]]ptoQifayg|yg'onf
xkd&[ef;a*gwr qkdwkdif; qkdwdkif;aom
pum;ukdomvQif]bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;? p (pum;) onf ptwkdif;yif rSefygayV
aumif;aompum;ukd qkdawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;/ p (pum;) onf ptwkdif;yif rSefygay\}
[kpokdY csnf; aumif;csD;ac:bd\?
okdY&mwGif]avmuonf jrj\}
[lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonfrjrj} [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf
tqHk;&Sd\} [lívnf;aumif;?] avmuonftqHk;r&Sd}
[lívnf;aumif;?]xkd (ukd,f) onfyif touf? xkd (touf)
onfyif ukd,frnf\} [lívnf;aumif;?]toufonf wjcm;?
ukd,fonf wjcm;}
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonfaoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sd\}
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfh aemufür&Sd}
[lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfh aemufü
&Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf;r&Sd} [lívnf;aumif;?]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf
r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf} [lívnf;aumif;&[ef;a*gwr
a[mMum;aom {uefjzpfaom w&m;
wpfpHkwpf&mukdrQ igwkdy rod&ukef}}
[kykwfcwfajymqkdMuygukefV

toQifbk&m; pokdY qkdMuaomf tuREkfyfonf
xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYtm; pokdY ajz&Sif;cJhygV

]]tcsif;wkdy]avmuonf jrj\} [lívnf;aumif;?]avmuonf
rjrj} [lívnf;aumif;/y/]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü
&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf} [lívnf;aumif;?

&[ef;a*gwr a[mMum;aom {uefjzpfao m w&m;
wpfpHkw p f&mukdrQigonfvnf; rod&yg? okdYaomfvnf;
&[ef;a*gwr onf[kwfaom rSefaom razmufjyef aom
(avmukwå&m) "r®ü wnfaom oabm&Sdaom
(avmukwå&m) "r®ed,mrtm;jzifh jrJaom
tusifhukda[mjyay\?[kwfaom rSefaom razmufjyefaom
(avmukwå&m) "r®ü wnfaom oabm&Sdaom
(avmukwå&m) "r®ed,mrtm;jzifh jrJaom tusifhukd
a[mjyaom &[ef;a*gwr\ aumif;aompum;ukd aumif;aom
pum;taejzifh igokdYaom odwwf olonf tb,faMumifh
aumif;csD;rac:b] &SdtHhenf;}}[k ajz&Sif;c]hygonf [lí
avQmufV

423/ ayg|yg' xkdy&dAkdZftm;vHk;wkdYonf (ynm)
rsufpd uef;ukef\? (ynm) rsufpd r&Sdukef?
xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYwGif oifwpfa,mufwnf;om (ynm)
rsufpd &SdV

ayg|yg' {uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;)
w&m;wkdYukdvnf; igonf ({uef
edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;w&m;wkdY[k)
a[mMum;azmfjyV

ayg|yg' {uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) r[kwfaom
w&m;wkdYukdvnf; igonf ({uef
edAÁmefa&mufaMumif; r[kwfaom w&m;wkdY[k)
a[mMum;azmfjyV

ayg|yg' {uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) r[kwfaom
w&m;wkdY[k ig
a[mMum;azmfjyaomxkdw&m;wkdYum; tb,fenf;/

**{uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) r[kwfaom
w&m;rsm;**

ayg|yg' avmuonf jr| [lonfukdvnf; {uef
(edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) r[kwfaom w&m;[kigonf
a[mMum;azmfjy\? ayg|yg' avmuonf rjr|[lonfukdvnf;
{uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) r[kwfaom w&m;[k
igonf a[mMum;azmfjy\? ayg|yg' avmuonftqHk;&Sd\
[lonfukdvnf;/y/ ayg|yg' avmuonf
tqHk;r&Sd[lonfukdvnf;/ ayg|yg'xkd (ukd,f) onfyif touf?
xkd (touf) onfyif ukd,f[lonfukdvnf;/ ayg|yg'
toufonfhwjcm;? ukd,fonf wjcm; [lonfukdvnf;/ ayg|yg'
owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü&Sd\[lonfukdvnf;/ ayg|
yg' owå0gonf aoNyD;onfh aemufü r&Sd[lonfukdvnf;/
ayg|yg'owå0gonf aoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdvnf;&Sd
r&Sdvnf; r&Sd [lonfukdvnf;/ ayg|yg'
owå0gonfaoNyD;onfhaemufü &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf
r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf [lonfukdvnf;{uef
(edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) r[kwfaom w&m;[k igonf
a[mMum;azmfjyV

ayg|yg' tb,faMumifh xkdw&m;wkdYukd {uef
(edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) r[kwfaomw&m;wkdY[k
igonf a[mMum;azmfjyoenf;/

ayg|yg' xkd (w&m;) wkdYonf tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh
rpyfukef? (avmukwå&m) w&m;ESifh rpyfukef?
tusifhjrwf\ tprQyif r[kwfukey? NiD;aiG Y&eftvkdYiSg
rjzpfukef? wyfrufjcif; uif;&eftvkdYiSgrjzpfukef?
(0#fqif;&J) csKyf&eftvdkYiSg rjzpfukef? (udavom)
Nidrf;&eftvkdYiSg rjzpfukef? xl;aomÓPfjzifh od&ef
tvkdYiSg rjzpfukef? (opö mav;yg;) ukd od&eftvkdYiSg
rjzpfukef? edAÁmef (ukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef) tvkdYiSg
rjzpfukef? xdkYaMumifh xkdw&m;wkdYukd {uef
(edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) r[kwfaom w&m;wkdY[k
igonf a[mMum; azmfjyayV

{uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) w&m;rsm;

424/ ayg|yg' {uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;)
w&m;wkdY[k iga[mMum; azmfjyaom
xkdw&m;wkdYum; tb,fenf;/

ayg|yg' pum; qif;&Jwnf; [lonfukd {uef
(edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) w&m;[k igonf
a[mMum;azmfjy\? ayg|yg' pum; qif;&Jzpfamumif;wnf;
[lonfukd {uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) w&m;[k igonf
a[mMum;azmfjy\? ayg|yg' pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef)wnf; [lonfukd{uef
(edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) w&m;[k igonf
a[mMum;azmfjy\? ayg|yg' pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) okdY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf; [lonfukd
{uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) w&m;[k
igonfa[mMum;azmfjyV

ayg|yg' tb,faMumifh xkdw&m;wkdYukd {uef
(edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;) w&m;[k igonf
a[mMum;azmfjyoenf;/

ayg|yg' pw&m;wkdYonf tusKd;pD;yGm;ESifh
pyfukef\? (avmukwå&m) w&m;ESifh pyfukef\?
tusifhjrwl\ tpjzpfukef\? NiD;aiG Y&ef tvkdYiSg
jzpfukef\? wyfrufjicif; uif;&eftvkdYiSg jzpfukef\?
(0#fqif;&J) csKyf&eftvkdYiSg jzpfukef\? (udavom)
Nidrf;&eftvkdYiSg jzpfukef\? xl;aomÓPfjzifh
od&eftvkdYiSg jzpfukef\? (opö mav;yg;ukd)
od&eftvkdYiSg jzpfukef\? edAÁmefukd (rsufarSmuf
jyK&ef) tvkdYiSg jzpfukef\? xkdYaMumifh
xkdw&m;wkdYukd {uef (edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;)
w&m;wkdY[k igonf a[mMum;azmfjyayV

425/ ayg|yg']]twåonf pifppf csrf;om\?
aoNyD;onfhaemufü ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd[k
pokdYqkdavh ,lavh&Sdukefaom orP jAm[®P
tcsKdUwkdYonf &Sdukef\? igonf
xkdolwkdYtxHokdYcsOf;uyfí pokdY ar;\ -

]]toQifwkdY twåonf pifppf csrf;om\?
aoNyD;onfhaemufü ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd[k
oifwkdYonfpokdY qkdavh,lavh&Sdukef\ [lonfrSm
rSefoavm}}/

pokdY igar;aomf xkdolwkdYonf]]rSefyg\}}[k
0efcHukef\? igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfri pifppfcsrf;omaom
avmuukd oifwkdY odjrifi aeukefoavm}}/

pokdYar;aomf]]odjrifi raeygukef}}[k ajzqkdukef\?
igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfri wpfnofhjzpfap
wpfaeYjzpfap nOfh0ufjzpfap aeY0ufjzpfap
pifppfcsrf;omaom twåukd oifwkdYukd,fwkdif
awGUodaeukefoavm}}/

pokdYar;aomf]]awGUod raeygukef}}[k
ajzqkdukef\? igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfri pifppfcsrf;omaom
avmuukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef pum; vrf;wnf;pum;
tusifhwnf;[k oifwkdY odukefoavm}}/

pokdYar;aomf]]rodygukef}}[k ajzqkdukef\? igonf
xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfri]tcsif;wkdY
pifppfcsrf;omaom avmuukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
aumif;pGmusifhukefavmh? ajzmifhrwfpGm
usifhukefavmh? tcsif;wkdY igwkdYonfvnf;
pokdYusifhukefaom aMumifh pifppf csrf;omaom
avmuodkY a&muf&ukef\}[k
pifppfcsrf;omaomavmuokdY a&mufaeaom ewfwkdY\
ajymqkdoHukd oifwkdY Mum;&ukefoavm}}/

pokdY igar;aomf]]rMum;&ygukef}}[k qkdukef\

ayg|yg' xkdt&mukd tb,fokdYxifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif xkdomrPjAm[®PwkdY\ pum;onf
tajctjrpfr¹r&Sdaompum; jzpfaeonf r[kwfavm/

toQifbk&m; pokdYjzpfvQif xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum;rcRwfyif jzpfaeygonf/

426/ ayg|yg' Oyrmaomfum;]]igonf pEkdifHwGif
tvSr,f (Zey'uvsmPD) ukd vkdcshf\? cspfBudKuf\}}[k
qkdaom a,musfm;onf &Sd&m\? xkda,musfm;ukd
pokdY ar;ukef&m\ -

]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifvkdcshf cspfBudKufaom tvSr,f
(Zey'uvsmPD) ukd rif;trsKd;orD;[lívnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;trsKd;orD; [lívnf;aumif;? ukefonftrsKd;orD;
[lívnf;aumif;? qif;&] om;trsKd;orD;[lívnf;aumif; odyg\
avm}}/

pokdYar;aomf]]rodyg}}[k ajzqkd&m\

xkda,musfm;ukd pokdY ar;ukefjyef&m\ -

]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifvkdcshfcspfBudKufaom tvSr,f
(Zey'uvsmPD) ukd ptrnf&Sd\lívnf;aumif;?
ptrsKd;tEG,fjzpf\ [lívnf;aumif;? (t&yf) jrifh\
[lívnf;aumif;? (t&yf) edrfh\ [lívnf;aumif;? tvwfpm;
(rjrifhredrfh) jzpf\ [lívnf;aumif;? (tom;) rnf;\
[lívnf;aumif;? (tom;) Og\ [lívnf;aumif;? (tom;) ndK\
[lívnf;aumif;? p (rnfaom) &Gmü ae\ [lívnf;aumif;? p
(rnfaom) ed*Hk;üae\ [lívnf;aumif;? p (rnfaom)
NrdKUüae\lívnf;aumif; odyg\avm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]]rodyg}}[k ajzqkd&m\

xkda,musfm;ukd pokdY ar;ukefjyef&m\ -

]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifonf rodrjrifzl;olukd
vkdcshfcspfBudKufaeoavm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]][kwfyg\}}[k ajzqkd&m\

ayg|yg' xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif xkda,musfm;\n
pum;onftajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; jzpfaeonf r[kwfygavm/
toQifbk&m; pokdYjzpfvQif xkdkda,musfm;\n
pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; rcRwfyifjzpfaygonf/
ptwlyif ayg|yg']]twåonf pifppf csrf;om\?
aoNyD;onfhaemufü ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd}}[k pokdY
qkdavh ,lavh&Sdukefaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdYukd
igonf pokdY ar;\ -

]]toQifwkdY twåonf pifppf csrf;om\?
aoNyD;onfhaemufü ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd[k
oifwkdYonfpokdY qkdavh ,lavh&Sdukef\ [lonfrSm
rSefygoavm}}/

pokdY igar;aomf xkdolwkdYonf]]rSefyg\}}[k
0efcHukef\? igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfri pifppfcsrf;omaom
avmuukd oifwkdY odjrifi aeukefoavm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]]odjrifi raeukefyg}}[k ajzqkdukef\?
igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfri wpfnofhjzpfap
wpfaeYjzpfap nofh0ufjzpfap aeY0ufjzpfap
pifppfcsrf;omaom twåukd oifwkdYukd,fwkdif
awGUodaeuкеfoavm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]]awGUodraeygukef}}[k
ajzqkdukef\? igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdYar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfri pifppfcsrf;omaom
avmuukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef pum; vrf;wnf;? pum;
tusifhwnf;[k oifwkdY odukefoavm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]]rodygukef}}[k ajzqkdukef\ igonf
xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfri]tcsif;wkdY pifppf
csrf;omaom avmuukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
aumif;pGmusifhukefavmh? ajzmifhrwfpGm
usifhukefavmh? tcsif;wkdY igwkdYonfvnf; pokdY
usifhukefaom aMumifh pifppf csrf;omaom avmuokdY
a&muf&ukef\}[k pifppf csrf;omaom
avmuokdYa&mufíaeaom ewfwkdY\ ajymqkdoHukd
oifwkdY Mum;&ukefoavm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]]rMum;&ygukef}}[k qkdukefV
ayg|yg' xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onftajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; jzpfaeonf r[kwfavm/

toQifbk&m; pokdYjzpfvQif xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum;rcRwfyif jzpfaeygonf/

427/ ayg|yg' Oyrmaomfum; vrf;rav;ckqHk&mü
jymom'f (xuf) okdY wuf&ef avSum;ukdjyKvkyfaeaom
a,musfm;onf &Sd&m\? xkd (a,musfm;) ukd pokdY
ar;ukef&m\ -

]]tcsif;a,musfm; jymom'f (xuf) okdY wuf&ef
avSum;ukd jyKvkyfaom oifonf xkd
jymom'fukdta&SUt&yfü (&Sd\ [lí)vnf;aumif;?
awmift&yfü (&Sd\ [lí)vnf;aumif;? taemuf t&yfü (&Sd\
[lí)vnf;aumif;? ajrmuft&yfü (&Sd\ [lí)vnf;aumif;? jrifh\
[lívnf;aumif;? edrfh\ [lívnf;aumif;? tvwfpM;
(redrfhrjrirh) jzpf\ [lívnf;aumif; odyg\avm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]]rodyg}}[k ajzqkd&mV
xkda,musfm;ukd pokdY ar;jref;ukef&m\ -

]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifonf rodrjrir&aom jymom'f (xuf)
okdY wuf&ef avSum;ukd jyKbdoavm}}/

pokdY ar;ukefaom f]][kwfyg\}}[k ajzqkd&mV

ayg|yg' xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif xkda,musfm;\
pum;onftajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; jzpfaeonf r[kwfvam/

toQifbk&m; pokdYjzpfvQif xkda,musfm;\ pum;onf
tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; rcRwfyifjzpfaeygonf/

ptwlyif ayg|yg']]twåonf pifppf csrf;om\
aoNyD;onfhaemufü ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd}}[kpokdY
qkdavh,lavh&Sdukefaom xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY
txHokdY csOf;uyfí igonf pokdYar;\ -

]]toQifwkdY twåonf pifppf csrf;om\
aoNyD;onfhaemufü ysufpD;jcif;r&Sd[k
oifwkdYonfpokdY qkdavh,lavh&Sdukef\ [lonfrSm
rSefoavm}}/

pokdY igar;aomf xkdolwkdYonf]]rSefyg\}}[k
0efcHukef\? igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfrl oifwkdYonf
pifppfcsrf;omaom avmuukd odjrirí aeukefoavm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]]odjrirí raeygukef}}[k ajzqkdukef\?
igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfrl wpfnofhjzpfap
wpfaeYjzpfap nofh0ufjzpfap aeY0ufjzpfap
pifppfcsrf;omaom avmuukd oifwkdY
awGUodaeukefoavm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]]awGUodraeygukef}}[k
ajzqkdukef\? igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfrl pifppf csrf;omaom
avmuukd rsufarSmufjyK&ef pum; vrf;wnf;ç pum;
tusifhwnf;[k oifwkdY odukefoavm}}/

pokdY igar;aomf]]rodygukef}}[k ajzqkdukef\?
igonf xkdolwkdYukd pokdY ar;jyef\ -

]]toQifwkdY xkdokdYjzpfri]tcsif;wkdY
pifppfcsrf;omaom avmuokd rsufarSmufjyK&ef
aumif;pGmusifhukefavmh? ajzmifhrwfpGm
usifhukefavmh? tcsif;wkdY igwkdYonfvnf;
pokdYusifhukefaom aMumifh pifppfcsrf;omaom
avmuokdY a&muf&ukef\}[k
pifppfcsrf;omaomavmuokdY a&mufaeaom ewfwkdY\
ajymqkdoHukd oifwkdY Mum;&ukefoavm} }/

pokdY ar;aomf]]rMum;&ygukef} }[k ajzqkdukef/
ayg|yg' xkdt&mukd tb,fokdYxifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onftajctjrpfr&Sdaom pum; jzpfaeonf r[kwfavm/
toQifbk&m; pokdYjzpfvQif xkdorPjAm[®PwkdY\
pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum;rcRwfyif jzpfaeygonf/

1/ tyÜg#d[D&uwEd å ted,smeduH trlvuH ed&w→uH
orÜZÆwd/
(rZösdryPÖmo t|uxm plVoukvk'g,DokwftzGifh)

Ä

twåabm&jcif;oHk;rsKd;

428/ ayg|yg' twåabmukd &jcif;wkdYonf
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd&jcif;¹? (psmef)
pdwfjzifh NyD;aom twåabmukd&jcif;? ½kyfr&Sdaom
twåabmukd&jcif; poHk;yg;wkdYwnf;/

ayg|yg' Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd&jcif;
[lonf tb,fenf; -

r[mbkwfav;yg; tpkta0;jzpfaom tpmtm[m&
pm;aomufaom ½kyf&Sdaom twåabmonf &Sd\? p
(twåabmukd &jcif;) onf Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom
twåabmukd &jcif;aywnf;/

(psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom twåabmukd&jcif; [lonf tb,fenf; -

t*FgBuD;i,f tvHk;pHk&Sdaom £a`E´
rcsKdUwJhaom (psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom
½kyf&Sdaom twåabmonf&Sd\? p (twåabmukd &jcif;)
onf (psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom twåabmukd
&jcif;aywnf;/

½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd&jcif; [lonf tb,fenf; -

½kyfr&Sdaom onmjzifhNyD;aom twåabmonf
&Sd\? p (twåabmukd &jcif;) onf ½kyfr&Sdaom
twåabmukd &jcif;aywnf;/

429/ ayg|yg' Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd
&jcif;ukdvnf; y,f&ef igonf w&m;ukd a[mV

]](iga[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaomf) oifwkdYtm;
npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom) w&m;wkdYonf
uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx 0dyóem)
w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif xl;aom
ÓPjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU}}[k iga[mVayg|yg' oifhtm; pokdYaom
tMuHonf jzpfaoimfvnf; jzpf&m\ -]]
(a[monfhtwkdif;usifhvwfaomf) npfnL;apwwfaom
(udavom) w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU?
jzLpifapwwfaom (orx 0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonf
wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\jynfhpHkjcif;
jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ck b0üyif xl;aomÓPjzifh
ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&vwåHU?
okdY&mwGif ae&jcif;onfum; qif;&Jonf jzpfvwåHU}}[k
jzpf&mV

ayg|yg' pt&mukd pokdY rrSwftyf?
xkdokdYusifhvwfaomf npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wkdYonfvnf; uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom

(orx 0dyóem)
w&m;wkdYonfvnf;wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifhukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&vwåHU? 0rf;ajrmufjcif;]ygarmZÆ} onfvnf;aumif;?
ESpfodrfhjicif;]yDwd} onfvnf;aumif;?
Nidrf;at;jcif;]yó'`d} onfvnf;aumif;?
atmufarhjicif;]owd} onfvnf;aumif;?
qifjcifjcif;]orÜZOf} onfvnf;aumif;?
csrf;ompGmae&jcif;]okc} onfvnf;aumif; jzpfvwåHU/

430/ ayg|yg' (psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom
twåabmukd &jcif;ukdvnf; y,f&ef igonf w&m;ukda[mV

]](iga[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaomf) oifwkdYtm;
npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom) w&m;wkdYonf
uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx 0dyóem)
w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU}}[k iga[mV

ayg|yg' oifhtm; pokdYaom tMuHonf jzpfaoimfvnf;
jzpf&m\ -

]](a[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaomf) npfnL;apwwfaom
(udavom) w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU?
jzLpifapwwfaom (orx 0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonf
wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\jynfhpHkjcif;
jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif xl;aomÓPfjzifh
ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsufa&mufí ae&vwåHU?
okdY&mwGif ae&jcif;onfum; qif;&Jonf jzpfvwåH Y}}[k
jzpf&mV

ayg|yg' pt&mukd pokdY rrSwftyf?
npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wdkYonfvnf;uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom
(orx 0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonfvnf;

wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\ jynfhpHkjcif;
jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif xl;aomÓPjzifh
ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&vwåHU?
0rf;ajrmufjcif;]ygarmZÆ} onfvnf;aumif;?
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} onfvnf;aumif;?
Nidrf;at;jcif;]yó'`d} onfvnf;aumif;?
atmufarhjcif;]lowd} onfvnf;aumif;?
qifjcifjcif;]orÜZOf} onfvnf;aumif;?
csrf;ompGmae&jcif;]okc} onfvnf;aumif; jzpfvwåHU/

431/ ayg|yg' ½kyfr&Sdaom twååabmukd
&jcif;ukdvnf; y,f&ef igonf w&m;ukd a[mV

]](iga[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaomf) oifwkdYtm;
npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom) w&m;wkdYonf
uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx 0dyóem)
w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif xl;aom
ÓPjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU}}[k iga[mV

ayg|yg' oifhtm; pokdYaom tMuHonf jzpfaomfvnf;
jzpf&m\ -

]](a[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaomf) npfnL;apwwfaom
(udavom) w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU?
jzLpifapwwfaom (orx 0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonf
wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\jynfhpHkjcif;
jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif xl;aomÓPjzifh
ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsufa&mufí ae&vwåHU?
okdY&mwGif ae&jcif;onfum; qif;&Jonf jzpfvwåHU}}[k
jzpf&mV

ayg|yg' pt&mukd pokdY rrSwftyf?
npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wdkYonfvnf;uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom
(orx 0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonfvnf;
wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\ jynfhpHkjcif;

jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&vwåHU?
0rf;ajrmufjcif;]ygarmZÆ} onfvnf;aumif;?
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} onfvnf;aumif;?
Nidrf;at;jcif;]yó'`d} onfvnf;aumif;?
atmufarhjCIF;]owd} onfvnf;aumif;?
qifjcifjcif;]orÜZOf} onfvnf;aumif;?
csrf;ompGmae&jcif;]okc} onfvnf;aumif; jzpfvwåHU/

432/ ayg|yg' wpfyg;aom olwkdYonf igwkdYukd
pokdY ar;ukefjim;tHh -

]IghoQifwkdY a[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwaomf
oifwkdYtm; npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx
0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU[k (0efcHí) toQifwkdYonf Murf;wrf;
xif&Sm; aomtMuif (twåabm&jcif;) ukd y,f&ef
w&m;ukd a[mukef\? Murf;wrf; xif&Sm;aom
xkdtwåabm&jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;}}[k ar;ukefjim;tH/

pokdYar;cJhvQif xkdolwkdYtm; igwkdYonf pokdY
ajzMum;Ekdifygukef\ -

]IghoQifwkdY a[monfhtwkdif; usifhaom
oifwkdYtm; npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx
0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU[k (0efcHí) igwkdYonf
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aomtMuif (twåabm&jcif;) ukd y,f&ef
w&m;ukd a[mukef\? Murf;wrf;² xif&Sm;aom
xkdtwåabmukd &jcif; [lonf ponfyifwnf;}}[k
ajzMum;EkdifygukefV

433/ ayg|yg' wpyfg;aomolwkdYonf igwkdYukd tu,fí
pokdY ar;ukefjim;tHh -

]]ighoQifwkdY a[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaom f
oifwkdYtm; npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx
0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmuf jyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU[k (0efcHí) toQifwkdYonf (psmef)
pdwfjzifhNyD; aomtMuif (twåabm&jcif;) ukd y,f&ef
w&m;ukd a[mukef\? (psmef) pdwfjzifh
NyD;aomxkdtwåabmukd &jcif; [lonf tb,fenf;}}[k
ar;ukefjim;tH/

pokdYar;cJhvQif xkdolwkdYtm; igwkdYonf pokdY
ajzMum;Ekdifygukef\ -

]]ighoQifwkdY a[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaomf
oifwkdYtm; npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx
0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm; ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmuf jyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU[k (0efcHí) igwkdYonf (psmef)
pdwfjzifh NyD;aomtMuif (twåabm&jcif;) ukd y,f&ef
w&m;ukd a[mukef\? (psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom
xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;³ [lonf ponfyifwnf;}}[k
ajzMum;EkdifygukefV

434/ ayg|yg' wpyfg;aom olwkdYonf igwkdYukd
tu,fí pokdY ar;ukefjim;tHh -

]]ighoQifwkdY a[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaomf
oifwkdYtm; npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx
0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif

xl;aomÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmuf jyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU[k (0efcHí) toQifwkdYonf
½kyfr&SdaomtMuif (twåabm&jcif;) ukd y,f&ef
w&m;ukd a[mukef\? ½kyfr&Sdaom xkdtwåabmukd
&jcif;[lonf tb,fenf;}}[k ar;ukefjim;tH/

pokdYar;cJhvQif xkdolwkdYtm; igwkdYonf pokdY
ajzMum;Ekdifygukef\ -

]IghoQifwkdY a[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaomf
oifwkdYtm; npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx
Odyóem) w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjCIF; jyefYajymjCIF;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU[k (0efcHí) igwkdYonf ½kyfr&Sdaom
tMuiftwåabm&jcif;ukd y,f&ef w&m;ukd a[mukef\
½kyfr&Sdaom xkdtwåabmukd&jcif;⁴[lonf
ponfyifwnf;}}[k ajzMum;Ekdifygukef\

ayg|yg' xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif (igwkdY\) pum;onf
tajctjrpf&Sdaompum; jzpfonf r[kwfavm/

toQifbk&m; pokdYjzpfvQif (toQifwkdY\) pum;onf
tajctjrpf&Sdaompum; rcRwfyif jzpfygV

435/ ayg|yg' Oyrmaomfum; jymom'f (xuf) okdY
wuf&ef xkdjymom'fatmufüyif
avSum;ukdjyKvkyfaeaom a,musfm;onf &Sd&m\
xkda,musfm;ukd pokdY ar;ukef&m\ -

]tcsif;a,musfm; jymom'f (xuf) okdY wuf&ef
avSum;ukd jyKvkyfaom oifonf
xkdjymom'fukdta&SUt&yfü (&Sd\ [lí)vnf;aumif;?
awmift&yfü (&Sd\ [lí)vnf;aumif;? taemuf t&yfü (&Sd\
[lí)vnf;aumif;? ajrmuft&yfü (&Sd\ [lí)vnf;aumif;? jrifh\

[lívnf;aumif;? edrfh\lívnf;aumif; tvwfp̄m; (rjrihf̄hredrfh)
jzpf̄\lívnf;aumif; odyg\ avm}}[kar;ukef&m\?

xkd (tar;cH&aom) a,musfm;onf pokdY ajzqkd&m\ -
]]tcsif;wkdY xkdjymom'fum; ponfyifwnf;?
xkdjymom'f (xuf) okdYwuf&ef xkdkdjymom'f\
atmufüyif igonf avSum;ukd jyKvkyfaeyg\[k}}
ajzqdkd&mV

ayg|yg' xkdt&mukd tb,fokdYxifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif xkda,musfm;\ pum;onf
tajctjrpf&Sdaompum; jzpfonf r[kwfavm/

toQifbk&m; pokdYjzpfvQif xkda,musfm;\ pum;onf
tajctjrpf&Sdaompum; rcRwfyifjzpfygV

436/ ptwlyif ayg|yg' wpyfg;aom olwkdYonf
igwkdYukd tu,fí pokdY ar;ukef jim;tHh -

]]ighoQifwkdY Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom
xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;[lonf tb,fygenf;/y/ ighoQifwkdY
(psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;[lonf
tb,fygenf;/y/ ighoQifwkdY a[monfhtwkdif;
usifhvwfaomf oifwkdYtm; npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx
Odyóem) w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhpHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU[k (OefcHí) toQifwkdYonf
½kyfr&Sdaom tMuif (twåabm&jcif;) ukd y,f&ef
w&m;ukd a[mukef\? ½kyfr&Sdaom xkdtwåabmukd
&jcif; [lonftb,fygenf;}}[k ar;ukefjim;tH/

pokdY ar;cJhvQif xkdolwkdYtm; igwkdYonf pokdY
ajzMum;Ekdifygukef\ -

]]ighoQifwkdY a[monfhtwkdif; usifhvwfaomf
oifwkdYtm; npfnL;apwwfaom (udavom)
w&m;wkdYonf uif;ukefvwåHU? jzLpifapwwfaom (orx

0dyóem) w&m;wkdYonf wkd;yGm;ukefvwåHU? ynm\
jynfhphHkjcif; jyefYajymjcif;ukdvnf; ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPjzifh ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&ukefvwåHU[k (0efcHí) igwkdYonf ½kyfr&Sdaom
tMuif (twåabm&jcif;) ukd y,f&ef w&m;ukd a[mukef\
½kyfr&Sdaom xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;
[lonfponfyifwnf;}] }[k ajzMum;EkdifygukefV

ayg|yg' xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif (igwkdY\) pum;onf
tajctjrpf&Sdaompum; jzpfonf r[kwfavm/

toQifbk&m; pokdYjzpfvQif (toQifwkdY\) pum;onf
tajctjrpf&Sdaompum; rcRwfyif jzpfygV

437/ pokdY rdefYawmfrlaomf qifq&mhom;pdwåonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd
&aomtcg xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; (psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom
twåabmukd &jcif;onf tcsnf;ESD;jzpf\? ⁵ ½kyfr&Sdaom
twåabmukd &jcif;onftcsnf;ESD;jzpf\? xkdtcg
xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd
&jcif;onfompifppf &Sd\toQifbk&m; (psmef) pdwfjzifh
NyD;aom twåabmukd &aomtcg xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd &jcif;onf
tcsnf;ESD;jzpf\? ½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd
&jcif;onftcsnf;ESD;jzpf\? xkdtcg xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
(psmef) pdwfjzifh NyD;aom twåabmukd &jcif;onfom
pifppf&Sd\toQifbk&m; ½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd
&aomtcg xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; Murf;wrf;
xif&Sm;aomtwåabmukd &jcif;onf tcsnf;ESD;jzpf\?
(psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom twåabmukd
&jcif;onftcsnf;ESD;jzpf\? xkdtcg xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvftm;
½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd &jcif;onfom pifppf&Sd\}}
[k avQmufV

pdwå Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd &aomtcg
(psmef) pdwfjzifh NyD;aom twåabmukd&\[k
rac:qkdyf? ½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd &\[kvnf;
rac:qkdyf? xkdtcg Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd
&\[líom ac:qkdyfV

pdwå (psmef) pdwfjzifh NyD;aom twåabmukd
&aomtcg Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd&\[k
rac:qkdyf? ½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd &\[kvnf;
rac:qkdyf? xkdtcg (psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom
twåabmukd &\ [líom ac:qkdyfV

pdwå ½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd &aomtcg
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd &\[k rac:qkdyf?
(psmef) pdwfjzifh NyD;aom twåabmukd &\[kvnf;
rac:qkdyf? xkdtcg ½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd &\
[líom ac:qkdyfV

438/ pdwå oifhukd tu,fí pokdY ar;ukefjim;tHh -

]]oifonf a&S; (twdwf) tcgü rjzpfCJ]honfum; r[kwf?
jzpfCJ]honfom r[kwfygavm/ oifonfaemif (tem*wf) tcgü
rjzpfvwåHUonfum; r[kwf? jzpfvwåHUonfom r[kwfyg
avm/oifonf ,ck (ypöKyÜef) tcgü jzpfraeonfum; r[kwf?
jzpfraeonfom r[kwfygavm}][k ar;ukefjim;tH/

pdwå pokdY ar;cJ]haomf oifonf tb,fokdY
ajzMum;rnfenf;/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfukd tu,fí pokdY ar;ukefjim;tHh
-

]]oifonf a&S; (twdwf) tcgü rjzpfCJ]honfum; r[kwf?
jzpfCJ]honfom r[kwfygavm/ oifonfaemif (tem*wf) tcgü
rjzpfvwåHUonfum; r[kwf? jzpfvwåHUonfom r[kwfyg
avm/ oifonf,ck (ypöKyÜef) tcgü jzpfraeonfum; r[kwf?
jzpfraeonfom r[kwfyg avm}][k ar;ukefjim;tH/

toQifbk&m; pokdY ar;aomf tuREkfyfonf pokdY
ajzMum;ygtHh -

]]igonf a&S; (twdwf) tcgü jzpfCJh\? rjzpfCJhonfum;
r[kwfyg/ igonf aemif (tem*wf) tcgü jzpfygvwåHU?
rjzpfvwåHUonfum; r[kwfyg/ igonf ,ck (ypöKyÜef) tcgü
jzpfaeyg\ç jzpfraeonfum; r[kwfyg}}[k ajzMum;ygtH/

toQifbk&m; pokdYar;aomf tuREkfyfonf pokdY
ajzMum;ygtH/

pdwå oifhukd tu,fí pokdY ar;ukefjim;tHh -

]]oifhtm; tMuif twdwf twåabmukd &jcif;onf
jzpfCJh\? xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;onfomoifhtm; pifppf
&Sdoavmh? tem*wf twåabmukd &jcif;onfum;
r&Sdoavmh? ypöKyÜef twåabmukd &jcif;onfvnf;
r&Sdoavm/

oifhtm; tMuif tem*wf twåabmukd &jcif;onf
jzpfvwåHU? xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;onfomoifhtm; pifppf
&Sdoavmh? twdwf twåabmukd &jcif;onfum;
r&Sdoavmh? ypöKyÜeftwåabmukd &jcif;onfvnf;
r&Sdoavm/

oifhtm; tMuif ypöKyÜef twåabmukd &jcif;onf
jzpfCJh\? xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;onfomoifhtm; pifppf
&Sdoavmh? twdwf twåabmukd &jcif;onfum;
r&Sdoavmh? tem*wftwåabm ukd &jcif;onfvnf;
r&Sdoavm}}[k ar;ukefjim;tH/

pdwå pokdY ar;aomf oifonf tb,fokdY
ajzMum;rnfenf;/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfukdf tu,fí pokdY
ar;ukefjim;tHh -

]]oifhtm; tMuif twdwf twåabmukd &jcif;onf
jzpfCJh\? xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;onfomoifhtm; pifppf
&Sdoavmh? tem*wf twåabmukd &jcif;onfum;
r&Sdoavmh? ypöKyÜeftwåabmukd &jcif;onfvnf;
r&Sdoavm/

oifhtm; tMuif tem*wf twåabmukd &jcif;onf
jzpfvåHU? xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;onf omoifhtm;
pifppf &Sdoavmh? twdwf twåabmukd &jcif;onfum;
r&Sdoavmh? ypöKyÜeftwåabmukd &jcif;onfvnf;
r&Sdoavm/

,cktcg oifhtm; tMuif ypöKyÜef twåabmukd &jcif;onf
jzpf\? xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;onfom oifhtm; pifppf
&Sdoavmh? twdwf twåabmukd &jcif;onfum;
r&Sdoavmh? tem*wftwåabmukd &jcif;onfvnf;
r&Sdoavm}}[k ar;ukefjim;tH/

toQifbk&m; pokdY ar;aomf tuREkfyfonf pokdY
ajzMum;ygtHh -

]ightm; tMuif twdwf twåabmukd &jcif;onf
jzpfçJjh\? xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;onfomxkdtcgü ightm;
pifppf &SdcJjh\? tem*wf twåabmukd &jcif;onfum;
r&Sdyg? ypöKyÜef twåabmukd&jcif;onfvnf; r&Sdyg/

ightm; tMuif tem*wf twåabmukd &jcif;onf
jzpfvåHU? xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;onfomxkdtcgü
ightm; pifppf &SdvåHU? twdwf twåabmukd
&jcif;onfum; r&Sdyg? ypöKyÜeftwåabmukd
&jcif;onfvnf; r&Sdyg/

,cktcg ightm; tMuif ypöKyÜef twåabmukd &jcif;onf
jzpf\? xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;onfom ightm; pifppf &Sd\?
twdwf twåabmukd &jcif;onfum; r&Sdyg? tem*wf
twåabmukd&jcif;onfvnf; r&Sdyg}}[k ajzMum;ygtH/

toQifbk&m; pokdY ar;aomf tuREkfyfonf pokdY
ajzMum;ygtH/

439/ pdwå ptwlomvQif Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom
twåabmukd &aomtcg (psmef) pdwfjzifhNyD;aom
twåabmukd &\[k rac:qkdyf? ½kyfr&Sdaom
twåabmukd &\[kvnf; rac:qkdyf? xkdtcg
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd &\[líom ac:qkdyfV

pdwå (psmef) pdwfjzifh NyD;aom twåabmukd
&aomtcg/y/

pdwå ½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd &aomtcg
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd &\[k rac:qkdyf?
(psmef) pdwfjzifh NyD;aom twåabmukd &\[kvnf;
rac:qkdyf? xkdtcg ½kyfr&Sdaomtwåabmukd &\[líom
ac:qkdyfV

440/ pdwå Oyrmaomfum; EGm;rrS EkdY&nfc
EkdY&nfrS EkdY"rf;ç EkdY"rf;rS qDOD;ç qDOD;rS
axmywfc axmywfrS axmywfMunf jzpf\? (xkdwGif)
EkdY&nfcjzpfaomtcg EkdY"rf; [lí rac:qkdyf? qDOD;
[lívnf; rac:qkdyf? axmywf [lívnf; rac:qkdyf?
axmywfMunf [lívnf; rac:qkdyf? xkdtcg EkdY&nfc[líom
ac:qkdyfV

EkdY"rf;jzpfaomtcg/y/ qDOD;jzpfaomtcg/
axmywfjzpfaomtcg/ axmywfMunfjzpfaomtcg
EkdY&nfc[lí rac:qkdyf? EkdY"rf;[lívnf; rac:qkdyf?
qDOD;[lívnf; rac:qkdyf? axmywf[lívnf; rac:qkdyf?
xkdtcg axmywfMunf[líom ac:qkdyfV

pdwå ptwlomvQif Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom
twåabmukd &aomtcg/y/

pdwå (psmef) pdwfjzifh NyD;aom twåabmukd
&aomtcg/y/

pdwå ½kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd &aomtcg
Murf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom twåabmukd &\[krac:qkdyf?
(psmef) pdwfjzifh NyD;aom twåabmukd &\[kvnf;
rac:qkdyf? xkdtcg ½kyfr&Sdaomtwåabmukd &\[líom
ac:qkdyfV

pdwå p (twåabmukd &jcif;[laom) t&mwkdYonf
avmutrnfrsm;ç avmutqkdrsm;ç avmutac:ta0:rsm;ç
avmuynwfrsm; jzpfukef\? ,if;trnfynwfwdkYjzifh

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf rSm;,Gif;pGm rokH;oyfrlí
ac:a0:ajyma[mawmfrl\k rdefYawmfrl\

441/ þokdY rdefYawmfrlaomf ayg|yg'y&dAkdZfonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þpum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\? toQifbk&m;
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\?
toQifbk&m; arSmufxm;onfukd
vSefbdouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;? zkH;vTrf;xm;onfukd
zGifhvSpfbdouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;? rsufpdvnfaomoltm;
vrf;rSefukd ajymMum;bdouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom olwkdYonf
tqif;wkdYukdjrifMuvdrfhrnf[k trkdufarSmifü qDrD;
wefaqmifukd aqmifjybdouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;
(toQifbk&m;) ptwlomvQif jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
w&m;awmfukdjyawmfrlygay\? toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd ukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? oHCmawmfukdvnf;
ukd;uG,f&m[líqnf;uyfyg\? jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyfukd ,aeYrSpí toufxufqkH;
ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[lí rSwfawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmuf\

- 1/ tvåabmukd&jcif; [lonfrSm cE``mukd,fukd&jcif;ç
cE``mwkdY\ topfjzpfjcf;yifwnf;/
- 2/ þMurf;wrf;xif&Sm;aom xkdtwåabmukd &jcif;\
o½kyfukd tykd'f (427) ü
a0zefazmfjycJhNyD;jzpfaomaMumifh þae&mü
tusOf;rQom jyawmfrlonf/
- 3/ þpsmefpdwfjzifhNyD;aom tvåabmukd &jcif;\
o½kyfukd tykd'f (427) ü

a0zefazmfjyNyD;jzpfaomaMumifh pae&mü
tusOf;rQom jyawmfrlonf/
4/ p¹/₂kyfr&Sdaom twåabmukd &jcif;\ o¹/₂kyfukd tykd'f
(427) ü a0zefazmfjyNyD;jzpfaomaMumifh pae&mü
tusOf;rQom jyawmfrlonf/
5/ pt&mwkdYü tcsnf;ESD;jzpf\ [lonfrSm r&Sd[k
qkdvkdonf/

Ä

qifq&mhom;pdwå &[ef;tjzpfukd awmif;jcif;

442/ qifq&mhom; pdwåonfum; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\? toQifbk&m;
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\?
toQifbk&m; arSmufxm;onfukd
vSefbdouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;? zkH;vTrf;xm;onfukd
zGifhvSpfbdouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;? rsufpdvnfaomoltm;
vrf;rSefukdajymMum;bdouJjhokdYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom olwkdYonf tqif;wkdYukd
jrifMuvdrfhrnf[ktrkdufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifukd
aqmifjybdouJjhokdYvnf;aumif; toQifbk&m;
ptwlomvQifjrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
taMumif;jzifh w&m;awmfukd jyawmfrlygay\?
toQifbk&m;tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\?
w&m;awmfukdvnf;ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf yg\?
oHCmawmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ txHü
&Siftjzpfukd &vkdyg\? &[ef;tjzpfukd&vkdyg\}}[k
avQmuf\

443/ qifq&mhom; pdwåonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHü
 &Siftjzpfukd &\? &[ef;tjzpfukd &\? &[ef;jzpfí
 rMumao;rD qifq&mhom; toQifpdwåonf wpfa,mufwnf;
 qdwfNidrf&mokdY uyfírarhravsmh jyif;pGm
 tm;xkwfvsuf (edAÁmefodkY) pdwfukd apvTwfí ae\
 xkdokdY aeonf&SdaomfvIYabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY
 aumif;pGm 0ifaom trsKd;om;rsm; vkdv;tyfaom
 tusifhjrwf\tqkH;jzpfaoom twkr&Sdaom t&[wåzkdvfokdY
 rMumrD ,ckb0üyif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
 ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\
 y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? jrwaom tusifhukd
 usifhokH;NyD;NyD? r*fudpöukd jyKNyD;NyD?
 pr*fudpötvkdYiSm wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö
 r&SdawmhNyD[k od\? qifq&mhom;toQifpdwåonf
 &[EÅmwkdYwGif wpfyg; tygt0if jzpfawmfrlavownf;/

ukd;ckajrmufaom ayg|yg'okwf NyD;V

10-okbokwf

okbvkvif0w→K

444/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJjh&ygonf -
 tcgwpfyg;ü toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;
 y&dedAÁmefpHí rMumao;rD
 om0w→djynftemxydPfolax;\ t&H aZw0ef
 (ausmif;wkduf) ü (oDwif;okH;) aeawmfrlV

445/ xkdpOftcgü awma',s\om; okbvkvifonf
 om0w→djynfü udpöwpfckjzifhwnf;ckd aeV

xkdtcg awma',s\om; okbvkvifonf oli,fwpfa,mufukd
 ac:í (pokdY) ajymqkd\ -

]]oli,f vmavmh? oifonf tmeE´m &[ef;awmfxHokdY
 csOf;uyfí ighpum;jzifh tmeE´m&[ef;awmftm;

temuif;aMumif; a&m*guif;aMumif; usef;rmaMumif;
oefpGrf;aMumif;csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd
ar;avQmufavavmh?]awma',s\om;
okbvkvivonftoQiftmeE´mtm; temuif;aMumif;
a&m*guif;aMumif; usef;rmaMumif;
oefpGrf;aMumif;csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd
ar;vkdufyg\}[k avQmufavavmh? xdkYjyif]toQiftmeE
´monftpOfoem;ojzifh awma',s\ om; okbvkviv\ tdrfokdY
csOf;uyfawmfrl&ef awmif; yefvkdufygonf}[k
pokdYvnf; avQmufxm;avavmh}} [lí ajymqkdV

446/]]toQifaumif;ygNyD}}[k xkdoli,fonf awma',s\
om; okbvkvivftm; 0efcHNyD;vQiftoQiftmeE´mxHokdY
csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
(Elwfquf) ajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd NyD;qkH;apí wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifNyD;aomf xkdoli,fonftoQiftmeE´mtm; ppum;ukd
avQmuf\ -

]]awma',s\ om; okbvkvivonf toQiftmeE´mtm;
temuif;aMumif; a&m*guif;aMumif; usef;rmaMumif;
oefpGrf;aMumif; csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd
ar;vkdufyg\? xdkYjyif]toQiftmeE´monf tpOfoem;ojzifh
awma',s\ om; okbvkviv\tdrfokdY csOf;uyfawmfrylg&ef
awmif;yefvkdufygonf}[k pokdYvnf;
avQmufvkdufyg\}} [lí avQmufV

447/ pokdY avQmufaomf toQiftmeE´monf
xkdoli,ftm; ppum;ukd qkd\ -

]]oli,f (csOf;uyf&ef) tcgroifhao;? igonf ,aeY
aq;tenf;i,f aomufxm;\? eufjzeftcgtcGifhukd
axmufcsifhí csOf;uyfaumif; csOf;uyfEkdifygvdrfhrnf}}
[k qkdV

]]toQifaumif;ygNyD}}[k xkdoli,fonf toQiftmeE
´mtm; 0efcHí ae&mrS xNyD;vQifawma',s\om;

okbvkvifxHokdY csOf;uyfí awma',s\om; okbvkviftm;
ppum;ukdqkd\ -

]]tuREkfyfwdkYonf toQifhpum;jzifh awma',s\om;
okbvkvifonf toQiftmeE´mukd temuif;aMumif;
a&m*guif;aMumif; usef;rmaMumif; oefpGrf;aMumif;
csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd ar;vkdufyg\
xdkYjyif]toQiftmeE´monf tpOfoem;oizifh awma',s\
om;okbvkvif\ tdrfokdY csOf;uyfawmfrl&ef
awmif;yefvkdufygonf}[k pokdYvnf;avQmufvkdufyg\lí
xkdtoQiftmeE´mtm; avQmufcJ]hygukef\toQifpokdY
avQmufaomf tmeE´m&[ef;awmfonf tuREkfyftm;
ppum;ukd qkdvkduf ygV]oli,f (csOf;uyf&ef)
tcgroifhao;? igonf ,aeY aq;tenf;i,f aomufxm;\?
eufjzeftcgGifhukd axmufcsifhí csOf;uyfaumif;
csOf;uyfEkdifygvdrrhnrnf}[k qkdvkdufyg\}} [lí
qkdV]]tcsif; (oli,f) prQjzifhvnf; xkdudpöNyD;ygNyD?
taMumif;aomfum; xkdtoQiftmeE´monfeufjzef
csOf;uyfawmfrl&ef cGifhjyKNyD; jzpfay\}}[k
(okbvkvifu) qkdV

448/ xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf
xkdnOfhvGefNyD;aemuf eHeuftcsdefü (ouFef;ukd)
jyif0wfíoydwfouFef;ukd ,lvsuf apwurnfaom aemufyg
&[ef;ESifhtwl awma',s\om; okbvkvif\ tdrfokdY
csOf;uyfí jyifxm;aom ae&mü xkdifaeawmfrlV

xkdtcg awma',s\om; okbvkvifonf toQiftmeE
´mxHokdY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE´mESifhtwl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf) ajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd NyD;qkH;apíwpfckaom ae&mü
xkdif\? wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf awma',s\
om; okbvkvifonftoQiftmeE´mtm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQiftmeE´monf umv&SnfjrifhpGm
xkdtoQifa*gwr\ xHyg;ü aeí teD;ü
tjrJJ&SdaomtvkyftauR; jzpfyg\? xkdtoQifa*gwrnf

tMuifw&m;wdkYukd csD;usL;avh&Sd\
tMuifw&m;üvnf; þvltaygif;ukd aqmufwnfap\
ouf0ifap\? wnfap\? xkdw&m;wdkYukdtoQiftmeE´monf
odawmfrl&myg\? toQiftmeE´m xkdtoQifa*gwronf
tb,fw&m; wdkYukdcsD;usL;avh&Sdygoenf;?
tb,fw&m;wdkYüvnf; þvltaygif;ukd aqmufwnfapyg
oenf;? ouf0ifapygoenf;? wnfapygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

449/ vkvif xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf okH;yg;aom
cE¨mwdkYukd csD;usL;awmfrlavh&Sd\
(okH;yg;aomcE¨m) wdkYüvnf; þvltaygif;ukd
aqmufwnfapawmfrl\? ouf0ifapawmfrl\? wnfapawmfrlV

tb,f (cE¨m) okH;yg;wdkYukd
csD;usL;awmfrlavh&Sdygoenf;? vkvif jrwfaom
oDvu©E¨m]oDvtpk} ukdvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom
orm"du©E¨m]orm"dtpk} ukdvnf;aumif;?
jrwfaomynmu©E¨m]ynmtpk} ukdvnf;aumif;
pokH;yg;aom cE¨mwdkYukd
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onfcsD;usL;awmfrlavh&Sd\
(okH;yg;aomcE¨m) wdkYüvnf; þvltaygif;ukd
aqmufwnfapawmfrl\? ouf0ifapawmfrl\? wnfapawmfrlV

oDvtpk

450/ toQiftmeE´m xkd toQifa*gwronf tMuif
(oDvu©E¨m) ukd csD;usL;avh&Sd\
(oDvu©E¨m) üvnf; þvltaygif;ukd aqmufwnfap\
ouf0ifap\? wnfap\? xkdjrwfaomoDvu©E¨mum;
tb,fygenf;/

vkvif ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom?
(tvkH;pkHaomw&m;wdkYukd) ukd,fwkdifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom? todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpkHawmfrlaom? aumif;aompum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwfaom? avmuukd odawmfrlaom?

qkH;rxkdufolukd qkH;rwwfonfh
twkrJJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom? ewfvldkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYukd)
odapawmfrlwwfaom? bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pavmuü yGifhawmfrl\
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
ewfESifhwuGaomrm&fewfESifhwuGaom
jA[®mESifhwuGaom pavmuukdvnf;aumif;? orP
jAm[®PESifh wuGaomrif;rsm; vlrs m;ESifh wuGaom
owå0gtaygif;ukdvnf;aumif; ukd,fwkdif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
odírsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;awmfrl\
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif;
tqkH;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifhjynfhpkHaom
o'´gESifh jynfhpkHaom w&m;ukd a[mawmfrl\
tvkH;pkHjynfhpkHaom pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhukd
jyawmfrlV

xkdw&m;awmfukd ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,f\
om;onfvnf;aumif;? tjcm;Zmwfw pfrsKd;rsKd;ü jzpfaom
olonfvnf;aumif; Mum;em&\? xkdolonf
xkdw&m;awmfukd
Mum;em&íhjrwpGmbk&m;ü ,kHHMunfrlukd &\?
xkdolonf ,kHHMunfrlukd &onfjzpfí pokdY qifjcif\ -

]]vLYabmifü ae&jcif;onf usOf;ajrmif;\? (udavom)
jrLx&m vrf;aMumif;jzpf\? &[ef;tjzpfonf
vGifjyifESifhwl\? vLYabmifü aeolonf þjrwfaom
tusifhukd pifppf jynfhpkHpGmpifppfpifMu,fpGm
c¹/₂koif;yGwfopfpESifh wlpGm usifhjcif;iSg rvG,f? igonf
qH rkwfqdwfukdy,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqkd;t0wfwdkYukd
0wfí vLYabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY Oif
a&muf&rlaumif;avpG}}[k qifjcifV

xkdolonf aemifftcgü enf;aom Opömpkukd
pGefYíjzpfap rsm;aom Opömpkukd
pGefYíjzpfapenf;aom aqGrsKd;pkukd pGefYíjzpfap

rsm;aom aqGrsKd;pkukd pGefYíjzpfap
qHrkwfqdwfukd y,fNyD;vQifzef&nfqkd;t0wfwdkYukd
0wfí vLYabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&mufV

xkdolonf pokdY 0ifa&mufNyD;aomf
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvukd apmifhxdef;vsuf ae\? tusifh
]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&¹} ESifh jynfhpkH\
tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k¹/₂lavh&Sd\
odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí usifh\
aumif;aom um,uH 0pDuHESifhjynfhpkHonf jzpfí
pifMu,faom toufarG;rl &Sd\? oDvESifh jynfhpkH\
£a`E´wdkYü ydwfxm;aomwHcg;&Sd\ (£a`E´wdkYukd
apmifhpnf;)\? pm;zG,fü twkdif;t&Snfukd od\
atmufarhjcif;]owd} qifjcifjcif;]orÜZOf} ESifh
jynfhpkH\? a&mifh&JjvG,fV

451/ vkvif &[ef;onf tb,fokdYvQif tusifhoDvESifh
jynfhpkHoenf;/ vkvif p (avmu) ü &[ef;onf
toufowfjcif;ukd y,fí toufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\
wkwfukdcxsm;NyD;jzpf\? vufeufukd cxsm;NyD;jzpf\
&Sufjcif;&Sd\? oem;wwf\? cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGm;ukd vkdvM;vsuf ae\

vkvif &[ef;onf ,if;toufowfjcif;ukd y,fí toufowfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? wkwfukdcxsm;NyD;jzpf\? vufeufukd
cxsm;NyD;jzpf\? &Sufjcif;&Sd\? oem;wwf\
cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGm;ukd vkdvM;vsuf
ae\? ponfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ oDvaywnf;/«xkdrS aemufü
tvkH;pkHukd csJJYtyf\»

xdkYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf ,kHMunfívSLaom
okH;aqmifzG,f wdkYukdokH;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaoM pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh
toufarG;Mu\? ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf; -

ewfukd;jcif; awmif;qkjynfhí ewfyLaZmfjcif;
zkwfwapätwwfukd avhusifhjcif; ajrtdrfüaeí oiftyfaom

twwfukd avhusifhjcf; (y@Kufukd) a,mufsm;jzpfapjcf;
(a,mufsm;ukd) y@Kufjzpfapjcf;
ajrMueftwwfukdavhusifhjcf; aqmufvkyfrnfh ajr&mü
tpDt&ifjyKjcf;chWgif;aq;jcf; a&csKd;apjcf;
rD;ylaZmfjcf; ysdKUtefapjcf; 0rf;oufapjcf;
(ovdyfponfha'gowdkYukd) txufokdYvSefapjcf;
atmufokdYavQmapjcf; OD;acgif;rS (aoG;paom
a'gowdkYukd) xGufapjcf; em;qDcsufjcf;
rsufpOf;qDcsufjcf; ESmESwfjcf; xufaom
rsufpOf;aq;azmfjcf; at;aom rsufpOf;aq;azmfjcf;
wdrfovmukd aq;ukjcf; cGJJpdwfukojcf;
oli,femaq;ukjcf; rlvaq;wdkYukd ay;jcf;
temaq;wdkYukd (uyfjcf;) cGgjcf;? ponfwdkYwnf;/

(&[ef;onf) rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaom
zDvmtwwfjzifh toufarG;jcf;rSa&SmifMuOfV

vkvif xdkYjyifvnf; tcsKdUaom
toQiforPjAm[®PwdkYonf ,kHMunfívSLaom
okH;aqmifzG,fwdkYukd okH;aqmifMuNyD;vQif
rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom pokdYaomzDvmtwwfjzifh
toufharG;Mu\? ponfwdkYum; tb,fenf; -

ewfukd;jcf; awmif;qkjynfhí ewfylaZmfjcf;/y/
temaq;wdkYukd (uyfjcf;) cGgjcf; ponfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;onf ,if;okdY rSm;aomtoufarG;rljzpfaom
pokdYaom zDvmtwwfjzifh toufarG;jcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ponfvnf; xkd (&[ef;)\ oDvaywnf;/

452/ vkvif pifppfrlum; pokdY oDvESifh
jynfhpkHaom xkd&[ef;onf ,if;okdY
oDvapmifhxdef;jcf;ESifh pyfí rnfonfh
taMumif;aMumifhrQ ab;ukd rawGUjrif&/ vkvif
tbdodufoGef;NyD;aom? &efolukd y,fNyD;aom rif;onf
&efolESifhpyfí rnfonfhataMumif;aMumifhrQ
ab;ukdrawGU jrif&ouJjhokdY? ptwl pokdY
oDvESifhjynfhpkHaom &[ef;onf

oDvapmifhxdef;jcif;ESifhpyfírnfonfh
taMumif;aMumifhrQ ab;ukd rawGUjrif&? xkd&[ef;onf
bjrwfaom oDvu©E¨mESifhjynfhpkHonf jzpfí
rdrdoEÅmefü tjypfuif;aom csrf;omukd cHpm;\? vkvif
&[ef;onfpokdYvQif oDvESifh jynfhpkHayV

453/ vkvif xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf tMuif
(oDvu©E¨m) ukd csD;usL;avh &Sdawmfrl\? tMuif
(oDvu©E¨m) üvnf; þvltaygif;ukd
aqmufwnfapawmfrl\? ouf0ifapawmfrl\? wnfapawmfrl\?
xkdjrwfaom oDvu©E¨mum; þonfyifwnf;?
okdY&mwGif þ (omoemawmfü) ü (þoDvu©E¨mxuf)
vGefaom jyKzG,fudpöonfum; &Sdao;onfomwnf;/

tHhMozG,f &SdygaypG toQiftmeE´m? rjzpfzl;jrJl
jzpfygaypG toQiftmeE´m? toQiftmeE´mxkdjrwfaom
oDvu©E¨monf rjynfhpkHonfr[kwf jynfhpkHygay\?
toQiftmeE´m tuREkfyfonfpokdY jynfhpkHaom
oDvu©E¨mukd þ (omoemawmfrS) ty
wpfyg;aomorPjAm[®PwdkYü rjrif (rawGU) &yg?
toQiftmeE´m þokdYjynfhpkHaom jrwfaom
oDvu©E¨mukd þ (omoemawmfrS)
tywpfyg;aomorPjAm[®PwdkYonf rdrdwdkY (oEÅmef)
ü jrif (awGU) ukefjim;tH? xkdolwdkYonf xkdrQavmuf
jzifhomvQif 0rf;ajrmuf
auseyfaeukef&m\?]]prQavmufjzifh jynfhpkHNyD?
prQavmufjzifh (jyKzG,fudpöukd) jyKNyD;NyD?
igwdkYonf &[ef;jzpfuskd;ukd &NyD?
(þoDvu©E¨mxuf) vGefaomwfpfkhwpfckaom
jyKzG,fudpöonf igwdkYtm; r&SdawmhNyD}}[k
(0rf;ajrmufauseyf aeukef&m\)? xkdokdY jzpfygvuf
toQiftmeE´monf þ (omoemawmf) ü (þoDvu©E¨mxuf)
vGefaom jyKzG,fudpöonfum; &Sdao;onfomwnf;[k
rdefYawmfrlbdV

1/ oGm;vm0ifxGuf qufqH&ef oifhavsmfaom t&yf
yk*³/₄dKvfponf/

Ã

orm"dtpk

454/ toQiftmeE´m xkd toQifa*gwronf tMuif
(orm"du©E´m) ukd csD;usL;avh&Sd\? tMuif
(orm"du©E´m) üvnf; þ vltaygif;ukd aqmufwnfap\?
ouf0ifap\? wnfap\? xkdjrwfaomorm"du©E´monf
tb,fygenf;/

vkviv &[ef;onf tb,fokdYvQif £a`E´wdkYü
ydwfxm;aom wHcg;&Sdoenf; (£a`E
´wdkYukdapmifhpnf;oenf;)/ vkviv pavmuü &[ef;onf
rsufpdjzifh tqif;]¹/₂lyg¹/₂kH} ukd jrifaomf (rdef;r
a,musfm; paom) oP²mefedrdwfukd pGJJ,lavhr&Sd?
(vufajcpaom t*Fg/yHK;[ef&,f[efpaomtrlt&m)
trSwfvu©Pmukd pGJJ,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) pu©Ka`E´ukd
rapmifhpnf;bJJaevQif ,if; h (pu©Ka`E´ukd
rapmifhpnf;jcif; [laom) taMumif;aMumifh
vkdcisifwyfrufjcif;]tbdZÑm} ESvkH;romjcif;]a'greó}
[laom ,kwfrmaom tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf
xkdrapmifhpnf;olukd vkdufíESdyfpufukef &m\?
(xkdYaMumifh &[ef;onf) xkdpu©Ka`E´ukd
apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg usifh\? pu©Ka`E´ukdapmifhpnf;\?
pu©Ka`E´ü apmifhpnf;jcif;okdY a&mufV

em;jzifh toH]o'´g¹/₂kH} ukd Mum;aomf/y/
ESmacgif;jzifh teYH]*E´m¹/₂kH} ukd erf;aomf/
vQmjzifh t&om]&om¹/₂kH} ukd vsufaomf/ ukd,fjzifh
tawGU]azm|AÁm¹/₂kH} ukd xdaomf/ pdwfjzifh
oabm]"r®m¹/₂kH} ukdodaomf (rdef;r a,musfm;
paom) oP²mefedrdwfukd pGJJ,lavhr&Sd? (vufajc
paom t*Fg NyHK;[ef&,f[ef paom trlt&m)
trSwfvu©Pmukd pGJJ,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) reda`E´ukd

rapmifhpnf;bJJaevQif ,if; (reda`E´ukd rapmifhpnf;jcif;
[laom) taMumif;aMumifh vkdcSifwyfrufjCIF;]tbdZÑm}
ESvkH;romjCIF;]a'greó} [laom ,kwfrmaom
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYonf xkdrapmifhpnf;olukdvkdufí
ESdyfpufukef&m\? (xkdYaMumifh &[ef;onf)
xkdreda`E´ukd apmifhpnf;jCIF;iSg usifh\? reda`E
´ukdapmifhpnf;\? reda`E´ü apmifhpnf;jCIF;okdY
a&mufV

xkd (&[ef;) onf Þjrwfaom £a`E´ukd
apmifhpnf;jCIF;ESifh jynfhpkHonfjzpfí rdrdoEÅmefü
(udavomESifh) ra&maom csrf;omukd cHpm;\? vkvif
&[ef;onf ÞokdYvQif £a`E´wdkYüydwxm; aom
wHcg;&Sday\ (£a`E´wdkYukd apmifhpnf;ay\)/

455/ vkvif &[ef;onf tb,fokdYvQif
atmufarhCIF;]lowd} qifjCIFjCIF;]orÜZOf}
ESifhjynfhpkHoenf;/ vkvif Þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
a&SUokdY wuf&m aemufokdY qkwf&mü qifjCIFvsuf
jyKavh&Sd\? w1½lMunfh&m wapmif;Munfh&mü
qifjCIFvsuf jyKavh&Sd\? auG;&m qefY&müqifjCIFvsuf
jyKavh&Sd\? 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;ukd aqmif&mü
qifjCIFvsuf jyKavh&Sd\? pm;&maomuf&m cJJ&m
vsuf&mü qifjCIFvsuf jyKavh&Sd\? usifBuD; usifi,f
pGefY&mü qifjCIFvsufjyKavh&Sd\? oGm;&m &yf&m
xkdif&m tdyf&m Ekd;&m ajym&m qdwfQdwfae&mü
qifjCIFvsufjyKavh&Sd\? vkvif &[ef;onf ÞokdYvQif
atmufarhCIF;]lowd} qifjCIFjCIF;]orÜZOf}
ESifhjynfhpkHayV

456/ vkvif &[ef;onf tb,fokdYvQif
a&mifh&JJvG,foenf;/ vkvif Þomoemawmfü&[ef;onf
ukd,fukd rQwapEkdif½kHaom ouFef;jzifhç Orf;ukd
rQwapEkdif½kHaom qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&JJ\?
xkd&[ef;onf oGm;av&m&mokdY (ukd,fESifh twlygjrJJ
y&du©&mrQom&Sdojzifh)

wpfygwnf; ,lNyD;jzpfíomvQif oGm;\? vkvif
tawmif&Sdaom iSufonf ysHav&m&mokdY
rdrdtawmifom 0ef&SdonfjzpfíysHouJjhokdY? vkvif
ptwl &[ef;onf ukd,fukd rQwapEkdif½kHaom
ouFef;jzifh 0rf;ukd rQwapEkdif½kHaom qGrf;jzihf
a&mifh&JJ\? xkd&[ef;onf oGm;av&m&mokdY
(ukd,fESifh twlygjrJJ y&du©&mrQom &Sdojzifh)
wpfygwnf; ,lNyD; jzpfíomvQif oGm;\? vkvif
&[ef;onfpokdYvQif a&mifh&JJvG,fayV

457/ xkd&[ef;onf bjrwaom oDvu©E"m JoDvtpk}
ESifhvnf; jynfhpkHonfjzpfí bjrwf aom£a`E
`apmifhpnf;jcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpkHonfjzpfí bjrwaom
atmufarhjcif; }owd} qifjcifjcif; }orÜZOf} ESifhvnf;
jynfhpkHonfjzpfí bjrwaom a&mifh&JJjcif;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpkHonfjzpfí awm? opfyif&if;? awmif? acsmuf?
awmifacgif;? oif;csKdif;? awmtkyf? vGifjyif?
aumuf½kd;ykH? qdwfNidrf aom
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mukd rSD0JJV xkd&[ef;onf
qGrf;ch&mrS jyefcJJhí qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufxuf0,f
zGJJYacGNyD;vQif ukd,fukd ajzmifhrwfpGm xm;í ur®|
mef;okdY a&S;½l owdukd jzpfapvsufxkdifV

458/ xkd&[ef;onf (Oyg'geu©E"mig;yg;[laom)
avmuü vkdcSifwyfrufjcif; }tbdZÑm} ukd
y,fívkdcSifwyfrufjcif; }tbdZÑm} uif;aom pdwfjzifh ae\
vkdcSifwyfrufjcif; }tbdZÑm} rS pdwfukdpifMu,fap\
ysufpD;apvkdaom a'goukd y,fí rysufpD;apvkdaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGm;ukd vkdvM;vsuf ae\
a'gorS pdwfukd pifMu,fap\
xkdif;rSKdif;jcif; }xderd'"} ukd y,fí
av;vHxkdif;rSKdif;jcif; }xderd'"} rS uif;onf
jzpfíatmufarhqifjcifvsuf tvif;a&mifukd rSwfjcif;&Sdonf
jzpfí ae\
pifMu,fap\
ysHUvGifhfhjcif; }O'pö} aemifwwpfzef

ylyefjCIF;]ukuúKpö} ukd y,fí rdrdoEÅmefü
Nidrf;at;aom pdwf&SdonfjzpfírysHUvGifhonf jzpfí ae\
ysHUvGifhCIF;]O' pö} aemifwwpfzef
ylyefjCIF;]ukuúKpö} rSpdwfukd
pifMu,fap\? ,kHrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} ukd
y,fí ,kHrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} ukd vGefajrmufonfjzpfí
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü okdYavm okdYavm r&Sdonf
jzpfíae\? ,kHrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} rS
pdwfukdpifMu,fapV

459/ vkvif Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf a<u;,lí
tvkyfwdkYukd vkyfukdif&m\? xkdol\tvkyfwdkYonf
zGUHNzdK;ukef&m\? xkdolonf ta[mif;jzpfaom
a<u;&if;wdkYukdvnf; qyf&m\? xkdol tm;
om;r,m;auR;arG;&ef tvkdYiSg tjrwfvnf; usef&m\
xkdoltm; pokdY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]Jigonf a&S;u a<u;,lí tvkyfwdkYukd vkyfukdifcJJh\
xkdig\ tvkyfwdkYonf zGUHNzdK;cJJhukef\? igonf
ta[mif;jzpfaom a<u;&if;wdkYukdvnf; qyfcJJh&\?
ightm; om;r,m;auR;arG;&ef tvkdYiSgtjrwfvnf;
usefao;\}}[k tMuH jzpf&mV

xkdolonf xkd (a<u;uif;jCIF;) taMumif;aMumifh
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;ukd &&m\? 0rf;omjCIF;okdYa&muf&mV

460/ vkvif Oyrm wpfrsKd;aomfum;
tema&m*g&Sdaom qif;&JESdyfpufcH&aom
jyif;pGmrusef;rmaom a,musfm;onf &Sd&m\? xkdolü
xrif;ukdvnf; pm;vkdpdwfr&Sd&m? xkdol\
ukd,fütm;vnf; r&Sd&m? xkdolonf aemifcgu
xkdtema&m*grS vGwf&m\? xkdolonf
xrif;ukdvnf;pm;vkdpdwf &Sd&m\? xkdol\ ukd,fü
tm;vnf; &Sd&m\? xkdoltm; pokdY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]Jigonf a&S;ü tema&m*g&Sdaom
qif;&JESdyfpufcH&aom jyif;pGm rusef;rmaomol
jzpfcJJh\? igüxrif;ukdvnf; pm;vkdpdwf r&SdcJJ? ig\

ukd,fü tm;vnf; r&SdcJJ?
xkdigonf ,cktcgxkdtema&m*grS vGwfcJJh\? igü
xrif;ukdvnf; pm;vkdpdwf &Sd\? ig\ ukd,fü tm;vnf;
&Sd\}}[ktMuH jzpf&mV

xkdolonf xkd (temuif;jcif;) taMumif;aMumifh
0rf;ajrmufjcif;ukd &&m\? 0rf;omjcif;okdYa&muf&mV

461/ vkvif Oyrmw pfrsKd;aomfum; aESmiftdrfü
aESmifzGJJYcH&aom a,musfm;onf &Sd&m\? xkdolonf
aemifcgu xkdaESmiftdrfrS ab;uif;vsuf csrf;ompGm
vGwf&m\? xkdoltm; pnf;pdrfvnf; tenf;i,frQ ysufpD;jcif;
r&Sd&m? xkdoltm; pokdY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]igonf a&S;u aESmiftdrfü aESmifzGJJYcHcJJh&\?
xkdigonf ,cktcg xkdaESmiftdrfrS ab;uif;
vsufcsrf;ompGm vGwfcJJh&\? ightm; pnf;pdrfvnf;
tenf;i,frQ ysufpD;jcif; r&Sd}}[k tMuHjzpf&mV

xkdolonf xkd (aESmiftdrfrSvGwfjcif;)
taMumif;aMumifh 0rf;ajrmufjcif;ukd &&m\? 0rf;omjcif;
okdYa&muf&mV

462/ vkvif Oyrmw pfrsKd;aomfum; (rdrduk,fukd)
rdrd rpkd;ykdifaom olwpfyg;wdkY
pkd;ykdifaomtvkd&Sd&mokdY roGm;Ekdifaom
uRefa,musfm;onf &Sd&m\? xkdolonf aemifcgu
xkduReftjzpfSvGwf&m\? (rdrduk,fukd) rdrd
pkd;ykdifaom olwpfyg;wdkY rpkd;ykdifaom
tvkd&Sd&mokdY oGm;EkdifaomvGwfvfol jzpf&m\?
xkdoltm; pokdY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]igonf a&S;u (rdrduk,fukd) rdrd rpkd;ykdifaom
olwpfyg;wdkY pkd;ykdifaom
tvkd&Sd&mokdYroGm;Ekdifaom uRefjzpfJJh\?
xkdigonf ,ck xkduReftjzpfS vGwfcJJh\? (rdrduk,fukd)
rdrd pkd;ykdifaomolwpfyg;wdkY rpkd;ykdifaom

tvkd&Sd&mokdY oGm;Ekdifaom vGwfvfol jzpf\}}[k
tMuHjzpf&mV

xkdolnf xkd (vGwfvfol jzpfjcf;) taMumif;aMumifh
0rf;ajrmufjcf;ukd &&m\? 0rf;omjcf;okdY a&muf&mV

463/ vkvif Oyrm wpfrsKd;aomfum; a,musfm;onf
tpmacgif;yg;aom ab;&ef&Sdaom&Snfa0;aom
c&D;cJjukd OpömtokH;taqmifESifhwuG oGm;a&muf\?
xkdolnf aemifcguëxkdc&D;cJjukd csrf;ompGm
vGefajrmufí Nidrf;csrf;aom ab;r&Sdaom &GmokdY
a&muf&mV xkdoltm;pokdY tMuH jzpf&m\ -

]jgonf a&S;u tpmacgif;yg;aom ab;&ef&Sdaom
&Snfa0;aom c&D;cJjukd OpömtokH; taqmifESifhwuG
oGm;cJjh\? xkdigonf ,cktcg xkdc&D;cJjukd
csrf;ompGm vGefajrmufí Nidrf;csrf;aomab;r&Sdaom
&GmokdY a&muf\}}[k tMuHjzpf&mV

xkdolnf xkd (Nidrf;csrf;&mokdY a&mufjcf;)
taMumif;aMumifh 0rf;ajrmufjcf;ukd &&m\?
0rf;omjcf;okdY a&muf&mV

464/ vkvif ptwl &[ef;onf a<u;uJjhokdY
tema&m*guJjhokdY aESmiftdrfuJJYokdY
uReftjzpfuJjhokdY &Snfa0;aom c&D;cJJuJjhokdY rdrdü
ry,f&ao;ukefaom ptydwftyif]eD0&P} w&m;
ig;yg;wdkYukd aumif;pGm jrifV

465/ vkvif a<u;uif;jcf;uJJYokdY
tema&m*guif;jcf;uJJhokdY aESmiftdrfrS
vGwfjcf;uJJhokdYvGwfvfoljzpfjcf;uJJhokdY
Nidrf;csrf;&mt&yfokdY a&mufjcf;uJJYokdY vkvif ptwl
&[ef;onf rdrdüptydwftyif]eD0&P}
w&m;ig;yg;wdkYukd y,fNyD;jzpfonfukd aumif;pGm
jrifV

466/ rdrdü ptydwftyif]eD0&P} w&m;ig;yg;
y,fNyD;jzpfonfukd aumif;pGmjri faomxkd&[ef;tm;

Orf;ajrmufjCIF;onf jzpf\? Orf;ajrmufaom &[ef;tm;
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} onf jzpf\? ESpfodrfhaom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;\ ukd,fonf Nidrf;at;\? Nidrf;at;aom
ukd,f&Sdaom &[ef;onf csrf;omukd cHpm;\?
csrf;omaom &[ef;\ pdwfonf wnfMunfV

yXrpsmef

467/ xkd (&[ef;) onf umr*kPfwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom okH;oyfqifjCIFjCIF;]0dpm&} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefokdYa&mufí ae\? xkd (&[ef;) onf
bukd,fukdyifvQif]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifh
jzpfaomESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh
pkdpGwfap\? tvkH;pkHpkdpGwfap\? jynfhap\?
ysHUESHYap\?]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh
xkd&[ef;\wpfukd,fvkH;ü rysHUESHYaomae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

vkvif Oyrmaomfum; uRrf;usifaom
a&csKd;ay;olonfvnf;aumif; a&csKd;ay;ol\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; aMu;cGufü
a&csKd;uo,frlefYwdkYukd jzL;NyD;vQif a&jzifh
zsef;vsufzsef;vsuf tcJJjyK&m\? xkda&csKd;uo,frlefYonf
tap;jzifh pdrfh0ifvsuf &Sd&m\? tap;jzifhzGJJYpnf;vsuf
&Sd&m\? twGif;tjyifü tap;jzifh ysHUESHYvsuf
&Sd&m\? ,kdusjCIF;onf r&Sd&m/

vkvif ptwl &[ef;onf bukdyifvQif]eD0&P}
uif;qdwfjCIF;aMumifh jzpfaomESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh pkdpGwfap\? tvkH;pkH

pkdpGwfap\? jynfhap\? ysHUESHYap\?]eD0&P}
uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifh jzpfaom ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd}
csrf;omjcf;]okc} jzifh xkd&[ef;\wpfukd,fvkH;ü
rySHUESHYaom ae&m tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

vkvif &[ef;onf umr*kPfwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukokdvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
MuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf} ESifh wuGjzpfaom
okH;oyfqifjcf;]0dpm&} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd} csrf;omjcf;]okc} &Sdaom
tMuifyXrpsmefokdY a&mufí ae\? xkd&[ef;onf
bukd,fukdyifvQif]eD0&P}
qdwfjcf;aMumifhjzpfaomESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd}
csrf;omjcf;]okc} jzifh pkdpGwfap\
tvkH;pkHpkdpGwfap\? jynfhap\
ysHUESHYap\?]eD0&P} uif;qdwfjcf;aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd} csrf;omjcf;]okc} jzifh
xkd&[ef;\wpfukd,fvkH;ü rySHUESHYaomae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd? þ (yXrpsmef) onfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
orm"daywnf;/

'kwd,psmef

468/ vkvif wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf 0dwuf
0dpm& Nidrf;jcf;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefüpdwfukd
Munfvifapwwfaom? pdwfwnfMunfjcf;]orm"d} ukd
jzpfyGm;apwwfaom? MuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf} r&Sdaom
okH;oyfjcf;]0dpm&} r&Sdaom? wnfMunfjcf;]orm"d}
aMumifhjzpfaom? ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd}
csrf;omjcf;]okc} &Sdaom 'kwd,psmefokdY a&mufí
ae\? xkd&[ef;onf bukd,fukd

yifvQifwnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} aMumifh jzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh
pkdpGwfap\? tvkH;pkHpkdpGwfap\? jynfhap\?
ysHUESHYap\? wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh
xkd&[ef;\ wpfukd,fvkH;ü rysHUESHYaomae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

vkvif Oyrmaomfum; eufpGmaom pdrfha&&Sdaom
a&tkdifonf &Sd&m\? xkda&tkdif\ ta&Sut&yfüvnf;
a&0ifaygufr&Sd&m? awmift&yfüvnf;
a&0ifaygufr&Sd&m? taemuft&yfüvnf;a&0if ayguf
r&Sd&m? ajrmuft&yfüvnf; a&0ifayguf r&Sd&m?
rkd;onfvnf; tcsdefrSefrSefonf;xefpGm &GmoGef;jCIF;
r&Sd&m? okdYaomfvnf; xkda&tkdifrS at;jraom
a&,Ofonf pdrfhxGufixkda&tkdifukd yifvQif at;jraom
a&jzifh pkdpGwfap&m\? tvkH;pkH pkdpGwfap&m\?
jynfhap&m\? ysHUESHYap&m\? at;jraom a&jzifh
xkda&tkdif wpfckvkH;ü rysHUESHYaomae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd&m/

vkvif ptwl &[ef;onf pukd,fukdyifvQif/y/

vkvif &[ef;onf 0dwuf0dpm&Nidrf;jCIF;aMumif/y/
tMuif'kwd,psmefokdY a&mufíae\? xkd&[ef;onf
pukd,fukdyifvQif wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} aMumifh
jzpfaom ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh
pkdpGwfap\? tvkH;pkHpkdpGwfap\? jynfhap\?
ysHUESHYap\? wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d} aMumifhjzpfaom
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh
xkd&[ef;\ wpfukd,fvkH;ü rysHUESHYaom ae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd? p ('kwd,psmef) onfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
orm"daywnf;/

wwd,psmef

469/ vkvif wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} ukdvnf;
rwyfrufjCIF;aMumifhowd orÜZOfESifh jynfhpkHonf jzpfí
vspfvsL¹/₂lvSuf ae\? csrf;omjCIF;]okc} ukdvnf;
ukd,fjzifhcHpm;\? tMuif wwd,psmefaMumifh xkdolukd
] vspfvsL¹/₂lol owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm aeavh&Sdol}
[kt&d,m (yk^{*3}/₄dKvf) wdkYonf ajymMum;ukef\
(&[ef;onf) xkdwwd,psmefokdY a&mufí ae\
xkd&[ef;onf þukd,fukdyifvQif ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}
uif;aom csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh pkdpGwfap\? tvkH;pkH
pkdpGwfap\? jynfhap\? yshUESHYap\
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} uif;aom csrf;omjCIF;]okc}
jzifhxkd&[ef;\ wpfukd,fvkH;ü rysHUESHYaom ae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

vkvif Oyrmaomfum; OyÜv¹Mumawmüvnf;aumif;?
y'kr®mMumawmüvnf;aumif;?
yk@&dufMumawmüvnf;aumif;?
OyÜvMumtcsKdUwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? y'kr®mMum
tcsKdUwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? yk@&dufMum
tcsKdUwdkYonfvnf;aumif; a&ü aygufukef\? a&ü
BuD;yGm;ukef\? a&rS ray:xGuf ao;ukef\? a&xJJü jrKyfí
zGUHNzdK;ukef\? xkdMumwdkYonf tzsm;
t&if;wkdifatmifat;jraom a&jzifh pkdpGwfukef\
tvkH;pkH pkdpGwfukef\? jynfhukef\? yshUESHYukef\
xkdOyÜvMumy'kr®mMum yk@&dufMum wdkY\
tpdwftykdif; tvkH;pkHü at;jraom a&jzifh
rysHUESHYaom ae&mtenf;i,frQ r&Sd&m/

vkvif þtwl &[ef;onf þukd,fukdyifvQif/y/

vkvif &[ef;onf ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} ukdvnf;
rwyfrufjCIF;aMumif/y/ tMuifwwd,psmef okdYa&mufí
ae\? xkd&[ef;onf þ ukd,fukdyifvQif
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} uif;aom csrf;omjCIF;]okc} jzifh
pkdpGwfap\? tvkH;pkHpkdpGwfap\? jynfhap\?

ysHUESHYap\? ESpfodrfhjcf;]yDwd}
uif;aomcsrf;omjcf;]okc} jzifh xkd&[ef;\
wpfukd,fvkH;ü rysHUESHYaom ae&mtenf;i,frQ r&Sd?
p (wwd,psmef) onfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ orm"daywnf;/

1/ OyÜv=MumjzL MumeD MumndK/

Ä

pwkw→psmef

470/ vkvif wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf csrf;om
qif;&J]ukd y,fjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? a&S;OD;uyifvQif
0rf;omjcf; ESvkH;romjcf;wdkY\
csKyfESifhjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&J]
csrf;omr&Sdaom vspfvsl¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}
aMumifhjzpfonfh owd\pifMu,fjcf;&Sdaom
pwkw→psmefokdY a&mufíae\? xkd&[ef;onf
pukd,fukdyifvQif oefY&Sif;jzLpifaom pdwfjzifh
ysHUESHYap\? xkd&[ef;\wpfukd,fvkH;ü
oefY&Sif;jzLpifaom pdwfjzifh rysHUESHYaomae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd/

vkvif Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf
jzLpifaomt0wfjzifh OD;acgif;ESifhwuG (wpfukd,fvkH;)
NcKHí xkdifaeonf&Sdaomf xkda,musfm;\
wpfukd,fvkH;ü jzLaom t0wfjzifh rysHUESHYaom
ae&mtenf;i,frQ r&Sd&m/

vkvif ptwl &[ef;onf pukd,fukdyifvQif/y/

vkvif &[ef;onf csrf;om qif;&J]ukd
y,fjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? a&S;OD;uyifvQif 0rf;omjcf;
ESvkH;romjcf;wdkY\
csKyfESifhjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif; qif;&J]
csrf;omr&Sdaom vspfvsl¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}

aMumifhjzpfonfh owd\ pifMu,fjcif;&Sdaom
tMuifpwkw→psmefokdY a&mufí ae\? xkd&[ef;onf
bukd,fukdyifvQif oefY&Sif;pifMu,faom pdwfjzifh
ysHUESHYapí ae\? xkd&[ef;\wpfukd,fvkH;ü
oefY&Sif;pifMu,faom pdwfjzifh rysHUESHYaomae&m
tenf;i,frQ r&Sd? þ (pwkw→psmef) onfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
orm"daywnf;/

471/ vkvif xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf tMuif
(orm"du©E"m) ukd csD;usL;avh&Sdawmfrl\? tMuif
(orm"du©E"m) üvnf;¹ þvltaygif;ukd
aqmufwnfapawmfrl\? ouf0ifapawmfrl\? wnfapawmfrl\?
xkdjrwfaom orm"du©E"mum; þonfyifwnf;?
okdY&mwGif þ (omoemawmf) ü (þorm"d u©E"mxuf)
vGefaom jyKzG,fudpöonfum; &Sdao;onfomwnf;/

tHhzG,f&SdygaypG toQiftmeE´m?
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfygaypG toQiftmeE´m? toQiftmeE´m
xkdjrwf aomorm"du©E"monf rjynfhpkHonfr[kwf
jynfhpkHygay\? toQiftmeE´m tuREkfyfonf
pokdYjynfhpkHaom jrwaom orm"du©E"mukd þ
(omoemawmf) rS ty wpfyg;aomorPjAm[®PwkdYürjrif
(rawGU) &yg? toQiftmeE´m pokdYjynfhpkHaom
jrwaom orm"du©E"mukdþ (omoemawmf) rS ty
wpfyg;aomorPjAm[®PwkdYonf rd rd (wdkYoEÅmef)
üjrif (awGU) ukefjim;th? xkdolwdkYonf
xkdrQavmufjzifhomvQif 0rf;ajrmuf auseyfaeukef&m\?
]]þrQavmufjzifh jynfhpkHNyD? þrQ avmufjzifh
(jyKzG,fudpöukd) jyKNyD;NyD? igwdkYonf
&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd&NyD? (þorm"du©E"mxuf)
vGefaom wpfpkHwpfckaom jyKzG,fudpöonf
igwdkYtm; r&SdawmhNyD}}[k0rf;ajrmuf
auseyfaeukef &m\? xkdokdYjzpfygvuf toQiftmeE
´monf þomoemawmfüþ (orm"du©E"m) xuf vGefaom
jyKzG,fudpöonfum; &Sdao;onfomwnf;[k
rdefYawmfrlbdV

1/ ygVdü],w¬}[k &Sdoifhonfhtwkdif; jyefqkdxm;onf/

Ã

ynmtpk

472/ toQiftmeE´m xkdtoQifa*gwronf tMuif
(ynmu©E¨m) ukd csD;usL;avh&Sd\? tMuif
(ynmu©E¨m) üvnf; þvltaygif;ukd aqmufwnfap\
ouf0ifap\? wnfap\? xkd jrwwfaomynmu©E¨mum;
tb,fygenf;/

0dyóemÓPf

þokdY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf
npfaMu;r&SdvwfaomfnþfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf
El;nHhvwwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg oifhavsmfvwwfaomf
wnfwHhvwwfaomf rwkefvlyfjcif;okdY a&mufvwfaomf
xkd&[ef;onf (0dyóem) ÓPftriftvkdYiSg
pdwfukda&S;½lykdYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\
xkd&[ef;onf þokdY od\ -

]]ig\ þukd,fum; ½kyf&Sd\? r[mbkwfav;yg;tpkta0;
jzpf\? rdbwdkYrS aygufzGm;\? xrif; rkefYwdkYjzifh
BuD;yGm;\? rjr]]jcif; yGwfoyfay;&jcif;¹ qkyfe,fay;&jcif;
NydKuG]]jcif; ysufpD;jcif;oabm &Sd\? ig\
þ0dnmOfonfvnf; þ (ukd,f) ü rSDwG,f\? þ (ukd,f)
üqufpyf\}}[k odV

vkvif Oyrmaomfum; tvGefawmufyaom
trsKd;rSefaom &Spfajr§mifh&Sdaom aumif;pGm
jyKjyifNyD;jzpfaoam t&nfaumif;aom txl;Munfvifaom
aemufusKuif;aom (aoG;jcif;azmufjcif;paom)

tjcif;t&mtm;vkH;ESifh jynfhpkHaom a0VK&d,
aMumifrsuf&GJJ&wemonf &Sd&m\? xkd (a0VK&d,
aMumifrsuf&GJJ&wem) ü ndKaom
csnfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? 0gaom csnfukdaomfvnf;
aumif;? eDaom csnfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? jzLaom
csnfukdaomfvnf;aumif;? 0gazsmhaom
csnfukdaomfvnf;aumif; wyfxm;&m\? xkd
(a0VK&d,aMumifrsuf&GJJ&wem) ukd
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaoma,musfm;onf vufü wifxm;í (pokdY)
qifjcif&m\ -

]]p (a0VK&d, aMumifrsuf&GJJ&wem) onf
tvGefawmufy\? trsKd;rSef\? &Spfajr\$mfih&Sd\?
aumif;pGm jyKjyifNyD;jzpf\? t&nfaumif;\?
txl;Munfvif\? aemufusKuif;\? (aoG;jcif;azmufjcif; paom
tjcif;t&m) tm;vkH;ESifh jynfhpkH\? xkd
(a0VK&d,aMumifrsuf&GJJ&wem) ü pndKaom csnfukd
wyfxm;\ [líaomfvnf;aumif;? p0gaom csnfukd wyfxm;\
[líaomfvnf;aumif;? peDaom csnfukd wyfxm;\
[líaomfvnf;aumif;? pjzLaom csnfukdwyfxm;\
[líaomfvnf;aumif;? p0gazsmhaom csnfukd wyfxm;\
[líaomfvnf;aumif;}] } qifjcif&m\

vkvif ptwl pokdYwnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jcif; uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcif;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfwnfwHhvwfaomf
rwkefrvlyfjcif;okdY a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onf (0dyóem)
ÓPftjrif tvkdYiSgpdwfukd a&S;½lykdYaqmif\?
a&S;½lñGwfap\? xkd&[ef;onf pokdY od\ -

]]ig\ pukd,fum; ½kyf&Sd\? r[mbkwfay;yg; tpkta0;
jzpf\? rdbwdkYrS aygufzGm;\? xrif; rkefYwdkYjzifh
BuD;yGm;\? rjr]]jcif; yGwfoyfay;&jcif; qkyfe,fay;&jcif;
NydKuG]]jcif; ysufpD;jcif;oabm&Sd\? ig\

p0dnmOfonfvnf; p (ukd,f) ü rSDwG,f\? p (ukd,f) ü
qufpyf\}}[kodV

vkviv podkYwnfMunfaom pdwfonf/y/
rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onftMuif
(0dyóem) ÓPftjriftvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk&[ef;onf/y/p
(udk,f) ü qufpyf\k od\? p (0dyóemÓPftjrif) onfvnf;
xdk&[ef;\ ynmaywnf;/

1/ oli,feHY aysmufapjCIF;iSg i,fpOfu eHYomjzifh
yGwfay;&jCIF;ukd qkdonf/

Ã

raemr,d'd"ÓPf

473/ podkYwnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jCIF;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfWWhvwfaomfrwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf pdwfjzifh NyD;aom
udk,fudk zefqif;jCIF;]raemr,d'"dÓPf} tvdkYiSg
pdwfudk a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk
(&[ef;) onf p (rdrd) udk,frS wpyfg;aom ½kyf&Sdaom
pdwfjzifh NyD;aom t*FgBuD;i,f tvHk;pHk&Sdaom
£a`E´rcsKdUwJhaom udk,fudkzefqif;V

vkviv Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf jzLqHjrufR
tñGefYwHudk Elwf&m\? xdk (a,musfm;) tm;podkY
tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]pum; jzLqHjrufwnf;? pum; tñGefYwHwnf;?
jzLqHjrufum; wjcm;ç tñGefYwHum;wjcm;wnf;?
jzLqHjrufRSomvQif tñGefYwHudk Elwfxm;\}}[k
tMuHjzpf&mV

vkviv Oyrmw pfrsKd;aomfum; a,musfm;onf
oefvsufudk ttdrfrSxkwf&m\? xdk (a,musfm;) tm;
podkY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]pum; oefvsufwnf;? pum; ttdrfrwnf;? oefvsufum;
wjcm;ç ttdrfum;wjcm;wnf;? ttdrfrSomvQif oefvsufudk
xkwfxm;\}}[k tMuHjzpf&m\

vkviv Oyrmw pfrsKd;aomfum; a,musfm;onf
ta&cGHrS a>rudk xkwf&m\? xdk (a,musfm;) tm;
podkY tMuH jzpf&m\ -

]]pum; a>rwnf;? pum; ta&cGHwnf;? a>rum;
wjcm;ç ta&cGHum; wjcm;wnf;? ta&cGHrSomvQif
a>rudk xkwfxm;\}}[k tMuH jzpf&m\

vkviv ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf/y/ vkviv podkY
wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomf
npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;uif;vwfaomf
El;nHhvwfaomfjyKjcf;iSg oifh avsmfvwfaomf
wnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjcf;odkY a&mufvwfaomf
&[ef;onftMuif pdwfjzifhNyD;aom udk,fudk
zefqif;jcif;]raemr,d'""dÓPf} tvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l ñGwfap\y/ p
(raemr,d'""dÓPf) onfvnf; xdk&[ef;\ ynmaywnf;/

£'d"0d"ÓPf

474/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;
uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjcf;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfwHhvwfaomf
rwkefvlyfjcf;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf
wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;] £'""d0d"ÓPf} tvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf
rsm;jym;aom wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk NyD;ap\?

wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfoGm;\?
trsm;jzpfvsufvnf;wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvm\? udk,fxif&Sm;
jzpfap\? udk,faysmufap\? eH&Hwpfzuf
wHwdkif;wpfzuf awmifwpfzufodkY rxdrNidbJ
aumif;uifüuJhodkY oGm;\? ajrüvnf;
ikyfjCIF;ay:jCIF;udka&üuJhodkY jyK\? a&üvnf; ruGJapbJ
ajrüuJhodkY oGm;\? aumif;uifüvnf;
xuf0,fzGJYacGvsuftawmif&Sdaom iSufuJhodkY oGm;\?
podkYwefcdk;BuD;ukefaom
podkYtmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom pvae wdkYudkvnf;
vufjzifh oHk;oyf\? qkyfudkif\?
jA[®mhjynfwdkifatmifvnf; udk,fudk (rdrd) tvdk
twdkif; jzpfapV

vkvif Oyrmaomfum; uRrf;usifaom
tdk;xdef;onfonfvnf;aumif;? tdk;xdef;onf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; ajrudk nufpGm e,fNyD;vwfaomf
tvdk&Sd&m tdk;cGuftsrKd;rsKd;udk jyKvkyf&m\?
NyD;ap&mV

vkvif OyrmwprfrsKd;aomfum; uRrf;usifaom
qifpG,fyef;ykonfonfvnf;aumif;? qifpG,fyef;ykonf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; qifpG,fukd aumif;pGm
jyKjyifNyD;vwfaomf tvdk&Sd&m qifpG,fxnfudk
jyKvkyf&m\? NyD;ap&mV

vkvif OyrmwprfrsKd;aomfum; uRrf;usifaom
a&Tyef;xdrfonfonfvnf;aumif;? a&Tyef;xdrfonf\
wynfhonfvnf;aumif; a&Tudk aumif;pGm
jyKjyifNyD;vwfaomf tvdk&Sd&m a&Txnfudk
jyKvkyf&m\? NyD;ap&mV

vkvif ptwl podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf
pifMu,fvwfaomf jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf
npfnL;jCIF;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomfwnfwHhvwfaomf rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf xdk&[ef;onf wefcdk;zefqif;jCIF;]

£""d0d"ÓPf} tvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½lydkYaqmif\?
a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf rsm;jym;aom
wefcdk;zefqif;jcif;udk NyD;ap\? wpfa,mufwnf;
jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfoGm;Vy/
jA[®mhjynfhwdkifatmifvnf; udk,fudk (rdr d)
tvdktwdkif; jzpfapV p (£""d0d"ÓPf) onfvnf; xdk&[ef;\
ynmaywnf;/

'dAÁaomwÓPf

475/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf/y/
rwkefvlyfcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf
'dAÁaomwÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½lydkYaqmif\?
a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom
vlwdkY\ em;xufom vGefaom ewfwdkY\ em;ESifh
wlaom]'dAÁaomw} ÓPfjzifh ewfüvnf; jzpfukefaom
vlüvnf; jzpfukefaom a0;onfvnf; jzpfukefaom
eD;onfvnf;jzpfukefaom ESprfsKd;aom toHwdkYudk
Mum;&V

vkvif Oyrmaomfum; c&D;&SnfoGm;aom
a,musfm;onf pnfBuD;oH rk½dk;pnfoH c½koif;oH
xufpnfoH ywfomoHrsm;udk Mum;&m\? xdk
(a,musfm;) onf podkY od&m\ -

]]pum; pnfBuD;oH? pum; rk½dk;pnfoH? pum;
c½koif;oH? pum; xufpnfoH? pum;ywfomoHwnf;}}[k
od&mV

vkvif ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf/y/

vkvif podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf/y/
rwkefvlyfcif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf
'dAÁaomwÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½lydkYaqmif\?
a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom
vlwdkY\ em;xuf omvGefaom ewfwdkY\ em;ESifh

wlaom]'dAÁaomw} ÓPf jzifh ewfüvnf;jzpfukefaom
vlüvnf; jzpfukefaom a0;onfvnf; jzpfukefaom
eD;onfvnf; jzpfukefaom ESprfsKd;aom toHwdkYudk
Mum;&V p ('dAÁaomwÓPf) onfvnf;xdk&[ef;\
ynmaywnf;/apawmy&d,ÓPf

476/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu;r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;
uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfW Hhvwfaomf
rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk&[ef;onf
(olwpfyg;wdkY\ pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;í
odaom]apawmy&d,} ÓPf tvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;)
onfwpfyg;aom owå0g wpfyg;aom yk*¾dKvfwdkY\
pdwfudk (rdrd) pdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í odV

wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} ESifhwuGaom pdwfudkvnf;
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} ESifhwuGaom pdwf[k od\
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} uif;aom pdwfudkvnf;
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} uif;aom pdwf[k od\
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} ESifhwuGaom pdwfudkvnf;
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} ESifhwuGaom pdwf[kod\? trsuf
xGufjCIF;]a'go} uif;aom pdwfudkvnf;
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} uif;aom pdwf[kod\
awGa0jCIF;]arm[] ESifh wuG aom pdwfudkvnf;
awGa0jCIF;]arm[] ESifhwuGaom pdwf[k od\
awGa0jCIF;]arm[] uif;aom pdwfudkvnf;
awGa0jCIF;]arm[] uif;aom pdwf[kod\
usKHYaom]oHcdwå} pdwfudkvnf;
usKHYaom]oHcdwå} pdwf[k od\
ysHUaom]0du©dwå} pdwfudkvnf;
ysHUaom]0du©dw å} pdwf[k od\? jrwwfon\
tjzpfodkYa&mufaom]r[*¾Kwf} pdwfudkvnf; jrwwfon\
tjzpfodkY a&mufaom]r[*¾Kwf} pdwf[k od\? jrwwfon\
tjzpfodkY ra&mufaom]tr[*¾Kwf} pdwfudkvnf;

jrwoff\ tjzpfodkYra&mufaom]tr[*³/₄Kwf} pdwf[k od\
omvGefaom w&m; &Sdaom]oOwå&} pdwfudkvnf;
omvGefaom w&m; &Sdaom]oOwå&} pdwf[k od\
omvGefaom w&m;r&Sdaom]tEkwå&} pdwfudkvnf;
omvGefaom w&m;r&Sdaom]tEkwå&} pdwf[k od\
wnfMunfaom]orm[dw} pdwfudkvnf;
wnfMunfaom]orm[dw} pdwf[k od\
rwnfMunfaom]torm[dw} pdwfudkvnf;
rwnfMunfaom]torm[dw} pdwf[k od\
vGwfajrmufaom]0drkwå} pdwfudkvnf;
vGwfajrmufaom]0drkwå} pdwf[k od\
rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå} pdwfudkvnf;
rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå} pdwf[k odV

vkvif Oyrmaomfum; i,f&G,faom tvSjyifavh&Sdaom
rdef;rysKdonfvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;ysKdonfvnf;aumif;
oefY&Sif; jzLpifaom rSefüjzpfap Munfvifaom
a&cGufüjzpfap rdrdrsufESm&dyfudk
Munfh¹/₂lvwfaomf (rSJYpaom) tajymuftpGef;
&Sdonfudk (rSJYpaom) tajymuftpGef;&Sd[k od&m\
(rSJYpaom) tajymuftpGef; r&Sdonfudk (rSJYpaom)
tajymuftpGef; r&Sd[k od&mV

vkvif ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf/y/

vkvif podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf/y/
rwkefvlyfjcf;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk&[ef;onftMuif
(olwpfyg;wdkY\) pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;í
odaom]apawmy&d,} ÓPf tvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;¹/₂lydkYaqmif\? a&S;¹/₂l ñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf
wpfyg;aom owå0g wpfyg;aom yk^{*3}/₄dKvfwdkY\
pdwfudk (rdrd) pdwfjzifh ydkif;jcm;í odV

wyfrufjcf;]&m*} ESifh wuGaom pdwfukdvnf;
wyfrufjcf;]&m*} ESifh wuGaom
pdwf[kodV/y/rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå} pdwfukdvnf;
rvGwfajrmufaom]t0drkwå} pdwf[k odV b
(apawmy&d,ÓPf) onfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ ynmaywnf;/

ykaAAed0gomEkówdÓPf

477/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf/y/
rwkefvlyfjcfif;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf
a&S;üjzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarhí
odaom]ykaAAed0gomEkówd} ÓPftvdkYiSg
pdwfudka&S;½l ydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk
(&[ef;) onf rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom
b0ukdatmufarh\? ponfum; tb, fenf; -

wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif;? ESpfb0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
oHk;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;? av;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0oHk;q,fwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0av;q,fwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0ig;q,fwkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
b0wpf&mukdkdvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfaxmifukdkdvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfodef;ukdkdvnf;aumif;? rsm;jym;aom
ysufuyfwkdYukdkdvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aomjzpfuyfwkdYukdkdvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfjzpfuyfwkdYukdkdvnf;aumif;
prnfaom b0üigonf pokdYaom trnf &SdcJh\? pokdYaom
tEG,f&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tqif; &SdcJh\?
pokdYaomtpm &SdcJh\? pokdYaom csrf;om qif;&Jukd
cHpm;cJh\? pokdYaom touf tykdif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xkd
(ig) onf xkdb0rS aocJhí prnfaom b0ü jzpfjyef\?
xkdb0üvnf; pokdYaomtrnf&SdcJh\? pokdYaom
tEG,f&SdcJh\? pokdYaom tqif;&SdcJh\? pokdYaom
tpm&SdcJh\? pokdYaom csrf;om qif;&Jukd cHpm;cJh\?
pokdYaom touf tykdif;tjcm;&SdcJh\? xkd (ig)
onfxkdb0rS aocJhí pb0ü jzpfjyef\[k pokdY tjcfif;t&m

ESifhwuG ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifhwuG
rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarh\

vkvif Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf rdrd&GmrS
wpfyg;aom &GmokdY oGm;&m\? xkd&GmrSvnf;
wpfyg;aom &GmokdY oGm;&m\? xkd (a,musfm;) onf
xkdk&GmrS rdrd&GmokdYomvQif jyefvm&m\
xkda,musfm;tm; pokdY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]igonf rdrd&GmrS prnfaom &GmokdY oGm;cJh\
xkd&Gmüvnf; podkY &yfcJh\? podkY xkdifcJh\? podkY
ajymqkdcJh\? podkY qdwfqdwfaecJh\? xkd&GmrSvnf;
prnfaom &GmokdY oGm;cJh\? xkd&Gmüvnf; podkY
&yfcJh\? podkY xkdifcJh\? podkY ajymqkdcJh\? podkY
qdwfqdwfaecJh\? xkdigonf xkd&GmrS
rdrd&GmokdYomvQif jyefvm\}}[k tMuHjzpf&m\

vkvif ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf/y/ vkvif pokdY
wnfMunfaom pdwfonf/y/rwkefvlyfjcf;okdY
a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onf a&S;üjzpfzl;aom b0ukd
atmufarhí odaom]ykaAAéd0gomEkówd} ÓPftvdkYiSg
pdwfudk a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk
(&[ef;) onfrsm;jym;aom a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom b0ukd
atmufarh\? ponfum; tb,fenf; -

wpfb0ukdvnf;aumif;/y/ pokdY tjcif;t&mESifh wuG
ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f) ESifh wuGrsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
jzpfzl;aom b0ukd atmufarh\? p
(ykaAAéd0gomEkówdÓPf) onfvnf;xdkd&[ef;
ynmaywnf;/

pkwlyygwÓPf

478/ podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf/y/
rwkefvlyfjcf;odkY a&mufvwfaomf xdk (&[ef;) onf
owå0gwkdY\ aojcif; jzpfay:jcif;ukd odaom]pkwlyygw}

ÓPf¹ tvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½l
ñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom
vlwkdY\ rsufpdxufomvGefaom ewfwkdY\ rsufpdESifh
wlaom]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh aoqJlowå0g
jzpfay:qJlowå0g,kwfaom owå0g jrwwfaom owå0g
tqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aomvm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwkdkYukd jrif\?
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfawmowå0gwkdkYukd od\ -

]tcsif;wkdkY powå0gwkdkYonf ukd,fjzifhjyKaom
raumif;aom tusifh]um,'kp½kduf}
ESifhjynfhpHkukef\? ElwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom
tusifh]0pD'kp½kduf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\?
pdwfjzifhjyKaom raumif;aom tusifh]raem'kp½kduf}
ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwkdYukd pGyfpGJ
wwfukef\? rSm;aom t,l &Sdukef\? rSm;aom t,ljzifh
jyKaom uH&Sdukef\?
xkdowå0gwkdkYonfcE``mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m
ysufpD;vsufusa&muf&m i&Jü jzpfay:ukef\? tcsif;wkdkY
powå0gwkdkYonfum; ukd,fjzifhjyK
aomaumif;aomtusifh]um, okp½kduf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? ElwfjzifhjyKaom aumif;aom
tusifh]0pDokp½kduf} ESifh jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzifh
jyKaom aumif;aom tusifh]raemokp½kduf} ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwkdYukd rpGyfpGJ wwfukef?
rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\? rSefaomt,ljzifhjyKaom
uH&Sdukef\? xkdowå0gwkdkYonf cE``mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufüaumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfö
jzpfay:ukef\}}[k odV

pokdYvQif txl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwkdY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfwkdY\
rsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh aoqJlowå0g
jzpfay:qJlowå0g ,kwfaom owå0g jrwwfaom

owå0gtqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0gwkdYukd jrif\?
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfaom owå0gwkdYukd odV

vkviv Oyrmaomfum; (A[kd) vrf;qHktv,fü jymom'f
&Sd&m\? xkd (jymom'fxuf) ü &yf vsufhaeaom
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,musfm;onf tdrfokdY 0ifukefaom
tdrfrS xGufukefaom vrf;r üvrf;avQmuf
oGm;vmaeukefaom vrf;qHktv,fü xkdifaeukefaom
vlwkdYukd jrif&m\? xkda,musfm;tm; pokdY tMuH
jzpf&m\ -

]]polwkdYonf tdrfokdY 0ifukef\? polwkdYonf (tdrf)
rS xGufukef\? polwkdYonf
vrf;rüvrf;avQmufoGm;vmaeukef\? polwkdYonf
vrf;qHktv,fü xkdifaeukef\}}[k tMuHjzpf &mV

vkviv ptwlmvQif &[ef;onf/y/ vkviv podkY
wnfMunfaom pdwfonf/y/rwkefvlyfcif;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onf tMuifowå0gwkdY\ aojcif;
jzpfay:jcif;ukd odaom]pkwlyygw} ÓPf tvdkYiSg
pdwfudk a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½SLñGwfap\? xdk
(&[ef;) onftxl;ojzifh pifMu,faom vlwkdY\ rsufpdxuf
omvGefaom ewfwkdY\ rsufpdESifh
wlaom]'dAÁpu©K} ÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g
jzpfay:qJowå0g ,kwfaom owå0g jrwaom
owå0gtqif;vSaom owå0g tqif; rvSaom owå0g
aumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom
vm;&m &Sdaom owå0gwkdYukd jrif\?
uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfaom owå0gwkdYukd od\? p
(pkwlyygwÓPf) onfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ ynmaywnf;/

1/ pkwd = aojcif;? Oyygw = jzpfay:jcif; y#doaE"/

Ã

tmo0u©,ÓPf

479/ podkYwnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf npfaMu; r&Sdvwfaomf npfnL;jcif;
uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf jyKjCIF;iSg
oifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfWWhvwfaomfrwkefvlyfjCIF;okdY
a&mufvwfaomf xkd (&[ef;)) onf tmo0wkdYukd
ukefapaom]tmo0u©,} ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;)) onf
pum; qif;&J[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; od\? pum;
qif;&Jjzpfay:jCIF;\ taMumif;[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif;od\?
pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;
od\? pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) okdY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; od\?
ponfwkdYum; tmo0wkdY[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif; od\?
pum; tmo0wkdY jzpfay:jCIF;\ taMumif;
[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif;od\? pum; tmo0wkdYcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef)[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif; od\? ponfum;
tmo0wkdYcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) okdY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh[k[kwfrSefaom twkdif; od\?
pokdY odaom pokdYjrifaom xkd (&[ef;))\ pdwfonf
umrmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\? b0go0rSvnf;
vGwfajrmuf\? t0dZÆemo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\?
vGwfajrmufNyD;vwfaomf vGwfajrmufavNyD[ktodÓPf
jzpfay:\? y#doaE¨aerl ukefNyD? jrWfaom tusifhukd
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöukdjyKNyD;NyD? p (r*f)
udpö tvkdYiSg wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k odV

vkVif Oyrmaomfum; awmif0Srf;ü MunfvifoefY&Sif;
aemufusKuif;aom a&tkdifonf &Sd&m\?
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,musfm;onf xkda&tkdif\ urf;ü
&yfvsuf c½k a,mufoGm; ausmuf p&pftkd;jcrf;
ig;taygif;wkdY oGm;aeMuonfukdvnf;aumif;?

&yfwnfaeMuonfukdvnf;aumif; jrif&\? xkda,musfm;tm;
pokdY tMuHjzpf&m\ -

]]p a&tkdifonf MunfvifoefY&Sif; aemufusKuif;\?
xkda&tkdifü p c½k a,mufoGm;ausmufp&pf tkd;jcrf;
ig;taygif;wk dY oGm;vnf; oGm;Mu\? &yfwnfvnf;
&yfwnfMu\}}[khtMuH jzpf&m\

vkvif ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf/y/ vkvif podkY
wnfMunfaom pdwfonf/y/ rwkefvlyfjicif;odkY
a&mufvwfaomf &[ef;onf tMuiftmo0wk dYukd
ukefapaom]tmo0u©,} ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk
a&S;½lydkYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk (&[ef;) onf
pum; qif;&J[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; od\y/ edAÁmefokdY
a&mufaMumif;tusifh[k[kwfrSefaomtwkdif; od\? pokdY
odaompokdY jrifaom xdk (&[ef;)\ pdwfonf
umrmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\? b0go0rSvnf;
vGwfajrmuf\? t0dZÆmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\?
vGwfajrmufNyD;vwfaomf]vGwfajrmufavNyD}
[ktodÓPf jzpfay:\? y#doaE¨aerl ukefNyD? jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f)
udpöukdjyKNyD;NyD? p (r*f) udpötvkdYiSg
wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö r&SdawmhNyD[k od\? p
(tmo0u©,ÓPf) onfvnf; xkd&[ef;\ ynmaywnf;/

480/ vkvif xkd jrwpGmbk&m;onf tMuif
(ynmu©E¨m) ukd csD;usL;avh&Sdawmfrl\? tMuif
(ynmu©E¨m) üvnf;¹ pvltaygif;ukd
aqmufwnfapawmfrl\? ouf0ifapawmfrl\? wnfapawmfrl\?
xkdjrwfaom ynmu©E¨mum; ponfyifwnf;? p
(omoemawmf) ü (pynmu©E¨mxuf) vGefaom
jyKzG,fudpöonf r&SdawmhNyD[k rdefYawmfrl\

tHhzG,f&SdygaypG toQiftmeE´m?
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfygaypG toQiftmeE´m? toQiftmeE´m xkd
jrwf aomynmu©E¨monf rjynfhpHkonf r[kwf?
jynfhpHkygayV toQiftmeE´m tuREfkyfonf

bokdYjynfhpHkaom jrwfaom ynmucE"mukd b
(omoemawmf) rS ty wpyfg;aom orP jAm[®PwkdYü²
rjrif (rawGU) &yg? pt&mü (pynmu©E"mxuf) vGefaom
jyKzG,fudpöonf r&SdEkdifawmhyg/

toQiftmeE'm (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? toQiftmeE'm (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdygay\? toQiftmeE'm
arSmufxm;onfukd vSefbdouJhokdYvnf;aumif;?
zHk;vTrf; xm;onfukd zGifhvSpfbdouJhokdYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaom oltm;
vrf;rSefukdajymMum;bdouJhokdYvnf;aumif;?]]rsufpd
tjrif&Sdaom olwkdYonf tqif;wkdYukd jrifMuvdrfhrnf}}
[ktrkdufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifukd
aqmifjybdouJhokdYvnf;aumif; ptwlomvQif toQiftmeE
'monf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh w&m;awmfukd
jyawmfrlygay\? toQiftmeE'm
xkdtuREkfyfonfxkdtoQifa*gwrukdukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[líqnf;uyf
yg\? oHCmawmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\?
toQiftmeE'monftuREkfyfukd ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;
ukd;uG,f qnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k
rSwfawmfrlyg[líavQmufxm; avownf;/

q,fckajrmufaom okbokwf NyD;V

1/ ygVd]],w¬}}[k &Sdoifhonfhtwkdif; jyefqkdxm;onf/
2/ e orEkyómrd? ew¬d ap a0w¬ Owå&d
u&PD,EÅd[laom oD[kdVfrlESifh vef'efrlwkdYt&
jyefqkdxm;onf/

Ã

11- au0¥okwf

au0¥ol<u,fom;0w¬K

481/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJjh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf emVE´mNrdKU
yg0g&du (olaX;)\ o&ufO,smOfü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg au0¥ (trnf&Sdaom) ol<u,fom;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfíjrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdif\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf au0¥ (trnf&Sdaom)
ol<u,fom;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]toQifbk&m; pemVE´mNrdKUonf
jynfhphK<u,f0yg\? pnfyif0ajymyg\? vl (OD;a&)
rsm;jym;yg\? vl (toGm;tvm) xlxyfyg\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;ü tvGef Munfñdkyg\? toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf vlwkdY\
ukokdvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefckd;jym#d[mukdjy&ef tvkdYiSg &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
trdefYay;xm;awmfrlyg? pokdYjzpfvwfaomf pemVE
´mNrdKUonfjrwpfGmbk&m;ü twkdif;xuftvGef
Munfñkdygvdrfhrnf}}[k avQmufV

pokdY avQmufaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf au0¥
(trnf&Sdaom) ol<u,fom;tm; p pum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -

]au0¥ igonf &[ef;wkdYtm;]&[ef;wkdY
vmMuavmh? oifwkdYonf vlwkdY\ ukokdvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom wefckd;jym#d[mukd
t0wfjzL0wfukefaom vlwkdYtm;¹ jyMuavm}[k pokdY
w&m;ukd ra[m]}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

482/ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; au0¥ (trnf&Sdaom)
ol<u,fom;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
avQmufjyef\ -

]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd
tusKd;rjhjyKonf r[kwfyg? okdY&mwGif toQifbk&m;
pemVE´mNrdKUonf jynfhphK<u,f0yg\?

pnfyif0ajymyg\? vl (OD;a&) rsm;jym;yg\? vl
(toGm;tvm) xlxyfyg\? jrwpGmbk&m;ü
tvGefMunfñdkyg\? toQifbk&m; awmif;yef yg\?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf vlwkdY\ ukokdvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefckd;jym#d[mukdjy&eftvkdYiSg &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
trdefYay;xm;awmfrlyg? pokdYjzpfvwfaomf pemVE
´mNrdKUonfjrwpGmbk&m;ü twkdif;xuftvGef
Munfñkdygvdrfhrnf[k pokdYyif avQmuf
vkdygao;onf}}[kavQmufjyefV

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; au0¥ (trnf&Sdaom)
ol<u,fom;tm; ppum;ukd rdefYawmfrlyef\ -

]au0¥ igonf &[ef;wkdYtm;] &[ef;wkdY
vmMuavmh? oifwkdYonf t0wfjzL0wfukef
aomvlwkdYtm; vlwkdY\ ukokdvfur®yxw&m; q,fyg;xuf
vGefjrwfaom wefckd;jym#d[m ukdjyMuavmh}[k
pokdY w&m;ukd ra[m}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; au0¥ (trnf&Sdaom)
ol<u,fom;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
avQmufjyef\ -

]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
tusKd;rjhjyKonf r[kwfyg? okdY&mwGif toQifbk&m;
pemVE´mNrdKUonf jynfhpHk<u,f0yg\?
pnfyif0ajymyg\? vl (OD;a&) rsm;jym;yg\? vl
(toGm;tvm) xlxyfyg\? jrwpGmbk&m;ü
tvGefMunfñdkyg\? toQifbk&m; awmif; yefyg\?
jrwpGmbk&m;onf vlwkdY\ ukokdvfur®yxw&m;
q,fyg;xuf vGefjrwfaom
wefckd;jym#d[mukdjy&eftvkdYiSg &[ef;wpfyg;tm;
trdefYay;xm;awmfrlyg? pokdY jzpfvwf aomf pemVE
´mNrdKUonfjrwpGmbk&m;ü twkdif;xuftvGef
Munfñkdygvdrfhrnf[k pokdYyif avQmufvkdygao;onf}}
[kavQmufjyefV

1/ xkdacwf xdk'a'ou vlrm;onf t0wfjzLudk
0wfavh&SdMuonf? ,ckwkdifatmifyif tdE´d,EkdifiHu
vlrm;onf t0wfjzLudk 0wfavh&SdMuonf/

Ã

jym#d[moHk;yg;

483/ au0¥ xl;aomÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdif
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf iga[mMum;xm;aom
pjym#d[mwkdYonf okH;yg;&Sdukef\
oHk;yg;wkdY[lonf tb,fenf;/

wefckd; jym#d[m]£'´dyg#d[m&d,}?

twyfa[mjcif; jym#d[m]tma'oemyg#d[m&d,} ESifh

qHk;rjcif; jym#d[m] tEkomoedYg#d[m&d,}
wkdYaywnf;/

wefckd;jym#d[m

484/ au0¥ wefckd; jym#d[m [lonfum; tb,fenf;
au0¥ þ (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf rsm;jym;aom
wefckd;zefqif;jcif;ukd NyD;ap\? wpfa,mufwnf;
jzpfvsufvnf; trsm;jzpfoGm;\? trsm;jzpfvsufvnf;
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvm\? (ukd,f) xif&Sm;jzpfap\? (ukd,f)
aysmufap\? eH&Hwpfzuf wHwkdif;wpfzuf
awmifwpfzufokdY rxdrNidbJ aumif;uifüuJhokdYoGm;\?
ajrüvnf; ikyfjcif; ay:jcif;ukd a&üuJhokdY jyK\? a&üvnf;
ruRHusbJJ ajrüuJhokdYoGm;\? aumif;uifüvnf;
xuf0,fzGJJYacGvsuf tawmif&Sdaom iSufuJhokdY
oGm;\? pokdYwefckd;tmEkabmf BuD;ukefaom
pvaewkdYukdvnf; vufjzifh oHk;oyf\? qkyfukdif\?

jA[®mhjynfwkdifatmifvnf; ukd,fukd (rdrd) tvkdtwkdif;
jzpfapV

(pokdY) rsm;jym;aom wefckd;zefqif;jcif;ukd
NyD;apaom xkd&[ef;ukd
o'gw&m;&SdaomMunfñdkaom vlwpfa,mufonf
awGUjrif&m\? wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvsufvnf;
trsm;jzpfoGm;onfukdvnf;aumif;? trsm;jzpfvsufvnf;
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfoGm;onfukdvnf;aumif;? (ukd,f)
xif&Sm;jzpfaponfukdvnf;aumif;? (ukd,f)
aysmufaponfukdvnf;aumif;? eH&Hwpfzuf
wHwkdif;wpfzuf awmifwpfzufokdY rxdrNidbJJ
aumif;uifüuJhokdY oGm;onfukdvnf;aumif;?
ajrüvnf;ikyfcif;ay:jcif;ukd a&üuJhokdY
jyKonfukdvnf;aumif;? a&üvnf; ruRHusbJJ ajrüuJhokdY
oGm;onfukdvnf;aumif;? aumif;uifüvnf;
xuf0,fzGJJYacGvsuf tawmif&Sdaom iSufuJhokdY
oGm;onfukdvnf;aumif;?
pokdYwefckd;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom
pvaewkdYukdvnf; vufjzifh oHk;oyfonfukdvnf;aumif;?
qkyfukdifonfukdvnf;aumif;?
jA[®mhjynfwkdifatmifvnf; ukd,fukd (rdrd)
tvkdtwkdif;jzpfaponfukdvnf;aumif; awGUjrif&mV

(pokdY awGUjrif&aomf) o'gw&m;&Sdaom
Munfñdkaom xkdolonf o'gw&m;r&Sdaom
rMunfñdkaom vlwpfa,muftm; xkd&[ef;taMumif;ukd
(pokdY) ajymMum;&m\ -

]]tcsif; &[ef;\ wefckd;tmEkabmf BuD;onftjzpfonf
pifppf tHhzG,f&Sdygay\? pifppf rzpfzl;jrJjzpfygay\?
tcsif;rsm;jym;aom wefckd;zefqif;jcif;ukd NyD;apaom
prnfao &[ef;ukd igonf awGUjrif&\?
wpfa,mufwnf;jzpfvsufvnf;
trsm;jzpfoGm;onfukdvnf;aumif;trsm;jzpfvsufvnf;
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvmonfukdvnf;aumif;/y/

jA[®mhjynfwkdifatmifvnf; ukd,fukd (rdrd) tvkdtwkdif;
jzpfaponfukdvnf;aumif; awGUjrif&\} }[k
ajymMum;&m\

(pokdY ajymMum;aomf) o'gw&m;r&Sdaom
rMunfñdkaom xkdolonf o'gw&m;&Sdaom
Munfñdkaom xkdoltm; pokdY qkd&m\ -

]]tcsif; *E"m&Drnfaom twwfonf &Sd\? xkd
(*E"m&Dttwwf) jzifh xkd&[ef;onf rsm;jym;
aomwefckd;zefqif;jcif;ukd NyD;ap\? wpfa,mufwnf;
jzpfvsufvnf; trsm; jzpfoGm;\? trsm;jzpfvsufvnf;
wpfa,mufwnf; jzpfvm\y/ jA[®mhjynfwkdifatmifvnf;
ukd,fukd (rdrd) tvkdtwkdif; jzpfap\} }[k qkd&m\

au0¥ xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
o'gw&m;r&Sdaom rMunfñdkaom
xkdolonfo'gw&m;&Sdaom Munfñdkaom xkdoltm;
pokdY qkd&monfr[kwfavm/

]]qkd&myg\ toQifbk&m; } }/

au0¥ igonf wefckd;jym#d[mü ptjypfukd
jrifaomaMumifh wefckd;jym#d[mukd jy&ef 0efav;\?
&Suf\? pufqkyf\

twyfa[mjcif; jym#d[m

485/ au0¥ twyfa[mjcif; jym#d[m [lonfum; tb,fenf;/

au0¥ p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf]]oif\ pdwfonf
pokdY oabm&Sd\? oif\ pdwfonfpokdY tjcif;t&m&Sd\?
oif\ pdwftMuHonf pokdY jzpf\} }[k wpyfg;aom
owå0gwpfyg;aom yk³/₄dKvfwkdY\ pdwfukdvnf;
twyfa[m\? pdwfü jzpfonfukdvnf; twyfa[m\?
MuHpnfonfukdvnf; twyfa[m\? qifjcifonfukdvnf;
twyfa[m\

o'gw&m;&Sdaom Munfñkdaom
vlwpfa,mufonf]]oif\ pdwfonf pokdY oabm&Sd\? oif\
pdwfonf pokdY tjcif;t&m&Sd\? oif\ pdwftMuHonf
pokdY jzpf\}}[k wpyfg; aom owå0gç wpyfg;aom
yk*³/₄dKvfwkdY\ pdwfukdvnf; twyfa[maom? pdwfü
jzpfonfukdvnf;twyfa[maom? MuHpnfonfukdvnf;
twyfa[maom? qifjcifonfukdvnf;
twyfa[maomxkd&[ef;ukd awGUjrif&mV

(pokdYawGUjrif&aomf) o'gw&m;&Sdaom
Munfñkdaom xkdolonf
o'gw&m;r&SdaomrMunfñkdaom vlwpfa,muftm;
xkd&[ef;taMumif;ukd (pokdY) ajymMum;&m\ -

]]tcsif; &[ef;\ wefckd;tmEkabmfBuD;onf\ tjzpfonf
pifppf tHhzG,f&Sdygay\? pifppfrjzpfzl;jrj jzpfygay\?
tcsif; igonf]oif\ pdwfonf pokdY oabm&Sd\? oif\
pdwfonfpokdY tjcif;t&m&Sd\? oif\ pdwftMuHonf pokdY
jzpf\}}[k wpyfg;aom owå0g wpyfg;aom
yk*³/₄dKvfwkdY\ pdwfukdvnf; twyfa[maom?
pdwfüjzpfonfukdvnf; twyfa[maom? MuHpnfonfukdvnf;
twyfa[maom? qifjcifonfukdvnf; twyfa[maom þrnfaom
&[ef;ukdawGUjrif&\}}[k ajymMum;&mV

(pokdY ajymMum;aomf) o'gw&m;r&Sdaom
rMunfñkdaom xkdolonf
o'gw&m;&SdaomMunfñkdaom xkdoltm; pokdY
qkd&m\ -

]]tcsif; pdEÅmrPdrnfaom twwfonf &Sd\? xkd
(pdEÅmrPd) twwfjzifh xkd&[ef;onf]oif\ pdwfonf pokdY
oabm&Sd\? oif\ pdwfonf pokdY tjcif;t&m&Sd\? oif\
pdwftMuHonf pokdY jzpf\}}[k wpyfg;aom owå0g
wpyfg;aom yk*³/₄dKvfwkdY\ pdwfukdvnf;twyfa[m\
pdwfü jzpfonfukdvnf; twyfa[m\? MuHpnfonfukdvnf;
twyfa[m\? qifjcifonfukdvnf; twyfa[m\}}[k qkd&mV

au0¥ xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
o'gw&m;r&Sdaom rMunfñkdaom
xkdolonfho'gw&m;&Sdaom Munfñdkaom xkdoltm;
pokdY qkd&monf r[kwfavm/

]]qkd&myg\ toQifbk&m;}}/

au0¥ igonf twyfa[mjcif; jym#d[mü ptjypfukd
jrifaomaMumifh twyfa[mjcif;jym#d[mukd jy&ef
0efav;\? &Suf\? pufqkyfV

qHk;rjcif;jym#d[m

486/ au0¥ qHk;rjcif; jym#d[m [lonfum; tb,fenf;/

au0¥ p (omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf pokdY
qHk;r\?]]pokdY MuHukefavmh? pokdYrMuHukefvifh?
pokdY ESvHk;oGif;ukefavmh? pokdY
ESvHk;roGif;ukefvifh? p (w&m;) ukd y,fukefavmh? p
(w&m;) okdY a&mufí aeukefavmh}}[k qHk;r\? au0¥ p
(qHk;rjcif;) ukd qHk;rjcif; jym#d[m[kqkdtyfV

au0¥ wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdyukd)
ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom/y/
jrwpGmbk&m;onf pavmuü
yGifhawmfrl\y/«omrnzvkfwfJhodkY enf;wl csJJYtyfV»

au0¥ pokdYvQif &[ef;onf oDvESifh jynfhpHk\y/
yXrpsmefokdY a&mufí ae\? au0¥p (yXrpsmefokdY
a&mufí ae&ef qHk;rjcif;) ukdvnf; qHk;rjcif;
jym#d[m[k qkdtyfV

/y/ 'kwd,psmefokdY/ wwd,psmefokdY/
pwkw¬psmefokdY a&mufí ae\? au0¥ p
(pwkw¬psmefokdY a&mufí ae&ef qHk;rjcif;) ukdvnf;
qHk;rjcif; jym#d[m[k qkdtyfV

/y/ (0dyóem) ÓPftjriftvkdYiSg pdwfukd
a&S;½lykdYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfap\y/ au0¥ p
(0dyóem ÓPftjriftvkdYiSg qHk;rjcif;) ukdvnf; qHk;rjcif;
jym#d[m[k qkdyfV

/y/ p (r*fudpö) tvkdYiSg wpfyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\? au0¥ p
(tmo0u©,ÓPftjriftvkdYiSg qHk;rjcif;) ukdvnf; qHk;rjcif;
jym#d[m[k qkdyfV

au0¥ xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwkdif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
ig a[mMum;xm;aom jym#d[mwkdYonf
poHk;yg;wkdYaywnf;/

r[mbkwfav;yg;csKyf&mukd &Smaom &[ef;0w¬K

487/ au0¥ a&S;üjzpfzl;onfum; p&[ef;oHCmxJJüyif
&[ef;wpfyg;tm; pokdYaompdwftMuHonf jzpfay:\ -

]ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf[laom
pr[mbkwfav;yg;wkdYonf tb,ft&müt<uif;r]Jh
csKyfukefoenf;}}[k pdwftMuHonf jzpfay:V

488/ au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf ewfjynfokdY
oGm;&ef c&D;vrf; xif&Sm; jzpfay:vmonfhwkdifatmif
pdwfwnfMunfjcif;&Sdaom (tbdnmOf) orm"duk
0ifpm;V

au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf
pmwkr[m&mZfewfwkdYxHokdY csOf;uyfí
pmwkr[m&mZfewf wkdYtm;ppum;ukd qkd\ -

]ighoQifwkdY ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf
[laom p r[mbkwfav;yg;wkdYonftb,ft&yfü t<uif;r]Jh
csKyfukefoenf;}}[k qkdV

au0¥ pokdYqkdaomf pmwkr[m&mZfewfwkdYonf
xkd&[ef;tm; ppum;ukd qkdukef\ -

]]&[ef; ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf [laom
pr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY t<uif;r]Jh csKyf&mht&yfukd
tuREkfyfwkdY rodygukef? &[ef; tuREkfyfwkdYxuf
omvGefjrifhjrwfukefaom ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwkdYonf
&Sdygukef\? xkd (ewfrif;BuD;) wkdYonf ajr"mwf
a&"mwf rD; "mwfav"mwf[laom p r[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY
t<uif;r]Jh csKyf&mt&yfukd odukef&myg\}}[k
qkdukefV

489/ au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf ewfrif;BuD;
av;a,mufwkdYxH csOf;uyfí
ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwkdYtm; p (jyóem) ukd ar;V

]]ighoQifwkdY ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf
[laom p r[mbkwfay;yg;wkdYonftb,ft&yfü t<uif;r]Jh
csKyfukefoenf;}}[k ar;V

au0¥ pokdY ar;aomf ewfrif;BuD;av;a,mufwkdYonf
xkd&[ef;tm; p (pum;) ukd qkdukef\ -

]]&[ef; ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf [laom
pr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY t<uif;r]JhcsKyf&mt&yfukd
tuREkfyfwkdYvnf; rodygukef? &[ef; tuREkfyfwkdYxuf
omvGef jrifhjrwfukef aomwm0wđom ewfwkdYonf
&Sdygukef\? xkd (wm0wđom) ewfwkdYonf ajr"mwf
a&"mwf rD;"mwfav"mwf [laom pr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY
t<uif;r]Jh csKyf&mt&yfukd odukef&m yg\}}[k
qkdukefV

490/ au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf
wm0wđomewfwkdYxH csOf;uyfí wm0wđomewfwkdY
tm;p (jyóem) ukd ar;\ -

]]ighoQifwkdY ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf
[laom p r[mbkwfay;yg;wkdYonftb,ft&yfü t<uif;r]Jh
csKyfukefoenf;}}[k ar;V

au0¥ pokdYar;aomf wm0wðomewfwkdYonf
xkd&[ef;tm; þ (pum;) ukdqkdukef\ -

]]&[ef; ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf [laom
þr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY t<uif;r]]hcsKyf&mt&yfukd
tuREkfyfwkdYvnf; rodygukef? &[ef; tuREkfyfwkdYxuf
omvGef jrifhjrwwfaomewfwkdYt&Sif odMum; (rif;) onf
&Sdyg\? xkd (odMum;rif;) onf ajr"mwf a&"mwf
rD;"mwfav"mwf[laom þr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY t<uif;r]]h
csKyf&mt&yfukd od&myg\}}[k qkdukefV

491/ au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf ewfwkdY\t&Sif
odMum; (rif;) xHokdY csOf;uyfí ewfwkdY\t&Sif
odMum; (rif;) tm; þ (jyóem) ukd ar;\ -

]]ighoQif ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf[laom
þr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdYonf tb,ft&yfü t<uif;r]]h
csKfyukefoenf;}}[k ar;V

au0¥ pokdYar;aomf ewfwkdY\toQifodMum; (rif;)
onf xkd&[ef;tm; þ (pum;) ukd qkd\ -

]]&[ef; ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf [laom þ
r[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY t<uif;r]]hcsKyf&mt&yfukd
tuREkfyfvnf; rodyg? &[ef; tuREkfyfwkdYxuf
omvGefjrifhjrwwfukefaom ,mrnrnfaom ewfwkdYonf
&SdygukefV/y/ ok,mr rnfaom ewfom;onf/y/ wkodwm
rnfaom ewfwkdYonf/y/ oEÅKódw rnfaom ewfom;onf/y/
edr®me&wd rnfaomewfwkdYonf/y/ okedr®dwrnfaom
ewfom;onf/y/ y&edr®dw0o0wåD rnfaom
ewfwkdYonf/y/ 0o0wåD rnfaom ewfom;onf &Sdyg\?
xkd (0o0wåD ewfom;) onf ajr"mwf a&"mwfrD;"mwf
av"mwf [laom þr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY t<uif;r]]h
csKyf&mt&yfukd od&m yg\}}[kqkdV

492/ au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf 0o0wåDrnfaom
ewfom;xHokdY csOf;uyfí 0o0wåDewfom;tm; þ
(jyóem) ukd ar;\ -

]]ighoQif ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf [laom
pr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdYonf tb,ft&yfü t<uif;r]]h
csKyfukefoenf;}}[k ar;V au0¥ pokdYar;aomf
0o0wåDewfom;onf xkd&[ef;tm; p (pum;) ukd qkd\ -

]]&[ef; ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf [laom p
r[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY t<uif;r]]hcsKyf&mt&yfukd
tuREkfyfonfvnf; rodyg? &[ef; tuREkfyfwkdYxuf
omvGefjrifhjrwfukefaom jA[®mwkdYonf &Sdygukef?
xkd (jA[®m) wkdYonf ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf
av"mwf [laomp r[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY t<uif;r]]h
csKyf&mt&yfukd odukef&myg\}}[k qkdV

493/ au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf jA[®mhjynfokdY
oGm;&ef c&D;vrf; xif&Sm; jzpfay: vmonfwkdifatmif
pdwfwnfMunfjcif;&Sdaom (tbdnmOf) orm"duk
0ifpm;V

au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf jA[®mhjynfü
jzpfukefaom jA[®mwkdYxHokdY csOf;uyfí
jA[®mhjynfüjzpfukefaom jA[®mwkdYtm; p (jyóem)
ukd ar;\ -

]]ighoQifwkdY ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf
[laom p r[mbkwfay;yg;wkdYonftb,ft&yfü t<uif;r]]h
csKyfukefoenf;}}[k ar;V

au0¥ pokdYar;aomf jA[®mhjynfü jzpfukefaom
jA[®mwkdYonf xkd&[ef;tm; p (pum;) ukdqkdukef\ -

]]&[ef; ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf [laom
pr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdY t<uif;r]]hcsKyf&m t&yfukd
tuREkfyfwkdYvnf; rodygukef? &[ef; tuREkfyfwkdYxuf
omvGef jrifhjrwf aomjA[®monf &Sdyg\? xkd (jA[®m)
onf r[mjA[®m jzpfyg\? vTrf;rkd;Ekdifol jzpfyg\?
rnfolurQrvTrf;rkd;Ekdifol jzpfyg\? pifppf (tvHk;pHk)
ukd jrifol jzpfyg\? tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifol jzpfyg\?
tpkd;&ol jzpfyg\? jyKol jzpfyg\? zefqif;ol jzpfyg\?

tjrwfqHk;ol jzpfyg\? pDrHol jzpfyg\? (psmef) ü
avhvmNyD;ol jzpfyg\? jzpfNyD; jzpfqJ owå0gwkdY\ tz
jzpfyg\? xkd (r[mjA[®m) onfajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf
av"mwf [laom pr[mbkwf av;yg;wkdY t<uif;rJjh
csKyf&mt&yfukdod&myg\}}[k qkdukefV

]]ighoQifwkdY ,cktcg xkdr[mjA[®monf tb,frSm
&Sdoenf;}}/

]]&[ef; r[mjA[®m ae&mbHkukdvnf;aumif;?
r[mjA[®m vm&mvrff;ukdvnf;aumif;? r[mjA[®m
oGm;&mt&yfukdvnf;aumif; tuREkfyfwkdYvnf;
rodygukef? &[ef; okdY&mwGif r[mjA[®m xif&Sm;
ay:vm&ef a&SUajy;edrdfwkdYonf xifygukef\?
(xl;jcm;aom) tvif;a&mifwkdYonf
xif&Sm;ay:vmygukef\? (okdYjzpfí,ckyif) r[mjA[®monf
xif&Sm;ay:vmygvwåHU? p (xl;jcm;aom) tvif;a&mif
xif&Sm;ay:vmjcif;onf r[mjA[®m xif&Sm;ay:vm&ef
a&SUajy;edrdfw jzpfyg\}}[kqkdukefV

494/ au0¥ xkdYaemuf rMumrDyif xkdr[mjA[®monf
xif&Sm;ay:vmV

au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf r[mjA[®mxHokdY
csOf;uyfí xkdr[mjA[®mtm; p (jyóem) ukdar;\ -

]]ighoQif ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf[laom
pr[mbkwfav;yg;wkdYonftb,ft&yfü t<uif;rJjh
csKyfukefoenf;}}[k ar;V

au0¥ pokdYar;aomf xkdjA[®mMuD;onf
xkd&[ef;tm; p (pum;) ukd qkd\ -

]]&[ef; tuREkfyfonf jA[®m jzpf\? r[mjA[®m jzpf\?
vTrf;rkd;Ekdifol jzpf\? rnfolurQrvTrf;rkd;Ekdifol jzpf\?
pifppf (tvHk;pHk) ukd jrifol jzpf\? tvkdtwkdif;
jzpfapEkdifol jzpf\? tpkd;&ol jzpf\? jyKol jzpf\? zefqif;ol
jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? pDrHol jzpf\? (psmef)
üavhvmNyD;ol jzpf\? jzpfNyD; jzpfqJ owå0gwkdY\ tz

jzpf\}}[k qkd\ au0¥ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; xkd&[ef;onf
xkdjA[®mBuD;tm; p (pum;) ukd qkdjyef\ -

ighoQif]]oifonf jA[®mavmh? r[mjA[®mavmh?
vTrf;rkd;Ekdifolavmh? rnfoturQ
rvTrf;rkd;Ekdifolavmh? pifppf (tvHk;pHk) ukd
jrifolavmh? tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifolavmh?
tpkd;&olavmh? jyKolavmh? zefqif;olavmh?
tjrwfqHk;olavmh? pDrHolavmh? (psmef) ü
avhvmNyD;olavmh? jzpfNyD; jzpfqJ owå0gwkdY\
tzavm}}[k oifhukd pokdY igar;onf r[kwf?]]ighoQif
ajr"mwfa&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf[laom
pr[mbkwfay;yg;wkdYonf tb,ft&yfü
t<uif;rJhcsKyfukefoenf;}}[k oifhukd pokdYomvQif
igar;\[k qkd\

au0¥ ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; xkdjA[®mBuD;onf
xkd&[ef;tm; p (pum;) ukd qkdjyef\ -

]]&[ef; tuREkfyfonf jA[®m jzpf\? r[mjA[®m jzpf\
vTrf;rkd;Ekdifol jzpf\? rnfoturQrvTrf;rkd;Ekdifol jzpf\
pifppf (tvHk;pHk) ukd jrifol jzpf\? tvkdtwkdif;
jzpfapEkdifol jzpf\? tpkd;&oljzpf\ jyKol jzpf\? zefqif;ol
jzpf\? tjrwfqHk; jzpf\? pDrHol jzpf\? (psmef)
üavhvmNyD;ol jzpf\? jzpfNyD; jzpfqJ owå0gwkdY\
tzavm}}[k qkdjyef\

au0¥ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; xkd&[ef;onf
xkdjA[®mBuD;tm; p (pum;) ukd qkdjyef\ -

ighoQif]]oifonf jA[®m avmh? r[mjA[®m avmh?
vTrf;rkd;Ekdifol avmh? rnfoturQ
rvTrf;rkd;Ekdifolavmh? pifppf (tvHk;pHk) ukd
jrifolavmh? tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifolavmh? tpkd;&ol
avmh? jyKolavmh? zefqif;ol avmh? tjrwfqHk; avmh?
pDrHolavmh? (psmef) ü avhvmNyD; olavmh?
jzpfNyD; jzpfqJ owå0gwkdY\
tzavm}}[k oifhukd pokdY
igar;onf r[kwf?]]ighoQif ajr"mwfa&"mwf rD;"mwf

av"mwf[laom pr[mbkwfav;yg;wkdYonf tb,ft&yfü
t<uif;rJjh csKyfukefoenf;}}[k oifhukd pokdYomvQif
igar;\[k (qkdjyef\)/

495/ au0¥ xkdtcg xkdjA[®mBuD;onf xkd&[ef;\
vufarmif;ukd ukdifí wpfckaom ae&m
okdYac:aqmifNyD;vQif xkd&[ef;tm; p (pum;) ukd
qkdjyef\ -

]]&[ef; jA[®mhjynfü jzpfukefaom pjA[®mwkdYonf
] r[mjA[®m rodaomt&m tenf; i,frQr&Sd? r[mjA[®m
rjriftaomt&m tenf;i,frQ r&Sd? r[mjA[®mtm;
rxifrvif;aom t&mtenf;i,frQ r&Sd? r[mjA[®m
rsufarSmufrjyKaom t&m tenf;i,frQ r&Sd}[k
tuREkfyfukd pokdYxifrSwfaeygukef\? xkdYaMumifh
tuREkfyfonf xkd (jA[®m) wkdY\ rsufarSmuf ü
rajzMum;bJJ&SdcJJhyg\? &[ef; ajr"mwf a&"mwf
rD;"mwf av"mwf[laom pr[mbkwf av;yg;wkdY
t<uif;rJjh csKyf&m t&yfukd tuREkfyfvnf; rodyg? &[ef;
xdkYaMumifh pavmuü jrwwfpGmbk&m;ukdausmfvGefí
tjyiftyü jyóemukd ajz&ef &SmrSD;jcif;onf oif\
omvQifravsmfaom trl jzpfacs\? oif\omvQif cRwf,Gif;rl
jzpfacs\? &[ef; oGm;ygavavmh? oifonf
xkdjrwwfpGmbk&m;ukdom csOf;uyfí pjyóemukd
ar;jref;ygavavmh? jrwwfpGmbk&m;uoifhtm;
ajzMum;onfh twkdif;yif xkd (jyóem)\ teufukd
rSwfom;ygavavmh}}[k qkdV

496/ au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf oefpGrf;aom
a,musfm;onf auG;xm;aom
vufarmif;ukdqefYouJJhodkYvnf;aumif;? qefYxm;aom
vufarmif;ukd auG;ouJJhodkYvnf;aumif;
ptwlyifjA[®mhjynfrS uG,fcJJhí ig\ a&SUarSmufü
xif&Sm;ay:vmV

au0¥ xkdtcg xkd&[ef;onf ighukd &Sdckd;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf ightm; þ (jyóem)
ukd ar;avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf
[laom þ r[mbkwf av;yg;wkdYonf tb,ft&yfü t<uif;r]]h
csKyfukefygoenf;}}[k ar;avQmuf\

urf;MunfhiSuf Oyrm

497/ au0¥ þodkY ar;avQmufaomf igonf
xkd&[ef;tm; þ (pum;ukd) qkd\ -

]]&[ef; a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; ork'´&m (yifv,ful;)
ukefonfwkdYonf urf;Munfh iSufukd,laqmifí oabFmjzifh
ork'´&m (yifv,f) okdY ouf0ifukef\? oabFmonf
urf;ukdrjrifvwfaomf xkdolwkdYonf urf;MunfhiSufukd
vTwfukef\? xkd (iSuf) onf ta&SUt&yfodkYysHoGm;\?
awmift&yfodkY ysHoGm;\? taemuft&yfodkY
ysHoGm;\? ajrmuft&yfodkY ysHoGm;\? txuft&yfodkY
ysHoGm;\? taxmifht&yfodkY ysHoGm;\? xkdiSufonf
xuf0ef;usifrs urf;ukd tu,fí jrif&rl ysHjr]]wkdif;
a&SUokdYom ysHoGm;av\? xkd (iSuf) onf
xuf0ef;usifrs urf; ukdtu,fí rjrifrlum; xkdoabFmokdYom
jyefvSnfhvm\? &[ef; þtwlyif
oifonfjA[®mhjynfwkdifatmif þjyóem\ tajzukd &Smí
r&aomaMumifh ightxHokdYom jyefvSnfhvmc]]h\?
&[ef; ajr"mwf a&"mwf rD;"mwf av"mwf [laom
þr[mbkwf av;yg;wkdYonftb,ft&yfü t<uif;r]]h
csKyfukefygoenf; toQifbk&m;}}[k þjyóemukd
þodkYum; rar;oif/

498/ &[ef;]]tb,ft&yfü a& ajr rD; avonf
rwnfygoenf;? tb,ft&yfü t&Snftwkd ti,f tBuD; taumif;
tqkd;onf r&Sdygoenf;? tb,ft&yfü emrf¹/₂kyfonf

t<uif;rJjhcsKyfygoenf;}}[k þjyóemukd þodkYom
ar;oifhayV

499/ xkd (tar;) ü tajzonzf (þodkY) jzpf\ -

]](rsufpdjzifh) rjrifaumif;aom? (Oyg'f XD bif)
tykdif;tjcm; r&Sdaom? xuf0ef;usifqdyfurf;&Sdaom?
ÓPftxl;jzifh odtyfaom edAÁmefonf &SdVþ (edAÁmef)
ü a& ajr rD; avonf rwnfay? þ (edAÁmef) ü t&Snf twkd
ti,f tBuD;taumif; tqkd;onf r&Sday/ þ (edAÁmef) ü
emrfESifh ½kyfonf t<uif;rJjh csKyfay\¹? þ (edAÁmef)
ü0dnmOf\ csKyfjcif;aMumifh þ (emrfESifh½kyf) onf
csKyfay\}}[k jzpfV

500/ jrwpGmbk&m;onf þ (w&m;awmf) ukd
a[mawmfrlV au0¥ (rnfaom) ol<u,fom;onf
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfukd
ESpfvkdonfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmufpGm cH,lavownf;/

wpfq,fhwpfckajrmufaom au0¥okwf NyD;V

1/ rjzpfonfukdyif csKyfonf[k qkdonf/

Ã

12-avm[dpöokwf

avm[dpöykPÖm;0w-K

501/ tuREkfyfonf þodkY Mum;emcJjh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf ig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifh twl aumovwkdif;ü
a'opm&D vSnfhvnfawmfrlvwfaomf omv0wdum (&Gm)
odkY a&mufawmfrlV

xkdpOfctgü avm[dpöykPÖm;onf vlpnfum;í
uRJJEGm;ponf aygrsm;aom jruf xif;

a&wkdYESifhjynfhpkHaom qefpyg;ESifh jynfhpkHaom
rif;rS &onfh pnf;pdrfjzpfao yaoe'Daumov
rif;onftykdifpm; ay;xm;aom omv0wdum (&Gm) ukd
tkyfcsKyfí aeV

502/ xkdpOftcgü avm[dpöykPÖm;tm;
podkYoabm&Sdaom ,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,lonfjzpfay:vsuf &SdV]]p (avmu) ü orPjzpfap
jAm[®Pjzpfap ukokdvfw&m;ukd &Ekdifyg\
(odkYaomf) ukokdvfw&m;ukd &NyD;vQif wpfyg;aom
oltm; ra[majymoifhay? wpfyg;aom olonfwpfyg;aom
oltm; tb,fjyKtHhenf;? pa[majymjcif;onf
taESmiftzGJJYta[mif;ukd jzwfítjcm;taESmif
tzGJJYopfukd jyKonfESifh wl? (xkdYaMumifh)
pa[majymjcif;ukd ,kwfrmaom avmbw&m;[k (ig) qkd\
wpfyg;aom olonf wpfyg;aom oltm; tb,fjyKtHhenf;}}
[kjzpfay:vsuf &SdV

503/ (xkdtcg) avm[dpöykPÖm;onf (podkY)
Mum;odav\ -

]]tcsif;wkdY omuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS &[ef;jyKaom
omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwronf ig;&mrQ
aomrsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifhtwl aumovwkdif;ü
a'opm&D vSnfhvnfawmfrl&momv0wdum (&Gm) odkY
a&mufawmfrl\
xkdtoQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom
ausmfapmowif;onfpodkY ysHUESHYí xGufl -

]xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H}
rnfawmfrl? (tvkH;pkHaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif
rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"} rnfawmfrl\
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpkHawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé} rnfawmfrl\
aumif;aom pum;ukd

qkdawmfrlwwfaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrl\?
qkH;rxkdudfolukd qkH;rwwfonfh
twkrJ]hyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrl aomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
]tEkwåa&m yk&do'r® om&xd} rnfawmfrl\?
ewfvlwkdY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
]ow¬m a'0rEkómeH} rnfawmfrl\?
(opöma;yg;w&m;wkdYukd) odapawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"} rnfawmfrl\?
bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrl\}[k
ysHUESHYí xGuf\ xkd (jrwfpGmbk&m;) onf
ewfESifhwuGaom rm&fewfESifhwuGaom
jA[®mESifhwuGaom pavmuukdvnf;aumif;?
orPjAm[®PESifhfhwuGaom rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom owå0gtaygif;ukdvnf;aumif;
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwk dif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a[mMum;awmf rl\

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf tp\ aumif;jcif;? tv,f\
aumif;jcif;? tqkH;\ aumif;jcif;&SdaomteufESifh
jynfhpkHaom o'´gESifh jynfhpkHaom w&m;ukd
a[mawmfrl\? tvkH;pkH jynfhpkHaompifMu,faom
jrwfaom tusifhukd jyawmfrl\? xkdodkYoabm&Sdaom
&[EÅm (yk*³/₄dKvf) wkdYukdzl;ajrmf&jcif;onf
aumif;onfomwnf;}}[k Mum;odav\

504/ xkdtcg avm[dpöykPÖm;onf a&modumrnfaom
qwåmonfukd (podkY) rdefYqkd\ -

]]tcsif; a&modum vmavmh? oifonf
&[ef;a*gwrXHodkY csOf;uyfí ighpum;jzifh
&[ef;a*gwrtn; temuif;aMumif; a&m*guif;aMumif;
usef;rmaMumif; oefpGrf;aMumif; csrf;om pGm
ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd ar;avQmufavavm/]toQifa*gwr

avm[dpöykPÖm;onf toQifa*gwrtm; temuif;aMumif;
a&m*guif; aMumif;usef;rmaMumif; oefpGrf;aMumif;
csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd ar;vkdufyg\}
[kavQmufavvm/ (xkdYjyif) toQifa*gwronf
eufjzeftzkdY avm[dpöykPÖm;\ qGrf;ukd
&[ef;oHCmESifh twlvufcHawmfrlyg[lívnf;
avQmufxm;avavmh}}][k rdefYqkdV

505/]]toQifaumif;ygNyD}}[k a&modumrnfaom
qwåmonfonf avm[dpöykPÖm;tm;0efcHNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü xkdif\? wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf a&modumrnfaom
qwåmonfonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; avm[dpöykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; temuif;aMumif; a&m*guif;
aMumif;usef;rmaMumif; oefpGrf;aMumif; csrf;ompGm
ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd ar;vkdufyg\? toQifbk&m;
(xdkYjyif) jrwpGmbk&m;onf eufjzeftzkdY
avm[dpöykPÖm;\ qGrf;ukd &[ef;
oHCmESifhtwlvufcHawmfrlyg [lívnf;
avQmufvkdufyg\}}][k avQmufV

jrwpGmbk&m;onf qdwfwdwfaejcif;jzifh
vufcHawmfrlV

506/ xkdYaemuf a&modumrnfaom qwåmonfonf
jrwpGmbk&m;\ vufcHawmfrljcif;ukd odíae&mrS xum
jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf t¹/₂kdtaojyKNyD;vQif
avm[dpöykPÖm; xHodkY csOf;uyfíavm[dpöykPÖm;
tm; ppum;ukd qkd\ -

]]toQiftuREkfyfwkdYonf toQif\ pum;jzifh
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;ukd podkY avQmufcJjhyg ukefNyD-
]toQifbk&m; avm[dpöykPÖm;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
temuif;aMumif; a&m*g uif;aMumif;usef;rmaMumif;
oefpGrf;aMumif; csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd

ar;vkdufyg\? toQifbk&m; (xkdYjyif) jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
eufjzeftzkdY avm[dpöykPÖm;\ qGrf;ukd &[ef;
oHCmESifhtwlvufcHawmfrlyg[lívnf;
avQmufxm;vkdufyg\}[k avQmufc]JhygukefNyD?
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf; vufcHawmfrlvkdufygNyD}}
[k qkdV

507/ xkdtcg avm[dpöykPÖm;onf
xkdnOfhvGefajrmufNyD;aemuf rdrdaetdrfü
rGefjrwaom cJzG,fabmZOofukd pD&ifapí
a&modumrnfaom qwåmonfukd (podkY) rdefYqkd\ -

]]tcsif; a&modum vmavmh? oifonf
&[ef;a*gwrXHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]
toQifa*gwrtsdefwefygNyD? qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD}[k
&[ef;a*gwrtn; tcsdef (wefaMumif;) ukd
avQmufavmh}} [lírdefYqkdV]]toQifaumif;ygNyD}}[k
a&modumrnfaom qwåmonfonf avm[dpöykPÖm;tm;
0efcHNyD; vQifjrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifNyD; aomf]]toQifbk&m; tcsdefwefygNyD?
qGrf;jyifNyD;ygNyD}}[k jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; tcsdef
(wefaMumif;) ukdavQmufV

508/ xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
(ouFef;ukd) jyif0wfawmfrlí oydfwf ouFef;ukd,lvsuf
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl omv0wdum (&Gm) odkY
uyfa&mufawmfrlV

xkdpOfctgü a&modumrnfaom qwåmonfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ aemufrS aemufrS tpOfvkdufygvmV

xkdtcg a&modumrnfaom qwåmonfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m;]p (avmu) üorPjzpfap jAm[®Pjzpfap
ukokdvfw&m;ukd &Ekdifyg\? (odkYaomf)
ukokdvfw&m;ukd &NyD;vQif wpfyg;aom oltm;

ra[majymoifhay? wpyfg;aom olonf wpyfg;aom oltm;
tb,fjyKtHhenf;? pa[majymjcif;onf taESmiftzGJJY
ta[mif;ukdjzwfí tjcm;taESmiftzGJJYopfukd
jyKonfESifhwl\? (xkdYaMumifh)
pa[majymjcif;ukd ,kwfrmaomavmbw&m;[k (ig) qkd\
wpyfg;aom olonf wpyfg;aom oltm; tb,fjyKtHhenf;}
[khavm[dpöykPÖm;tm; podkY
oabm&Sdaom ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,lonf jzpfay:vsuf
&Sdyg\? toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
avm[dpöykPÖm;ukd xkd,kwfrmaom
rdpämt,lrSvGwfapygavmh}}[k avQmuf\

]a&modum jzpfEkdifaumif;yg\? a&modum
jzpfEkdifaumif;yg\}}[k rdefYawmfrl\

xkdtcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avm[dpöykPÖm;\
tdrfodkY csOf;uyfí jyifxm;aom ae&müxkdkifawmfrl\

xkdtcg avm[dpöykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;
trSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmukd rGefjrwaom cJ]zG,f
abmZOfjzifh a&mifh&JJonfwkdifatmif
wm;jrpfonfwkdifatmif rdrdukd,fwkdif vkyfauR;V

avm[dpöykPÖm;tm; ar;jref;pdppfjcif;

509/ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qGrf;pm;NyD;í oydwfrS
vufawmfukd z,fNyD;aomtcg avm[dpöykPÖm;onf
edrfhaom xkdifp&mwpfckudk ,lí wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdif\? wpfckaom ae&müxkdifaeaom
avm[dpöykPÖm;tm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
rdefYawmfrl\-]]avm[dpö]p (avmu) üorPjzpfap
jAm[®Pjzpfap ukokdvfw&m;ukd &Ekdifyg\? (odkY
aomf) ukokdvfw&m;ukd &NyD;vQif wpyfg;aom oltm;
ra[majymoifhay? wpyfg;aom olonfwpyfg;aomoltm;
tb,fjyKtHhenf;? pa[majymjcif;onf taESmiftzGJJY ta[mif;
ukd jzwfítjcm; taESmiftzGJJYopfukd jyKonfESifh wl\?

(xkdYaMumifh)

ba[majymjCIF;ukd ,kwfrmaomavmbw&m;[k (ig) qkd\?
wpfyg;aom olonf wpfyg;aom oltm; tb,fjyKtHhenf;}[k
oifhtm; podkY oabm&Sdaom ,kwfrmaom rdpämt,l
jzpfay:vsuf &Sd\ [lonfrSmrSefoavm}][k rdefYawmfrlV

]]toQifa*gwr rSefyg\}}/

avm[dpö xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY xifoenf;? oifonf
omv0wdum (&Gm) ukd tkyfcsKyfí aeonfr[kwfvam/

]]toQifa*gwr[kwfyg\}}/

avm[dpö tMuifolonf podkY qkdjim;tHh -

]]avm[dpöykPÖm;onf omv0wdum (&Gm) ukd
tkyfcsKyfí ae\? omv0wdum (&Gm) rS (xGufaom)
tcGeftwkwftaygif;ukd avm[dpöykPÖm;
wpfa,mufwnf;om cHpm;ygap? tjcm;ol
wkdYtm;ray;ygapvifh}][k qkdjim;tH/

podkY qkdaomf xkdolonf oifhukd rSDí
toufarG;aeaom olwkdY\ (vmbf) tEÅ&m,fukdjyKol
jzpfavmh? rjzpfavm/

]]toQifa*gwr (vmbf) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKol jzpfyg\}}/

tEÅ&m,fukd jyKol jzpfCJjhaomf xkdolwkdY\
tpD;tyGm;ukd vkdvM;ol jzpfavmh?
tpD;tyGm;ukdrvkdvM;ol jzpfavm/

]]toQifa*gwr tpD;tyGm;ukd rvkdvm;ol jzpfyg\}}/

tpD;tyGm;ukd rvkdvm;oltm; xkdolwkdYtay:ü
arwåmpdwf jzpfay:oavmh? &efolpdwfjzpfay:oavm/

]]toQifa*gwr &efolpdwf jzpfay:yg\}}/

&efolpdwf jzpfCJjhaomf rSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|d}
jzpfavmh? rSefaom t,l]or®m'd|d} jzpf
oavm/]]toQifa*gwr rSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|d}
jzpfyg\}}/

avm[dpö rSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|d} &Sdoltm;
i&JESifh wd&pämeF ESpfyg;wkdYwGif
wpfyg;yg;aomvm;&m&Sd\[k ig a[mayV

510/ avm[dpö xkdt&mukd tb,fodkY xifoenf;?
yaoe'Daumovrif;onf umodwkdif;aumovwkdif;ukd
tkyfpkd;í aeonf r[kwfavm/

]]toQifa*gwr[kwfyg\}}/

avm[dpö tMuifolonf podkY qkdjim;tHh -

]]yaoe'Daumovrif;onf umodwkdif;
aumovwkdif;ukd tkyfpkd;ae\?
umodwkdif;aumovwkdif;rS (xGufaom)
tcGeftwkwftaygif;ukd yaoe'Daumovrif;
wpfa,mufwnf;om cHpm;ygap? wpfyg;olwkdYtm;
ray;ygapvifh}}[k qkdjim;tH/

podkYqkdaomf xkdolonf yaoe'Daumovrif;ukd rSDí
toufarG;aom oifwkdY\vnf;aumif;? wpfyg;aom olwkdY\
vnf;aumif; (vmbf) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKol jzpfoavmh? rjzpfo
avm/

]]toQifa*gwr (vmbf) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKol jzpfyg\}}/

tEÅ&m,fukd jyKoljzpfjcJ]haomf xkdolwkdY\
tpD;tyGm;ukd vkdvM;ol jzpfoavmh?
tpD;tyGm;ukdrvkdvm;ol jzpfoavm/

]]toQifa*gwr tpD;tyGm;ukd rvkdvm;ol jzpfyg\}}/

tpD;tyGm;ukd rvkdvm;aomoltm; xkdolwkdYtay:ü
arwåmpdwf jzpfay:oavmh? &efolpdwfjzpfay:oavm/

]]toQifa*gwr &efolpdwf jzpfay:yg\}}/

&efolpdwf jzpfay:cJ]haomf rSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|
d} jzpfoavmh? rSefaomt,l]or®m'd|d} jzpfo avm/

]]toQifa*gwr rSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|d} jzpfyg\}}/

avm[dpö rSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|d} &Sdoltm;
i&JESifh wd&pämeF ESpfyg;wkdYwGif
wpfyg;yg;aomvm;&m&Sd\[k ig a[mayV

511/ avm[dpö]]avm[dpöykPÖm;onf omv0wdum
(&Gm) ukd tkyfcsKyfí ae\? omv0wdum (&Gm) rS
(xGufaom) tcGeftwkwtaygif;ukd avm[dpöykPÖm;
wpfa,mufwnf;om cHpm;ygap? tjcm;ol wkdYtm;
ray;ygapvifh}}[k qkdaom xkdolonf oifhukdrSDí
toufarG;aom olwkdY\ (vmbf) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKol jzpfV/
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKoljzpfafaMaMumifh tpD;tyGm;ukd
rvkdvm;oljzpf\? tpD;tyGm;ukd rvkdvm;oltm;
&efolpdwf jzpfay:\? &efolpdwf jzpfay:vwf
aomfrSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|d} jzpfV

avm[dpö þenf;wlyif]]þ (avmu) üorPjzpfap
jAm[®Pjzpfap ukokdvfw&m;ukd&Ekdifyg\
ukokdvfw&m;ukd &NyD;vQif wpfyg;aom oltm;
ra[majymoifhay? wpfyg;aom olonfwpfyg;aom oltm;
tb,fjyKtHhenf;? þa[majymjcif;onf
taESmiftzGJJYta[mif;ukd jzwfítjcm;
taESmiftzGJJYopfukd jyKonfESifhwlV/y/
wpfyg;aomolonf wpfyg;aomoltm; tb,fjyKtHhenf;}}[k
qkdaom xkdolonfvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mMum;aom
"r®0de,ukd
taMumif;jyKí aomwmywådzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;?
ou'g*grdzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;?
tem*grdzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;?
t&[wåzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;? rsufarSmufjyKukefvsuf
þokYoabm&Sdaom jrwwfaom
w&m;xl;ukd&ukeftHhaom trsKd;aumif;om;wkdY\
vnf;aumif;? ewfb0cE"mwkdY jzpfay:ap&ef
ewfjynfrsKd;aphaumif;rlwkdYukd
&ifhusufapukeftHhaom trsKd;aumif;om;wkdY\

vnf;aumif; (vmbf) tEÅ&m,fukdhjyKol jzpf\?
tEÅ&m,fukd jyKaomaMumifh tpD;tyGm;ukd
rvkdvm;ol jzpf\? tpD;tyGm;ukdrvkdvm;oltm;
&efolpdwf jzpfay:\? &efolpdwfjzpfvwfaomf rSm;aom
t,l]rdpäm'd|d} jzpf\? avm[dpö rSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|
d} &Sdoltm; i&JESifhwd&pämeF
ESpfyg;aomvm;&mwkdYwGif wpfyg;yg;aomvm;&m
&Sd\[k iga[mayV

512/ avm[dpö]]yaoe'Daumovrif;onf umodwkdif;
aumovwkdif; ukd tkyfcsKyfí ae\? umodwkdif;
aumovwkdif; rS (xGufaom) tcGeftwkwftaygif;ukd
yaoe'Daumovrif;wpfa,mufwnf;om cHpm;ygap?
wpfyg;olwkdYtm; ray;ygapvifh}}[k qkdaom
xkdolonfyaoe'D aumovrif;ukd rSDí toufarG;aom
oifwkdY\vnf;aumif;? wpfyg;aomolwkdY\vnf;aumif;?
(vmbf) tEÅ&m,fukd jyKol jzpfV tEÅ&m,fukd
jyKoljzpfafaomaMumifhtpD;tyGm;ukd rvkdvm;ol jzpf\?
tpD;tyGm;ukd rvkdvm;oltm; &efolpdwf jzpfay:\?
&efolpdwfjzpfay:vwfaomf rSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|d}
jzpfV

avm[dpö þenf;wlyif]]þ (avmu) üorPjzpfap
jAm[®Pjzpfap ukokdvfw&m;ukd&Ekdifyg\
ukokdvfw&m;ukd &NyD;vQif wpfyg;aom oltm;
ra[majymoifhay? wpfyg;aom olonfwpfyg;aom oltm;
tb,fjyKtHhenf;? þa[majymjcif;onf
taESmiftzGJJYta[mif;ukd jzwfítjcm;
taESmiftzGJJYopfukd jyKonfESifhwlV/y/
wpfyg;aomolonf wpfyg;aomoltm; tb,fjyKtHhenf;}}[k
qkdaom xkdolonfvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mMum;aom
"r®0de,ukd
taMumif;jyKíaoomwmywådzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;?
ou'g*grdzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;?
tem*grdzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;?
t&[wåzkdvfukdvnf;aumif;? rsufarSmufjyKvsuf þodkY

oabm&Sdaom jrwfaom w&m;xl;ukd&ukeftHhaom
 trsKd;aumif;om;wkdY\vnf;aumif;? ewfb0cE"mwkdY
 jzpfay:ap&ef ewfjynfrsKd;aph aumif;rlwkdYukd
 &ifhusufapukeftHhaom trsKd;aumif;om;wkdY
 vnf;aumif; (vmbf) tEÅ&m,fukdjyKol jzpf\? tEÅ&m,fukd
 jyKoljzpfafaomaMumifh tpD;tyGm;ukd rvkdvm;ol jzpf\?
 tpD;tyGm;ukdrvkdvm;oltm; &efolpdwf jzpfay:\?
 &efolpdwfjzpfvwfaomf rSm;aom t,l]rdpäm'd|d} jzpf\?
 avm[dpö rSm;aomt,l]rdpäm'd|d} &Sdoltm;
 i&JESifhwd&pämeF ESpfyg;aom vm;&mwkdYwGif
 wpfyg;yg;aomvm;&m &Sd\k ig a[mayV

apm'emxkdufaom q&mokH;OD;

513/ avm[dpö avmuü tjypfwif]apm'em}
 xkdufukefaom bq&mwkdYonf
 okH;OD;&Sdukef\? ,if;q&mwkdYukd
 wfpkHwpfa,mufu tjypfwif]apm'em} onf &Sdaomf
 (xkdol\) xkdtjypfwif]apm'em} csufonf[kwfrSefí
 w&m;ESifh avsmfay\? tjypfvnf; r&Sday/

pokH;OD;wkdY[lonf tb,fenf;/

avm[dpö p (avmu) ü tcsKdUaom q&monf tMuif
 &[ef;jzpfusKd;tvkdYiSg vlyabmifrS&[ef;abmifodkY
 0ifa&muf\? xkd (q&m) onf xkd&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd
 r&ao;bJJvsuf wynfhwkdYtm;]pum; oifwkdY\
 tpD;tyGm;tvkdYiSg jzpf\? pum; oifwkdY\
 csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf\}}[k w&m;ukd a[m\? xkd (q&m)\
 (w&m;ukd) wynfhwkdYonf rem,lukef? em;raxmifukef?
 od&efpdwfr0ifpm;ukef? q&m\ tqkH;trrS zJJcGgívnf;
 usifhukef\

xkd (q&m) ukd podkY tjypfwif]apm'em} tyf\ -

]]toQifonf tMuif&[ef;jzpfusKd;tvkdYiSg vlyabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf\? (xkdodkY0ifa&mufaom)
oifonf xkd&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd r&ao;b]]vsuf
wynfhwkdYtm;]]pum; oifwkdY\tpD;tyGm;tvkdYiSg
jzpf\? pum; oifwkdY\ csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf\}}[k
w&m;ukd a[mbd\? xkdoif\ (w&m;ukd) wynfhwkdYonf
rem,lukef? em;raxmifukef? od&ef pdwfr0ifpm;ukef?
q&m\tqkH;trrS z]]cGgívnf; usifhukef/
pa[majymjcif;onf (tvkdr&Sdí) qkwfcGgoGm;aom
vkHrukdvkdufí uyfonfESifhvnf; wl\? (rMunfhvkdí)
rsufESmvT]]jaeaom vkHruk (aemufrS)
ayGUzufonfESifhvnf; wl\? (xkdYaMumifh)
pa[majymjcif;ukd ,kwfrmaom avmbw&m;[k (ig) qkd\?
wpfyg;aom olonf wpfyg;aom oltm; tb,fjyKtHhenf;}}[k
tjypfwiftyf/

avm[dpö þonfum; avmuü tjypfwif]apm'em}
xkdufaom yXrq&maywnf;? ,if;q&mukd
wpfpkHwpfa,mufu tjypfwif]apm'em} onf&Sdaomf
xkdtjypfwif]apm'em} csufonf[kwfrSefí w&m;ESifh
avsmfay\? tjypfvnf; r&Sday/

514/ avm[dpö wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; þ (avmu) ü
tcsKdUaom q&monf tMuif &[ef;jzpfusKd; tvkdYiSg
vlyabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf\? xkd (q&m) onf
xkd&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukdr&ao;b]]vsuf
wynfhwkdYtm;]]pum; oifwkdY\ tpD;tyGm;tvkdYiSg
jzpf\? pum; oifwkdY\csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf\}}[k
w&m;ukd a[m\? xkd (q&m)\ (w&m;ukd)
wynfhwkdYonf em,lukef\? em;axmifukef\? od&ef
pdwf0ifpm;ukef\? q&m\ tqkH;trrS rz]]cGgrlívnf;
usifhukef/

xkd (q&m) ukd þodkY tjypfwif]apm'em} tyf\ -

]]toQifonf tMuif &[ef;jzpfusKd;tvkdYiSg vlyabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf\? (xkdodkY0ifa&mufaom)

oifonf xkd&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd r&ao;bJ]vsuf
wynfhwkdYtm;]]pum; oifwkdY\tpD;tyGm;tvkdYiSg
jzpf\? pum; oifwkdY\ csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf\}}[k
w&m;ukd a[mbd\? xkdoif\ (w&m;ukd) wynfhwkdYonf
em,lukef\? em;axmifukef\? od&ef pdwf0ifpm;ukef\?
q&m\ tqkH;trrS rzJ]cGgrlívnf; usifhukef\
pa[majymjcif;onf rdrdv,fukd pGefYíolwpfyg;v,fukd
aygif;oiftyfonf[k rSwfxifonfESifh wl\? (xkdYaMumifh)
pa[majymjcif;ukd,kwfrmaom avmb w&m;[k (ig) qkd\
wpfyg;aom olonf wpfyg; aom oltm;tb,fjyKtHhenf;}}[k
tjypfwiftyf\avm[dpö ponfum; avmuü
tjypfwif]apm'em} xkdufaom 'kwd,
q&maywnf;? ,if;q&mukd wfpkHwpfa,mufu
tjypfwif]apm'em} onf&Sdaomf xkdtjypfwif]apm'em}
csufonf[kwfrSefí w&m;ESifh avsmfay\? tjypfvnf;
r&Sday/

515/ avm[dpö wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; p (avmu) ü
tcsKdUaom q&monf tMuif &[ef;jzpfusKd; tvkdYiSg
vLYabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf\? xkd q&monf
xkd&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd&NyD;vQif
wynfhwkdYtm;]]pum; oifwkdY\ tpD;tyGm;tvkdYiSg
jzpf\? pum; oifwkdY\ csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf\}}[k
w&m;ukd a[m\? xkd (q&m)\ (w&m;ukd)
wynfhwkdYonf rem,lukef? em;raxmifukef? od&ef
pdwfr0ifpm;ukef? q&m\ tqkH;trrS zJ]cGgívnf;
usifhukef\
xkd (q&m) ukd podkY tjypfwif]apm'em} tyf\ -

]]toQifonf tMuif&[ef;jzpfusKd;tvkdYiSg vLYabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf\
oifonfxkd&[ef;jzpfusKd;ukd &NyD;í
wynfhwkdYtm;]]pum; oifwkdY\ tpD;tyGm; tvkdYiSg
jzpf\? pum;oifwkdY\ csrf;omtvkdYiSg jzpf\}}[k
w&m;ukd a[m\? xkd (q&m)\ (w&m;ukd)

xkdwynfhwkdYonfrem,lukef? em;raxmifukef?
 od&efpdwfr0ifpm;ukef? q&m\ tqkH;trrS zJjcGgívnf;
 usifhukef\p a[majymjcif;onf taESmiftzGJJYta[mif;ukd
 jzwfí tjc;taESmiftzGJJYopfukd jyKonfESifh wl\
 (xkdYaMumifh) pa[majymjcif;ukd ,kwfrmaom
 avmbw&m;[k (ig) qkd\? wpfyg;aom olonfhwpfyg;aom
 oltm; tb,fjyKtHhenf;}}[k tjypfwiftyf\avm[dpö
 ponfum; avmuü tjypfwif]apm'em} xkdufaom wwd,
 q&maywnf;? ,if;q&mukd wfpkHwpfa,mufu
 tjypfwif]apm'em} onf&Sdaomf xkdtjypfwif]apm'em}
 csufonf[kwfrSefí w&m;ESifh avsmfay\? tjypfvnf;
 r&Sday/avm[dpö avmuü tjypfwif]apm'em} xkdufaom
 q&mokH;OD;wkdY[lonf
 polwkdYyifwnf;? ,if;q&mwkdYukd wfpkHwpfa,mufu
 tjypfwif]apm'em} onf&Sdaomf xkdol\
 xkdtjypfwif]apm'em} csufonf[kwfrSefí w&m;ESifh
 avsmfay\? tjypfvnf; r&Sday[k rdefYawmfrl\

rapm'emxkdufaom q&mokH;OD;

516/ podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf avm[dpöykPÖm;u
 jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwr avmuü
 tjypfwif]apm'em}jcif;iSg rxkdufaom
 wfpkHwpfa,mufaom q&monf &Sdygao;oavm}}
 [kavQmuf\

avm[dpö avmuü tjypfwif]apm'em}jcif;iSg
 rxkdufaom q&monf &Sdao;\[k rdefYawmfrl\

toQifa*gwr avmuü tjypfwif]apm'em}jcif;iSg
 rxkdufaom xkdq&mum; tb,fenf;/

avm[dpö ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlrxkdufaom
 (tvkH;pkHaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif
 rSefpGmodawmfrlaom/y/ jrwpGmbk&m;onf pavmuü
 yGifhawmfrl\«omrnzvkfwüuJjhodkY enf;wl csJJYtyf\»

avm[dpö podkYvQif &[ef;onf oDvESifh
jynfhpkHayV/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\avm[dpö
tMuifq&mhxHü wynfhonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
jrwaom (w&m;) txl;ukd &\avm[dpö bq&monfvnf;
avmuü tjypfwif]apm'em}jcif;iSg rxkdufaom
q&maywnf;? podkYaom q&mukd wfpkHwpfa,mufu
tjypfwif]apm'em} onf &Sdaomf
xkdtjypfwif]apm'em} csufonf r[kwf rrSefí w&m;ESifh
ravsmfacs? tjypfvnf; &SdacsV

/y/ 'kwd,psmef/ wwd,psmef/ pwkw¬psmefodkY
a&mufí ae\? avm[dpö tMuifq&mhxHüwynfhonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom jrwaom (w&m;) txl;ukd &\
bq&monfvnf; avmuütjypfwif]apm'em}jcif;iSg
rxkdufaom q&maywnf;? podkYaom q&mukd
wfpkHwpfa,mufutjypfwif]apm'em} onf&Sdaomf
xkdtjypfwif]apm'em} csufonf r[kwfrSefí w&m;ESifh
ravsmfacs? tjypfvnf; &SdacsV

/y/ (0dyóem) ÓPftjrftvkdYiSg pdwfukd
a&S;½lykdYaqmif\? a&S;½lñGwfapV
avm[dpötMuifq&mhxHü wynfhonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom jrwaom (w&m;) txl;ukd &\
avm[dpöbq&monfvnf; avmuü
tjypfwif]apm'em}jcif;iSg rxkdufaom q&maywnf;?
podkYaomq&mukd wfpkHwpfa,mufu
tjypfwif]apm'em} onf &Sdaomf
xkdtjypfwif]apm'em} csufonfr[kwfrSefí w&m;ESifh
ravsmfacs? tjypfvnf; &SdacsV

/y/ pr*fudpötvkdYiSg wpyg;aom jyKzG,fudpö
r&SdawmhNyD[k od\ avm[dpö tMuif
q&mhxHüwynfhonf podkY oabm&Sdaom jrwaom
(w&m;) txl;ukd &\ avm[dpö p q&monfvnf; avmuü
tjypfwif]apm'em}jcif;iSg rxkdufaom q&maywnf;?
podkYaomq&mukd wfpkHwpfa,mufu

tjypfwif]apm'em} onf&Sdaomf xkdtjypfwif]apm'em}
csufonfr[kwfrfSefí w&m;ESifh ravsmfacs? tjypfvnf;
&Sdacs\[k rdefYawmfrl\

517/ podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf avm[dpöykPÖm;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQifa*gwr a,musfm; (wpfa,muf) onf
e&ufacsmufodkY usaom a,musfm;tm; qHyifwkdYukd
qkyfukdifvsuf qGJjwifum ukef;ay:ü wnfapouJjhodkY
penf;wlyif toQifa*gwr onf e&ufacsmufodkY usaom
tuREkfyfukd qGJjwifum ukef;ay:ü wnfapygay\/
toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr
arSmufxm;onfukd vSefbdouJjhodkYvnf;aumif;?
zkH;vTrf;xm;onfukd zGifhvSpfbdouJjhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaom oltm; vrf;rSefukd ajymMum;
bdouJjhodkYvnf;aumif;?]rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
olwkdYonf tqif;wkdYukd jrifMuvdrfhrnf}[k
trkdufarSmifüqDrD;wefaqmifukd
aqmifjybdouJjhodkYvnf;aumif; toQifa*gwr ptwlomvQif
toQifa*gwr onf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
w&m;awmfukd jyawmfrlygay\? toQifa*gwr
tuREkfyfonftoQifa*gwr ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\
w&m;awmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\
oHCmawmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\
toQifa*gwr onf tuREkfyfukd,aeYrS pí toufxufqkH;
ukd;uG,f qnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufavownf;/

wpfq,fhESpfckajrmufaom avm[dpöokwfNyD;

13 - aw0dZÆokwf

0gao|ESifh bm&'GgZwkdY wkdiffyifcef;

518/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJY&ygonf -
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ig;&mrQaom
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;oHCmESifh twl aumovwkdiff;ü
a'opm&D vSnfhvnfawmfrlvwfaomf reomu#rnfaom
ykPÖm;&GmokdY a&mufawmfrlíxkd&Gm\ ajrmufbuf
tpd&0wD jrpurf;em; o&ufawmü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrlV

519/ xkdpOfctgü tvGefxif&Sm; ausmfapmukefaom
ykPÖm; olaX;rsm;pGmwkdYonf
reomu#&Gmüwnf;ckdaeukef\? polwkDYum; tb,fenf; -
puF DykPÖm; wm½ku©ykPÖm;
aygu©&omwdykPÖm; ZmPkaomPdykPÖm;
awma',sykPÖm;ESifh tvGefxif&Sm;
ausmfapmukefaom tjcm; ykPÖm;olaX;wkDYaywnf;/

520/ xkdtcg tanmif;ajy vrf;avQmufjcif;jzifh
wpfa,mufaemuf wpfa,mufvkdufumpBuF HoGm;vm
vSnfhvnfvfuf aeMupOf 0gao|ESifh
bm&'GgZvkvifwkDYtm; (jA[®m\taygif; tazmfjzpf&ef)
ajzmifhaom vrf;[kwfonf r[kwfonfü pum;onf jzpfay:V

0gao|vkvifonf pokdYqkd\
-]]aygu©&omwdykPÖm;a[mMum;aom þvrf;onfom
ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;jzpf\? þvrf;onfom ajzmifhpif;aom
vrf;jzpf\? xkdvrf;ukd oGm;aom oltm; jA[®m\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppf ykdYaqmif\}}[k
qkdV

bm&'GgZvkvifonfvnf; pokdYqkd\
-]]wm&ku©ykPÖm; a[mMum;aom þvrf;onfom
ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;jzpf\? þvrf;onfom ajzmifhpif;aom
vrf;jzpf\? xkdvrf;ukd oGm;aomoltm; jA[®m\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppf ykdYaqmif\}}[k
qkdV

0gao|vkvifonf bm&'GgZvkvifukd
odem;vnfapjci;f;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif? bm&'GgZvkvifonf vnf;
0gao|vkvifukd odem;vnfapjci;f;iSg rpGrf;Ekdif/

521/ xkdtcg 0gao|vkvifonf bm&'GgZvkvifukd
(pokdY) ajym\ -]]bm&'GgZ omuD0ifrif;rsKd;rS
&[ef;jyKaom omuD0ifrif;om; &[ef;a*gwrnf
reomu#&Gm\ ajrmufbuf tpd&0wD jrpurf;em;
o&ufawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\

xkdtoQifa*gwr\ aumif;aom ausmfapmowif;onf
pokdY ysHUEHSYí xGufl -]xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;ukd cHawmfrlxkdufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]t&[H} rnfawmfrl\
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wkdYukd) ukd,fwkdif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]or®morÁK'"}
rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf] 0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh
jynfhpHkawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]0dZÆmp&PorÜEé} rnfawmfrl\
aumif;aom pum;ukd
qkdawmfrlwwfaomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ok*w}
rnfawmfrl\? avmuukd odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifh vnf;]avmu0d'l} rnfawmfrl\
qHk;rxkdufolukd qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJYyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrl
aomtaMumif;aMumifhvnf;]tEkwåa&m
yk&do'r®om&xd} rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwkdY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]ow→m
a'OrEkómeH} rnfawmfrl\
(opö mav;yg;w&m;wkdYukd) odapawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]Ak'"} rnfawmfrl\
bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;]b*0g} rnfawmfrl\}[k
ysHUEHSYí xGufl/tcsif; bm&'GgZ oGm;MupkdY?
&[ef;a*gwrXHokdY csOf;uyfí ptaMumif;ukd &[ef;a*gwr
tm;ar;ukeftH? &[ef;a*gwr ajzMum;aomtwkdif;

(xkdtamumif;) ukd igwkdY rSwfom; ukeftHh}}
[kajymV

]]tcsif; aumif;ygNyD}}[k bm&'GgZvkvifonf 0gao|
vkviftm; 0efcHV

vrf;[kwfonfç r[kwfonfukd qkdaompum;

522/ xkdtcg 0gao|ESifh bm&'GgZvkvifwkdYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)
ajymqkdukef\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;ukdNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifukef\? wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifNyD;aomf 0gao|
vkvifonfjrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\
-]]toQifa*gwr þ (t&yf) ü tanmif;ajy
vrf;avQmufjcif;jzifh wpfa,mufaemuf wpfa,muf
vkdufum pBuF HoGm;vm vSnfhvnfvzufaeMupOf
tuREkfyfwkdYtm; (jA[®m\ taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef)
ajzmifhaom vrf;[kwf r[kwfESifh pyfvsOf;í pum;onf
jzpfay:cjYygV] aygu©&omwdykPÖm; a[mMum;aom
þvrf;onfom ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;jzpf\? þvrf;onfom
ajzmifhpif;aom vrf;jzpf\? xkdvrf;ukd oGm;oltm;
jA[®m\ taygif;tazmf jzpf&ef (,if; vrf;onf) pifppf
ydkYaqmif\}[k tuREkfyfu qkdygV] wm½ku©ykPÖm;
a[mMum;aom þvrf;onfom ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;jzpf\?
þvrf;onfomajzmifhpif;aom vrf;jzpf\? xkdvrf;ukd
oGm;oltm; jA[®m\ taygif;tazmf jzpf&ef (,if; vrf;onf)
pifppf ykdYaqmif\}[k bm&'GgZvkvifu
qkdygV/toQifa*gwr þt&mü qefYusifaom t,l&Sdaeyg\
tjiif;tcHk&Sdaeyg\? 0g' tuGJtjym;&Sdaeyg\}}[k
avQmufV

523/ 0gao|]]aygu©&omwdykPÖm;a[mMum;aom
þvrf;onfom ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;jzpf\? þvrf;onfom

ajzmifhpif;aom vrf;jzpf\? xkdvrf;ukd oGm;oltm;
jA[®m\ taygif; tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppf
ykdYaqmif\}}[k oifu qkdonf r[kwfavm/

]]wm½ku©ykPÖm; a[mMum;aom pvrf;onfom
ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;jzpf\? pvrf;onf omajzmifhpif;aom
vrf;jzpf\? xkdvrf;ukd oGm;oltm; jA[®m\ taygif;tazmf
jzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppf ykdYaqmif\}}[k
bm&'GgZvkvifu qkdonf r[kwfavm/

0gao| xkdokdYqkdaomf tb,ft&mü oifwkdYtm;
qefYusifaom t,ljzpfoenf;? tb,f t&mütjiif;tcHk jzpfoenf;?
tb,ft&mü 0g'tuGJtjym; jzpfoenf;/

524/ toQifa*gwr ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;[kwfonf
r[kwfonfü (jzpfyg\)/

toQifa*gwr t''&d,ykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
wdwåd&d,ykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;? qaE
´muykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
A0Sg&dZösykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif; txl;xl;aom
vrf;wkdYukdynwfukefaom fvnf;
xkdvrf;tvHk;pHkwkdYonf xkdvrf;twkdif; oGm;oltm;
taygif;tazmfjzpf&efpifppf ykdYaqmifygukefV

toQifa*gwr &Gmed*Hk;wkdY\ reD;ra0;ü
rsm;pGmukefaom txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom
vrf;wkdYonf&Sdukefjim;aomfvnf;
xkdvrf;tvHk;pHkwkdYonf &Gmü
aygif;qHkqkdufa&mufukefouJYokdY?
toQifa*gwrptwlyif t''&d,ykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
wdwåd&d,ykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;? qaE
´muykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
A0Sg&dZösykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;
txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom vrf;wkdYukd ynwfukefaom fvnf;
xkdvrf;tvHk;pHkwkdYonf xkdvrf;ukd oGm;oltm;
taygif;tazmf jzpf&efpifppf ykdYaqmifygukefV

0gao|vkviftm; ar;jref;pdppfjcf;

525/ 0gao| ykdYaqmifukef\[k (oif) qkdoavm/
]]toQifa*gwr ykdYaqmifukef\}}[k (tuREkfyf)
qkdygV

0gao| ykdYaqmifukef\[k (oif) qkdoavm/
]]toQifa*gwr ykdYaqmifukef\}}[k (tuREkfyf)
qkdygV

0gao| ykdYaqmifukef\[k (oif) qkdoavm/
]]toQifa*gwr ykdYaqmifukef\}}[k (tuREkfyf)
qkdygV

0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdYwGif
jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxifjrifzl;aom ykPÖm;wpfOD;
wpfa,mufrQaomfvnf; &Sd\avm/

]]toQifa*gwr r&Sdyg}}/

0gao| jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif jrifzl;aom
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdY\
q&mwpfOD;wpfa,mufrQaomfvnf; &Sd\avm/

]]toQifa*gwr r&Sdyg}}/

0gao| jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif jrifzl;aom
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\ q&mh
q&mwpfOD;wpfa,mufrQaomfvnf; &Sd\avm/

]]toQifa*gwr r&Sdyg}}/

aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
q&mckepfqufwkdifatmif jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif
jrifzl;aomq&m wpfOD; wpfa,mufrQaomfvnf; &Sd\avm/

]]toQifa*gwr r&Sdyg}}/

526/ 0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
vufOD;q&mjzpfukefaom
a0'usrf;wkdYukdhpD&ifukefaom a0'usrf;wkdYukd
ykdYcsukefaom tMuif&aohwkdYonf &Sdukef\? ,cktcg
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdYonf tMuif (&aoh) wkdY
oDqkd ykdYcs aygif;pkxm;aom
xkda&S;a[mif;a0'usrf;ukdvkdufí oDqkdukef\? vkdufí
&Gwfqkdukef\? &Gwfqkdxm;wkdif; vkdufí
&Gwfqkdukef\? ykdYcsxm;wkdif;vkdufí ykdYcsukef\?
p&aohwkdYum; tb, fenf;/t|u&aoh 0gru&aoh
0gra'0&aoh a0ómrðwå&aoh ,r'*³/₄d&aoh t*F
D&o&aohbm&'GgZ&aoh 0gao|&aoh uóy&aoh
b*k&aohwkdYwnf;/

xkd (&aoh) wkdYonfvnf;]]jA[®mae&mbHk
jA[®mvm&mvrif; jA[®moGm;&mt&yfwkdYukd
igwkdYodukef\ igwkdY jrifukef\}}[k pokdY
ajymMum;cjYukef\avm/

]]toQifa*gwr rajymMum;cjhygukef\}}/

527/ 0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif jrifzl;aom ykPÖm;
wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQaomfvnf; r&Sd[lívnf;aumif;?
jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif jrifzl;aom aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdY\ q&mwpfOD;wpfa,mufrQaomfvnf;
r&Sd[lívnf;aumif;? jA[®mukdrsuf0g;xifxif jrifzl;aom
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\ q&mh q&m
wpfOD;wpfa,mufrQaomfvnf; r&Sdacs[lívnf;aumif;?
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
q&mckepfqufwkdifatmif jA[®mukdrsuf0g;xifxif
jrifzl;aom q&mwpfOD; wpfa,mufrQaomfvnf;
r&Sdacs[lívnf;aumif; pokdYqkd\? (xkdYjyif)
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
vufOD;q&mjzpfukefaom a0'usrf;wkdYukd
pD&ifukefaom a0'usrf;wkdYukd ykdYcsukefaom

taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef vrf;ukd a[mMum;EkdifHhaom
taMumif;onf r&Sdacs/

529/ 0gao| tcsif;csif; qGJukdifqufpyfaeaom
oluef;wkdY\ tpOftwef;wGif a&SUqHk;olhonfvnf; rjrif?
tv,folonfvnf; rjrif? aemufqHk;olonfvnf; rjrifouYokdY?
0gao| ptwlyif aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
pum;onf]oluef;wkdY\ tpOftwef; } ESifh wlvSacs\
wum;? a&SUqHk;olonfvnf; rjrif? tv,folonfvnf; rjrif?
aemufqHk;olonfvnf; rjrifacswum;?
xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\ ppum;onf
&,fzG,fom jzpfacs\? tajymrQomjzpfacs\? teufrJYom
jzpfacs\? tcsnf;EDS;om jzpfacs\

530/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;/

aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
tjcm; vlrm;pGmwkdYonfvnf;aumif; vESifhaewkdYukd
jrifMuonf r[kwfavmh? jrifMuaomaMumifhyif
vESifhaewkdY xGufvm&mt&yf
0ifoGm;&mt&yfwkdYokdY rsufESmrlum
vuftkyfcsDrkd; &Sdckd;vsuf csD;usL;aeMu
qkawmif;aeMuonf r[kwfavm/

toQifa*gwrrSefyg\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;? tjcm;
vlrm;pGmwkdYonfvnf;aumif; vESifhaewkdYukd
jrifMuyg\? jrifMuaomaMumifhyif vESifhaewkdY
xGufvm&m t&yf0ifoGm;&mt&yfwkdYokdY
rsufESmrlum vuftkyfcsDrkd; &Sdckd;vsuf
csD;usL;aeMu qkawmif;aeMuyg\

531/0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdYxifoenf;?
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;? tjcm;
vlrm;pGmwkdYonfvnf;aumif; tMuifvESifhaewkdYukd
jrifMuonfjzpfí tMuif vESifh aewkdYxGufvm&mt&yf
0ifoGm;&mt&yfwkdYokdY rsufESmrlum
vuftkyfcsDrkd; &Sdckd;vsuf

csD;usL;aeMuqkawmif;aeMuukef/
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdYonf]]ponfvQif
ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;wnf;? ponfvQif ajzmifhpif;aom
vrf;wnf;? xkdvrf;ukd oGm;oltm; xkdvESifhaewkdY\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppf ykdYaqmif\}}[k
xkdvESifhaewkdY\ taygif;tazmfjzpf&efvrf; ukd
a[mMum;jcif;iSg pGrf;Ekdifukef\avm/

]]toQifa*gwr rpGrf;Ekdifygukef}}/

0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdYonfvnf;aumif;?
tjcm;vlrsm;pGmwkdYonfvnf;aumif;tMuif
vESifhaewkdYukd jrifMuonf jzpfí tMuifvESifhaewkdY
xGufvm&mt&yf
0ifoGm;&mt&yfwkdYokdYrsufESmrlum vuftkyfcsDrkd;
&Sdckd;vsuf csD;usL;aeMu qkawmif;aeMuukef/ xdk
(aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;) wkdYonf]]ponfvQif
ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;wnf;? ponfvQif ajzmifhpif;aom
vrf;wnf;? xkdvrf;ukd oGm;oltm; xkd vESifhaewkdY\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppfykdYaqmif\}}[k
xkdvESifh aewkdY\ taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef vrf;ukd
a[mMum;jcif;iSg rpGrf;Ekdifukef[kpokdY qkdV

532/ aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdYonf jA[®mukd
rsuf0g;xifxif rjrifzl;ukef[k qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdY\ q&mwkdYonfvnf; jA[®mukd
rsuf0g;xifxif rjrifzl;ukef[k qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdY\ q&mh q&mwkdYonfvnf; jA[®mukd
rsuf0g;xifxif rjrifzl;ukef[k qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdY\ ckepfqufwkdifatmifaom
q&mwkdYonfvnf; jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif rjrifzl;ukef[k
qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
vufOD;q&mjzpfukefaom
a0'usrf;wkdYukdpD&ifukefaom /y/ xkd (&aoh)
wkdYonfvnf;]]jA[®mae&mbHk jA[®mvm&mvrfr;

jA[®moGm;&mt&yfwkdYukd igwkdY odukefV igwkdY
jrifukef\}}[k pokdY rajymMum;cJYukef[lí qkd\?
(okdYjzpfygvuf) xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdYonf pokdY qkdukefbd\ -]]ponfvQif
ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;wnf;? ponfvQif ajzmifhpif;aom
vrf;wnf;? xkdvrf;ukdoGm;oltm; jA[®m\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppf ykdYaqmif\k
rodrjrifzl;aomxkdjA[®m\ taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef vrf;ukd
igwkdY a[mMum;ygukefonf}} [lí qkdukefbdV

533/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaom pum;jzpfaeonf r[kwfavm/

toQifa*gwr pokdYjzpfvQif aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdY\ pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum;
rcRwfyif jzpfaeoygV

0gao| aumif;NyD? 0gao| xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm; wkdYonf]]ponfvQif ajzmifhwef; aomvrf;wnf;?
ponfvQif ajzmifhpif;aom vrf;wnf;? xkdvrf;ukd
oGm;oltm; jA[®m\taygif;tazmf jzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf)
pifppf ykdYaqmif\}}[k pifppf rodrjrifzl;aom
xkdjA[®m\taygif;tazmf jzpf&ef vrf;ukd
a[mMum;EkdifHhaom taMumif;onf r&Sdacs/

Zey'uvsmPD Oyrn

534/ 0gao|]]igonf þEkdifiHü (Zey'uvsmPDbGJY&
tvSqHk; rdef;rukdvkdcsif? cspfBudKuf\}}[k qkdaom
a,mufsm;onf &Sd&m\? xkda,musfm;ukd pokdY
ar;ukef&m\ -]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifvkdcsif
cspfBudKufaom (Zey'uvsmPDbGJY&
tvSqHk;rdef;rukdrif;trsKd;orD;[lívnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;trsKd;orD;[lívnf;aumif;? ukefonftrsKd;orD;

[lívnf;aumif;? qif;&Jom;trsKd;orD;[lívnf;aumif; odyg\
avm}}]/

pokdY ar;aomf]]rodyg}}[k qkd&m\

xkda,musfm;ukd pokdY ar;ukefjyef&m\ -

]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifvkdcsif cspfBudKufaom
(Zey'uvsmPDbGJY&) tvSqHk;rdef;ruk d ptrnf&Sd\
[lívnf;aumif;? ptrsKd;tEG,f&Sd\ [lívnf;aumif;? (t&yf)
jrifh\ [lívnf;aumif;? (t&yf) edrfh\ [lívnf;aumif;? tvwfpm;
(rjrifhredrfY) jzpf\ [lívnf;aumif;? (tom;) rnf;\
[lívnf;aumif;? (tom;) 0ga&T\ [lívnf;aumif;? (tom;) ndK\
[lívnf;aumif;odyg\avmh? p (rnfaom) &Gmü ae\
[lívnf;aumif;? p (rnfaom) ed*Hk;ü ae\ [lívnf;aumif;? p
(rnfaom) NrdKUü ae\ [lívnf;aumif; odyg\avm}}]/

pokdY ar;aomf]]rodyg}}[k qkd&m\

xkda,musfm;ukd pokdY ar;ukefjyef&m\

]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifonf rodzl;rjrifzl;olukd
vkdcifcspfBudKufaeoavm}}]/

pokdY ar;aomf]][kwfyg\}}[k ajzqkd&m\

535/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif xkda,musfm;\
pum;onftajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; jzpfaeonf r[kwfavm/

toQifa*gwr pokdYjzpfvQif xkda,musfm;\ pum;onf
tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; rcRwfyifjzpfaygonf/

536/ 0gao| ptwlyif aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdYonf jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif rjrifzl;ukef[k
qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
q&mwkdYonfvnf; jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxifrjrifzl;ukef[k
qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\ q&mh
q&mwkdYonfvnf; jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif rjrifzl;ukef[k
qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
ckepfqufwkdifatmifaom q&mwkdYonfvnf; jA[®mukd

rsuf0g;xifxif rjrifzl;ukef[k qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdY\ vufOD;q&mjzpfukefaom
a0'usrf;wkdYukd pD&ifukefaom /y/ xkd (&aoh)
wkdYonfvnf;]]jA[®mae&mbHkjA[®mvm&mvrfr;
jA[®moGm;&mt&yfwkdYukd igwkdY odukefV igwkdY
jrifukef\}}[k pokdY rajymhMum;cjYukef[lí qkd\
(okdYjzpfygvuf) xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdYonf pokdY qkdukefbd\ -]]ponfvQif
ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;wnf;? ponfvQif ajzmifhpif;aom
vrf;wnf;? xkd vrf;ukdoGm;oltm; jA[®m\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppf ykdYaqmif\
[kpifppf rodrjrifzl;aom xkdjA[®m\ taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef
vrf;ukd igwkdY a[mMum;ygukefonf}} [lí qkdukefbdV

537/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; jzpfaeonf r[kwfavm/

toQifa*gwr pokdYjzpfvQif xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdY\ pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum;
rcRwfyif jzpfaeoygV

0gao| aumif;NyD? 0gao| xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdYonf]]ponfvQif ajzmifhwef;aomvrf;wnf;?
ponfvQif ajzmifhpif;aom vrf;wnf;? xkdvrf;ukd
oGm;oltm; jA[®m\taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf)
pifppf ykdYaqmif\}}[k pifppf rodrjrifzl;aom
xkdjA[®m\taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef vrf;ukd
a[mMum;EkdifHhaom taMumif;onf r&Sdacs/

avSum;Oyrm

538/ 0gao| vrf;rav;ckqHk&mü jymom'f (xuf) okdY
wuf&ef avSum;ukd jyKvkyfaeaoma,musfm;onf
&Sd&m\? xkda,musfm;ukd pokdY ar;ukef&m\ -

]]tcsif;a,musfm; jymom'f (xuf) okdY wuf&ef
avSum;ukd jyKvkyfaeaom oifonf xkdjymom'fukd
ta&SUt&yfÿ (&Sd\[lí)vnf;aumif;? awmift&yfÿ (&Sd\
[lí)vnf;aumif;? taemuft&yfÿ (&Sd\[lí)vnf;aumif;?
ajrmuft&yfÿ (&Sd\[lí)vnf;aumif;? jrifh\[lívnf;aumif;
edrfh\[lívnf;aumif;? tvwfpn; (rjrfhredrfY) jzpf\
[lívnf;aumif; odyg\avm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]]rodyg}}[k qkd&m\

xkda,musfm;ukd pokdY
ar;ukefjyef&m\]]tcsif;a,musfm; oifonf rodrjrf&aom
jymom'f (xuf) okdY wuf&ef
avSum;ukdjyKvkyfaebdoavm}}/

pokdY ar;aomf]][kwfyg\}}[k ajzqkd&m\

539/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
pokdYjzpfvQif xkda,musfm;\
pum;onftajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; jzpfaeonf r[kwfvam/

toQifa*gwr pokdYjzpfvQif xkda,musfm;\ pum;onf
tajctjrpfr&Sdaom pum; rcRwfyifjzpfaygonf/

540/ 0gao| ptwlyif aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdYonf jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif rjrfzl;ukef[k
qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
q&mwkdYonfvnf; jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxif rjrfzl;ukef[k
qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\ q&mh
q&mwkdYonfvnf; jA[®mukd rsuf0g;xifxifrjrfzl;ukef[k
qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
ckepfqufwkdifatmifaom q&mwkdYonfvnf;jA[®mukd
rsuf0g;xifxif rjrfzl;ukef[k qkd\? aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdY\ vufOD;q&m jzpfukefaom
a0'usrf;wkdYukd pD&ifukefaom a0'usrf;wkdYukd
ykdYcsukefaom tMuif&aohwkdYonf &Sdukef\? ,cktcg
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf tMuif&aohwkdY
oDqkd ykdYcs aygif;pkxm;aom xkda&S; a[mif;

a0'usrf;ukd vkdufí oDqkdukef\? vkdufí &Gwfqkdukef\
&Gwfqkdxm;wkdif; vkdufí &Gwfqkdukef\
ykdYcsxm;wkdif; vkdufí ykdYcsukef\? þ&aohwkdYum;
tb,fenf; -t|u&aoh 0gru&aoh 0gra'0&aoh
a0ómrðwå&aoh ,r'*¾d&aoh t*F
D&o&aohbm&'GgZ&aoh 0gao|&aoh uóy&aoh
b*k&aohwkdYwnf;/

xkd&aohwkdYonfvnf;]]jA[®mae&mbHk
jA[®mvm&mvrfr; jA[®moGm;&mt&yfwkdYukd igwkdY
odukef\? igwkdY jrifukey\}}[k þokdY
rajymMum;cjYukef[lí qkd\? (okdYjzpfygvuf) xkdaA'if
oHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdyonf þokdY qkdukefbd\
-]]þonfvQif ajzmifhwef;aom vrf;wnf;? þonfvQif
ajzmifhpif;aom vrf;wnf;? xkdvrfr;ukd oGm;oltm;
jA[®m\ taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppf
ykdYaqmif\[krod rjrfzl;aom xkdjA[®m\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef vrf;ukd igwkdY
a[mMum;ygukefonf}} [lí qkdukefbdV

541/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
okdYjzpfvQif xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm; wkdy\
pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaom pum; jzpfæonf r[kwfvam/

toQifa*gwr þokdYjzpfvQif xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdy\pum;onf tajctjrpfr&Sdaompum; rcRwfyif
jzpfæygv

0gao| aumif;NyD? 0gao|
xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdyonf]]þonfvQif
ajzmifhwef;aomvrf;wnf;? þonfvQif
ajzmifhpif;aomvrf;wnf;? xkdvrfr;ukdoGm;oltm; jA[®m\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef (,if;vrf;onf) pifppf ykdYaqmif\}}[k
pifppf rodrjrfzl;aom xkdjA[®m\ taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef
vrf;ukd a[mMum;EkdiffHhaom taMumif;onf r&Sdacs/

tpd&0wDjrpf Oyrm

542/ 0gao| btpd&0wDjrpfonf (urf;rSmem;í)
usD;aomufEkdifavmufatmif urf;ESifh tnDa&jynfhvsuf
&Sd\? xkdtcg wpfzufurf;okdY oGm;vkd qkdufvkd
a&mufvkd ul;ajrmufvkdaoma,musfm;onf vm&m\
xkda,musfm;onf prSmbufurf;ü
&yfvsvuf]]a[[kdbufurf;onfbufurf;okdY vmcJYavmh?
a[[kdbufurf;onfbufurf;okdY vmcJYavm}}[k
xkdrSmbufurf;ukd ac:&mV

543/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;/

xkda,musfm;\ ac:jcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
awmif;yefjcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
awmifhwjcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
tvkd&Sdjcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;tpd& 0wDjrpfl
xkdrSmbufurf;onf prSmbufurf;okdY vm&moavm/

]]toQifa*gwr rvm&myg}}/

544/ 0gao| ptwlyif aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif
ykPÖm;wkdYonf jAm[®PjzpfapEkdifaom w&m;
wkdYukdy,f&Sm;í jAm[®PrjzpfapEkdifaom
w&m;wkdYukd usifhukefvsuf pokdY qkdukef\ -]]
(igwkdYonf) £E´ (ewf) ukd ac:ukef\? aomr (ewf) ukd
ac:ukef\? 0½kP (ewf) ukd ac:ukef\? pome (ewf) ukd
ac:ukef\? yZmywd (ewf) ukd ac:ukef\? jA[®mukd
ac:ukef\? r[d'``d (ewf) ukd ac:ukef\? ,r (ewf) ukd
ac:ukef\}}[k qkdukef\

0gao| xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdYonf
jAm[®PjzpfapEkdifaom w&m;wkdYukd
y,f&Sm;íjAm[®PrjzpfapEkdifaom w&m;wkdYukd
usifhukefvsuf (ewfwkdYukd)
ac:jcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf; aumif;?
awmif;yefjcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
awmifhwjcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?

tvkd&Sdjcif;taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
cE`mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jA[®m\
taygif; tazmftjzpfokdY a&mufEkdifHhaom
taMumif;onf r&Sdacs/

545/ 0gao| p tpd&0wDjrpfonf (urf;rSm em;í)
usD;aomufEkdifavmufatmif urf;ESifh tnDa&jynfhvsuf
&Sd\? xkdtcg wpfzufurf;okdY oGm;vkd qkdufvkdf
a&mufvkd ul;ajrmufvkdaoma,musfm;onf vm&m\
xkda,musfm;ukd prSmbufurf;üyif ckdifcHhaom
aESmifBudK;jzifh vufjyefBudK;ukd NrNrHHpGm
aESmifzGjY xm;&m\

0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
xkda,musfm;onf tpd&0wDjrp\ prSmbuf
urf;rSxkdrSmbufurf;okdY oGm;Ekdifygrnfavm/

]]toQifa*gwr roGm;Ekdifyg}}/

546/ 0gao| ptwlyifvQif pumr*kPfig;yg;wkdYukd
t&d,m (bk&m;)\ tqHk;trüaESmifBudK;wkdY[lívnf;
qkdyfukef\? taESmiftzGjYwkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukef\?
(umr*kPf) ig;yg;wkdY[lonf tb,fonfwkdYenf;/tvkd&Sdtyf
ESpfouftyf jrwfEkd;tyfukefaom
cspfzG,foabm&Sdukefaom
ESpfoufom,mzG,fjzpfukefaom wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom
rsufpdjzifh (jrif) odEkdifaom tqif;]½lyg½Hk} rsm;/y/
em;jzifh (Mum;) odEkdifaom toH]o'g½Hk} rsm;/y/
ESmacgif;jzifh (erf;) odEkdifaom teHY]*E`m½Hk}
rsm;/y/vQmjzifh (vsuf) odEkdifaom t&om]&om½Hk}
rsm;? tvkd&Sdtyf ESpfouftyf jrwfEkd;tyfukefaom
cspfzG,foabm &Sdukefaom
ESpfoufom,mzG,fjzpfukefaom wyfrufzG,fjzpfukefaom
ukd,fjzifh (xd) odEkdifaom tawGU]azm|AÁm½Hk}
rsm;wkdYaywnf;/

0gao| pumr*kPfig;yg;wkdYukd t&d,m (bk&m;)\
tqHk;trü aESmifBudK;wkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukef\
taESmiftzGJYwkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukefV

0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf
pumr*kPfig;yg;ü rufarmum awGa0umtvGef0ifpm;um
tjypfrjribj xGufajrmufaMumif; qifjciÓPfr,SOfbj
oHk;aqmif (cHpm;) ukef\
0gao|
xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf
jAm[®PjzpfapEkdifaom w&m;wkdYukd
y,f&Sm;íjAm[®PrjzpfapEkdifaom w&m;wkdYukd
usifhukefvsuf umr*kPfig;yg;ü rufarmum
awGa0umtvGef0ifpm;um tjypfrjribj
xGufajrmufaMumif; qifjciÓPfr,SOfbj oHk;aqmif
(cHpm;) ukefvsuf (umr*kPf) aESmifBudK; (umr*kPf)
taESmiftzGJYwkdYjzifh aESmifzGJYch&ukefvsuf
cE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrSaemufü jA[®m\
taygif;tazmftjzpfokdY a&muftHhaom taMumif;onf
r&Sdacs/

547/ 0gao| btpd&0wDjrpfonf (urf;rSm em;í)
usD;aomufEkdifavmufatmif urf;ESifh tnDa&jynfhvsuf
&Sd\? xkdtcg wpfzufurf;okdY oGm;vkd qkdufvkd
a&mufvkd ul;ajrmufvkdaoma,musfm;onf vm&m\
xkda,musfm;onf prSmbufurf;ü acgif;NrD;jcHKí
tdyfae&mV

0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
xkda,musfm;onf tpd&0wDjrp\ prSmbuf
urf;rSxkdrSmbufurf;okdY a&mufEkdifygrnfavm/

]]toQifa*gwr ra&mufEkdifyg}}/

548/ 0gao| ptwlyifvQif peD0&Pig;yg;wkdYukd
t&d,m (bk&m;)\ tqHk;trü tzHk;tvTrf;wkdY[lívnf;
qkdyfukef\
tydwftyifwkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukef\
taESmiftzGJYwkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukef\
qkdyfukef\?

tajr\$;t,SufwkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukef\?]eD0&P}
ig;yg;wkdY[lonf tb,fhonfwkdYenf;/

umr*kPfü vkdcSifrl tydwftyif]umrpäE´eD0&P}?

ysufpD;apvkdrI tydwftyif]Asmyg'eD0&P}?

av;vHxkdif;rldif;rl tydwftyif]xde rd'""eD0&P}?

ysHUvGifhrl aemifwwpfzefylyefrl tydwftyif]O'""pö
ukuúKpöeD0&P}?

,HkrSm;rl tydwftyif] 0dpdudpämeD0&P}
wkdYwnf;/

0gao| peD0&Pig;yg;wkdYukd t&d,m (bk&m;)\
tqHk;trü tzHk;tvTrf;wkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukef\
tydwftyifwkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukef\
taESmiftzGJYwkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukef\? tajr\$;
t,SufwkdY[lívnf; qkdyfukefV

549/ 0gao| peD0&Pig;yg;wkdYonf
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYukd
zHk;vTrf;xm;ukef\? ydwfyifxm;ukef\
aESmifzGJJYxm;ukef\? ajr\$;,Sufxm;ukef\? 0gao|
xkdaA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf
jAm[®PjzpfapEkdifaom w&m;wkdYukd y,f&Sm;í
jAm[®PrjzpfapEkdifaom
w&m;wkdYukdusifhukefvsuf]eD0&P} ig;yg;wkdYu
zHk;vTrf;xm;ygukefvsuf ydwfyifxm;ygukefvsuf
aESmifzGJYxm;ygukefvsuf ajr\$;,Sufxm;ygukefvsuf
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jA[®m\
taygif;tazmftjzpfokdY a&muftHhaom taMumif;onf
r&Sdacs/

550/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;/

toufBuD;ukefaom t&G,f&ifhukefaom
q&mjzpfukefaom q&mh q&mjzpfukefaom
ykPÖm;wkdYajymqkdonfukd oif tb,fokdY

Mum;zI;oenf;? jA[®monf (om;r,m;ukd)
odrf;qnf;jcif;&Sdoavmh? odrf;qnf;jcif; r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (umrpäE´r&SdaomaMumifh)
odrf;qnf;jcif; r&Sdyg/

&efESifh,SOfaompdwf &Sdoavmh?
&efESifh,SOfaompdwf r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (Asmyg'r&SdaomaMumifh)
&efESifh,SOfaompdwf r&Sdyg/

rcHhusef;aompdwf &Sdoavmh? rcHhusef;aompdwf
r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (xderd´´r&SdaomaMumifh)
rcHhusef;aompdwf r&Sdyg/

npfEGrf;aompdwf &Sdoavmh? npfEGrf;aompdwf
r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (O´´pö ukuúKpö paom
udavomr&SdaomaMumifh) npfEGrf;aompdwf r&Sdyg/

(pdwfukd) tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifoavmh?
tvkdtwkdif; rjzpfapEkdifoavm/

toQifa*gwr (0dpdudpämr&SdaomaMumifh)
tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifygV

0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdYxifoenf;?
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf (om;r,m;ukd)
odrf;qnf;jcif; &Sdukefoavmh? odrf;qnf;jcif;
r&Sdukefoavm/

toQifa*gwr (umrpäE´&SdaomaMumifh)
odrf;qnf;jcif; &SdygukefV

&efESifh,SOfaompdwf &Sdoavmh?
&efESifh,SOfaompdwf r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (Asmyg'&SdaomaMumifh)
&efESifh,SOfaompdwf &SdygukefV

rcHhusef;aompdwf &Sdoavmh? rcHhusef;aompdwf
r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (xderd'""&SdaomaMumifh)
rcHhusef;aompdwf &Sdygukef\

npfEGrf;aompdwf &Sdoavmh? npfEGrf;aompdwf
r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (O'""pö ukuúKpö paom
udavom&SdaomaMumifh) npfEGrf;aompdwf
&Sdygukef\

(pdfukd) tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifoavmh?
tvkdtwkdif; rjzpfapEkdifoavm/ toQifa*gwr
(0dpdudpäm&SdaomaMumifh) tvkdtwkdif;
rjzpfapEkdifygukef/

551/ 0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf
(om;r,m;ukd) odrf;qnf;jcif; &Sdukef\? jA[®monfum;
(om;r,m;ukd) odrf;qnf;jcif; r&Sd[k qkd\?
(okdYjzpfvQif) aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdYonf
(om;r,m;ukd) odrf;qnf;jcif;onf jA[®m\ (om;r,m;ukd)
rodrf;qnf;jcif;ESifhtwla&maESm nDñGwffrnfavm/

]]toQifa*gwr ra&maESm rnDñGwffyg}}/

0gao| aumif;NyD? 0gao| xkd (om;r,m;) ukd
odrf;qnf;jcif;&Sdukefaom
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdYonf (cE""m)
ukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfaemufü (om;r,m;ukd)
odrf;qnf;jcif;r&SdaomjA[®m\ taygif;tazmftjzpfokdY
a&muftHhaom taMumif;onf r&Sdacs/

0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf &efESifh
,SOfaom pdwf &Sdukef\? jA[®monfum;
&efESifh,SOfaom pdwf r&Sd[k qkd\y/

0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf
rcHhusef;aom pdwf &Sdukef\?
jA[®monfum;rcHhusef;aom pdwf r&Sd[k qkd\y/

0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf
npfEGrf;aom pdwf &Sdukef\?
jA[®monfum;npfEGrf;aom pdwf r&Sd[k qkd\y/

0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf
(pdwfukd) tvkdtwkdif; rjzpfapEkdifukef? jA[®monf
um; (pdwfukd) tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifonf[k qkd\
okdYjzpfvQif aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
(pdwfukd) tvkdtwkdif; rjzpfapEkdifjcif;onf jA[®m\
(pdwfukd) tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapjcif;ESifh twla&maESm
nDñGwffrnfavm/

]]toQifa*gwr ra&maESm rnDñGwffEkdifyg}}/

0gao| aumif;NyD? 0gao| xkd (pdwfukd) tvkdtwkdif;
rjzpfapEkdifukefaom
aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmifykPÖm;wkdYonf (cE¨m)
ukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü (pdwfukd)
tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifaomjA[®m\
taygif;tazmftjzpfokdY a&mufthhaom taMumif;onf
r&Sdacs/

552/ 0gao| aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdYonf p
(aA'ifoHk;yHk) ü ukd;pm;uyfa&mufíepfjrKyfukef\
epfjrKyfí ysufpD;jcif;okdY a&mufukef? (wHvSyfukd
a&rSwfí) tajcmufwkduf ul;onfESifh wlukef\wum;?
xkdYaMumifh aA'ifoHk;yHkaqmif ykPÖm;wkdY\
paA'ifoHk;yHkwkdYukd (&GmreD;aom) awmBuD;
[lívnf; qkdtyfukef\? aA'ifoHk;yHkwkdYukd
(tpma&pmr&Sdaom) awmeufBuD;[lívnf; qkdtyfukef\
aA'ifoHk;yHkwkdYukd ysufpD;&mysufpD;aMumif;
[lívnf; qkdtyfukefV

553/ pokdYrdefYawmfrlaomf 0gao|vkvifonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd avQmuf\
-]]toQifa*gwr]&[ef;a*gwronf jA[®m\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef vrf;ukd od\} [lí
tuREkfyfMum;zI;yg\}}[k avQmuf/

0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
reomu#&Gmonf prS eD;onf r[kwfavmh?
reomu#&Gmonf prS ra0;onf r[kwfavm/

]]toQifa*gwr[kwfyg\? reomu#&Gmonf prS eD;yg\
reomu#&Gmonf prS ra0;yg\}}/

554/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;?
preomu#&Gmü arG;zGm;í (p&Gmüyif)
BuD;jyif;vmaom xkda,musfm;onf reomu#&GmrS
xGuFcGgvm&m\? xkda,musfm;tm;
xkdcPüyifreomu#&Gm\ vrf;ukd ar;ukef&m\

0gao| xkdokdYar;onf&Sdaomf reomu#&Gmü
arG;zGm;í (p&Gmüyif) BuD;jyif;vmaom a,musfm;tm;
aESmifhaES;jcif; qkdif;wGjcif; &Sd&moavm/

]]toQifa*gwr aESmifhaES;jcif; qkdif;wGjcif;
r&Sd&myg? xkd (okdY r&SdjCIF;) onf
tb,faMumifhqkdaomf toQifa*gwr pa,musfm;onf
reomu#&Gmü arG;zGm;í (p&Gmüyif)
BuD;jyif;vmojzifhreomu#&Gm\ vrf;tvHk;pHkwkdYukd
aumif;pGm odaomaMumifhygnf;}}/

0gao| reomu#&Gmü arG;zGm;í (xkd&Gmüyif)
BuD;jyif;vmaom xkda,musfm;tm;reomu#&Gm\
vrf;ukd ar;onf&Sdaomf aESmifhaES;jcif;
qkdif;wGjcif;onf &Sdrlvnf; &Sd&mao;\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jA[®mhjynfukdvnf;aumif;?
jA[®mhjynfokdY a&mufaMumif;
tusifhukdvnf;aumif;ar;onf&Sdaomf aESmifhaES;jcif;
qkdif;wGjcif; r&Sdonfomwnf;/

0gao| jA[®mukdvnf;aumif;
jA[®mhjynfukdvnf;aumif;? jA[®mhjynfokdY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhukdvnf;aumif; igod\
rnfokdYusifhonf&Sdaomf jA[®mhjynfokdY a&muf\[k
xkd (usifhyHkenf;vrf;) ukdvnf; (ig) odV

555/ pokdY rdefYawmfrlaomf 0gao|vkvifonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\

]]toQifa*gwr &[ef;a*gwronf jA[®m\
taygif;tazmfjzpf&ef vrf;ukd a[mMum;\[ktuREkfyf
Mum;zl;yg\? awmif;yefyg\ toQifa*gwr tuREkfyftm;
jA[®m\ taygif; tazmfjzpf&efvrf;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrlyg? toQifa*gwronf
ykPÖm;trsKd;om;taygif;ukd u,fwifawmfrlyg}}
[kavQmufV

0gao| okdYjzpfvQif em;axmifavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;avmh? a[maythH/

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifa*gwr}}[k 0gao|vkvifonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ pum;ukd 0efcHV

jA[®mhjynfokdY oGm;&mvrff;ukd a[mMum;jcif;

556/ jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;ukd
a[mMum;awmfrl\ -0gao|ylaZmf (txl;) ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wkdYukd)
ukd,fwkdif rSefpGmodawmfrlaom/y/
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pavmuü yGifhawmfrlVy/
«omrnzvkfwföuJYokdY enf;wl csJUtyfV/»

0gao| pokdYvQif &[ef;onf oDvESifh jynfhpHkayV
/y/ rdrdö ptydwftyif]eD0&P} w&m;ig;yg;
y,fNyD;jzpfonfukd aumif;pGm jrifaom xkdol

tm;0rf;ajrmufjCIF;onf jzpf\? 0rf;ajrmufaom oltm;
ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd} onf jzpf\? ESpfodrfh
aompdWF&Sdaomol\ ukd,fonf Nidrf;at;\? Nidrf;at;aom
ukd,f&Sdaom olonf csrf;omukd cHpm;\? csrf;omaom
ol\ pdwfonf wnfMunf\? xkdolonf csrf;omapvkdjCIF;
arwåmESifh,SOf aompdWFjzifh wpfckaom
t&yfrsufESmukd ysHUYEHSYapí aeV xkdYtwl
ESpfckaajrmuf t&yfrsufESmukd/oHk;ckajrmuft&yf
rsufESmukd/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmukd
ysHUEYHSapí aeV þenf;jzifh txufatmuf
zDvmt&yfrsufESmukd ysHUEHSYapí ae\?
tvHk;pHkaom t&yfrsufESmwkdYü (&Sdaom)
owå0gtm;vHk;ukd rdrdESifhtwl jyKí
owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owåavmuukd jyefYajymaom
jrifhjrWfaomtwkdif;t&Snfr&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom
NidKjiifjCIF;r&Sdaom arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdWFjzifh
ysHUEHSYapí aeV

0gao| tm;aumif;aom c¹/₂koif;rlwform;onf
t&yfav;rsufESmwkdYukd yifyef;jCIF;r&SdbJomvQif
Mum;odap&mouJYokdY? þ enf;twlyifvQif
arwåmESifh ,SOfaom
vGwfajrmufaompdWF]arwåmapawm 0drkwåd} ukd
(t&yfq,frsufESmwkdYü) yGg;rsm;vkdufonf&Sdaomf
twkdif;t&Snfjzifh jyKcJYaom (umrm0p&) uHonf xkd
(arwåmapawm0drkwådwnf&m) ü
r<uif;usefawmhvwåHU? twkdif;t&Snfhjzifh jyKcJYaom
xkd (umrm0p&) uHonf xkd
(arwåmapawm0drkwådwnf&m) ü
rwnfEkdifawmhvwåHU? 0gao| þonfvnf; jA[®m\
taygif;tazmf jzpf&ef vrf;aywnf;/

0gao| wpfzef xkdYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
oem;jCIF;]u¹/₂kPm} ESifh ,SOfaom pdWFjzif/y/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
0rf;ajrmufjCIF;]rk'dwm} ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzif/y/

wpfzef xdkYjyifvnf; &[ef;onf
vspfvsL½ljCIF;]Oayu©m} ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
wpfckaomt&yfrsufESmukd yshUEHSYapí aeV xdkYtwl
ESpfckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmukd/ oHk;ckajrmuf
t&yfrsufESmukd/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfrsufESmukd
yshUEYHSapí aeV þenf;jzifhtxuf atmuf zDvmt&yf
rsufESmukd yshUEHSYapí aeV tvHk;pHkaom
t&yfrsufESmwkdYü (&Sdaom) owå0gtm;vHk;ukd
rdrdESifh twljyKí owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom
owåavmuukd jyefYajymaomjrifhjrwaom twkdif;t&Snf
r&Sdaom &efr&Sdaom NidKjiifjCIF; r&Sdaom
Oayu©mESifh ,SOfaompdwfjzifh yshUEHSYapí aeV

0gao| tm;aumif;aom c½koif;rlwform;onf
t&yfav;rsufESmwkdYukd yifyef;jCIF;r&SdbJomvQif
Mum;odap&mouJYokdY? þenf;twlyifvQif
Oayu©mESifh ,SOfaom
vGwfajrmufaompdwf]Oayu©mapawm0drkwåd} ukd
(t&yfq,frsufESmwkdYü) yGg;rsm;vkdufonf&Sdaomf
twkdif;t&Snfjzifh jyKcJYaom (umrm0p&) uHonf xkd
(Oayu©mapawm0drkwådwnf&m) ü
r<uif;usefawmhvwaHU? twkdif;t&Snfjzifh jyKcJYaom
xkd (umrm0p&) uHonf xkd
(Oayu©mapawm0drkwådwnf&m) ü
rwnfEkdifawmhvwaHU? 0gao| þonfvnf; jA[®m\taygif;
tazmfjzpf&ef vrf;aywnf;/

557/ 0gao| xkdt&mukd tb,fokdY xifoenf;/
þokdYaeavh&Sdaom &[ef;onf (om;r,m;ukd)
odrf;qnf;jCIF; &Sdoavmh? odrf;qnf;jCIF; r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (umrpäE´r&SdaomaMumifh)
odrf;qnf;jCIF; r&Sdyg/

&efESifh,SOfaompdwf &Sdoavmh?
&efESifh,SOfaompdwf r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (Asmyg'r&SdaomaMumifh)
&efESifh,SOfaompdwf r&Sdyg/

rcHhusef;aompdwf &Sdoavmh? rcHhusef;aompdwf
r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (xderd''r&SdaomaMumifh)
rcHhusef;aompdwf r&Sdyg/

npfEGrf;aompdwf &Sdoavmh? npfEGrf;aompdwf
r&Sdoavm/

toQifa*gwr (O''pö ukuúKpö paom
udavomr&SdaomaMumifh) npfEGrf;aompdwf r&Sdyg/

(pdwfukd) tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifoavmh?
tvkdtwkdif; rjzpfapEkdifoavm/

toQifa*gwr (0dpdudpämr&SdaomaMumifh)
tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifygV

0gao| &[ef;onf (om;r,m;ukd) odrf;qnf;jcif; r&Sd?
jA[®monfvnf; (om;r,m;ukd) odrf;qnf;jcif;r&Sd[k qkd\
(okdYjzpfvQif) &[ef;\ (om;r,m;ukd) rodrf;qnf;jcif;onf
jA[®m\ (om;r,m;ukd) rodrf;qnf;jcif;ESifhtwl a&maESm
nDñGwffonf r[kwfygavm/

]]toQifa*gwr[kwfyg\} }/

0gao| aumif;NyD? (om;r,m;ukd)
odrf;qnf;jcif;r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf cE''mukd,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü (om;r,m;ukd)
odrf;qnf;jcif;r&Sdaom jA[®m\ taygif;tazmftjzpf
okdYa&mufEkdiftHhaom taMumif;onf &SdayV

558/ 0gao| &[ef;onf &efESifh,SOfaompdwf r&Sd?
jA[®monfvnf; &efESifh,SOfaompdwf r&Sd[kqkd\y/

0gao| &[ef;onf rcHhusef;aompdwf r&Sd?
jA[®monfvnf; rcHhusef;aompdwf r&Sd[k qkd\y/
0gao| &[ef;onf npfEGrf;aompdwf r&Sd? jA[®monfvnf;
npfEGrf;aompdwf r&Sd[k qkd\y/

0gao| &[ef;onf (pdwfukd) tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdif\?
jA[®monfvnf; (pdwfukd) tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifonf[k
qkd\? (pokdYjzpfvQif) &[ef;\ (pdwfukd)
tvkdtwkdif;jzpfapEkdifjcif;onf jA[®m\ (pdwfukd)
tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapjcif;ESifh twl a&maESm
nDñGwffonfr[kwfygavm/

toQifa*gwr[kwfygV

0gao| aumif;NyD? 0gao| (pdwfukd)
tvkdtwkdif;jzpfapEkdifaom xkd&[ef;onf
cE`mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü (pdwfukd)
tvkdtwkdif; jzpfapEkdifaom jA[®m\ taygif;
tazmftjzpfokdY a&mufEkdifHhaom taMumif;onf
&Sday\[k a[mMum;awmfrlV

559/ pokdY a[mMum;awmfrlaomf 0gao|
ESifhbm&'GgZvkvwfkdYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;ukd avQmufMum;avukef\ -

]]toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr
arSmufxm;onfukd vSefbdouJYokdYvnf;aumif;?
zHk;vTrf;xm;onfukd zGifhvSpfbdouJYokdYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfoltm; vrf;rSefukd
ajymMum;bdouJYokdYvnf;aumif;?]]rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
olwkdYonf tqif;wkdYukd jrifMuvdrfhrnf}}[k
trkdufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifukd
aqmifjybdouJYokdYvnf;aumif; (toQifa*gwr)
ptwlmvQiftoQifa*gwr onf rsm;pGmaom taMumif;jzifh
w&m;awmfukd jyawmfrlygay\? toQifa*gwr
xkdtuREkfyfwkdYonf toQifa*gwr ukd;uG,f&m[lí

qnf;uyfygukef\? w&m;awmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfygukef\? oHCmawmfukdvnf; ukd;uG,f&m[lí
qnf;uyfygukef\? toQifa*gwronf
tuREkfyfwkdYukd ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk; ukd;uG,f
qnf;uyfaom OygoumwkdY[lí rSwfawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufMum;avukefownf;/

wpfq,fhoHk;ckajrmufaom aw0dZÆokwfNyD;

okwftpOfum;

1/ jA[®Zmvokwf 2/ omrnzvkfwf

3/ trÁ|okwf 4/ aomP'@okwf

5/ ul#'EÅokwf 6/ r[mvdokwf

7/ Zmvd,okwf 8/ r[moD[em'okwf

9/ ayg|yg'okwf 10/ okbokwf

11/ au0¥okwf 12/ avm[dpöokwf

13/ aw0dZÆokwf þwpfq,fhoHk;okwfwdkYwnf;/

**oDvu©E"0*fygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef NyD;**
